



1

gv

আল-আমিন প্রকাশন 

2

gv  
ti Rv NUK

ৱাশিংটন ২০১১/ ১৪১৮  
আজ আমগ চক্কব

Drmm©

আগি গু রব্ব  
চাঁও কঁদু তেগ

কিউ ইউ : গুগু তু বুব  
চাঁও : তু লক  
চাঁও বুব : আরবি 'জ' বম্জ বগ কক

*'There is nothing in the world of art like the songs mother used to sing'*  
**By Billy Sunday**

গু : ২৫০.০০ টকা ( ১০০ টকা টকা) এৱ ১৫.০০ গুগু ব্জ

চাঁও তেবু:  
এই এৱবি , বম্জ বুব গুগু, ব্জ ১০০, ইউ  
ইউবুব ১০০, ৩৮ এৱবি (২০ ১০), ইউ  
মু চক্কব, কককককককককককক, ইউ, ইউ  
redtimesbd.com, ৬/৬, ইউ ইউ ইউ, ইউ

---

*Copyright @ 2011 by Maya Lohani*

*MAA (Mother)*

a **Novel** by **Reza Ghatok**, published by **Al Amin**, Al-Amin Prokashon, in December 2011

All rights reserved under International and National Copyright Conventions. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form or by any means without permission in writing from the writer or from the publisher, Al-Amin Prokashon, Dhaka, Bangladesh.

**Price: BDT. 250.00 US \$ 15.00**  
**ISBN: 978-984-33-1112-8**

FigKv

Rtbf ci cŭg ūgvŭ ej tZ wktLuŌ Awg| Rxtb Avgvi metPtq tewkevi D'Pwi Z  
kāuŪ ūgvŭ| Rxtb Awg metPtq tewk fvjt vteimŌI gvtK| Avevi Rxtb metPtq  
tewk KŌl w' tquŌ Avgvi gvtK| cwi ewi K Kvi tY tnvK, wkŕjvi AhpvtZ tnvK, i vtoŕ  
`tkvmtbi wbcvZtb wco nŕq tnvK Avi wbtRi Bt'Ō ev Awb'Ōvq tnvK bv tKb Rxtb  
gvtK Awg Lp GKUv kwš-w' tZ cwi w| Avgvi gv 2009 mvtj i 27 Rvbqwi Avgv' i  
AfMv Kti gnvk#b' wevj b nŕqtŌb| gvtK wbtq Avgvi AtbK K\_v ej vi AvtŌ| wKš'  
me K\_v Awg i vŕ'Ki tZ Awb'ŌK| gvtqi KvŌ Mŕ kptZ metPtq tewk fvjt v j vMtZv|  
gv thfvte Mŕ i' bvtZv tmB X½ Awg Avi tKv\_vl cvBtb| gv Lp mnR mij Kti Mŕ  
tkvvtZv| tmB Mŕ eštZ KvDtk wlvb nevi cŭqvRb tbB| gvtqi KvŌ tkvvtZv tmB me  
Mŕ tK metPtq tewk RxbNubŌ Mŕ etj B gtb nŕqtŌ Avgvi| tmB me Mŕ tKvvtZv  
evZj Zv wŌj bv| NUbv thfvte NtUŕŌ Zvi mZ'vbmŪvb Dcw' wZ\_vKtZv gvtqi ej v tmB  
me Mŕ | gvtqi KvŌ Mŕ i' bZ' i' bZB GKw b Awg Mŕ tj Lvq AvMhix nŕq DvW|  
KLtbv GKB Mŕ gvtqi KvŌ Awg evi evi i' bZ' PvBZvg| t' LZvg, gv wK AvtMi  
evti i gZv Kti B ej vi tPŕv Ki tŌb| GKB Mŕ tKvvtZv bZbZi\_vKte wKbv Guv Rvbi  
Rtb' B Awg cpivq IB Mŕ i' bZ' PvBZvg| Avgvi AbjmŪvb cŭkē Rexte KLtbv  
KLtbv bZb wlvq tewŕq AvmtZv| Avi Mŕ i GB bZb wlvq wbtq AbjmŪvb Ki vUvB  
Avgvi GK mgq tbkv nŕq wMtquŌj | KLtbv Awg Ab' Mŕ i wlvq Bt'Ō Kti B gvtqi  
ej v Mŕ XvKtq w' tŕq c'vP j wMtq w' Zvg| t' LZvg, gv wKB Zv atj tŕj tZb Avi  
ZLb tmB Mŕ Uvl ej v kj' Ki tZb| GtZ Avgvi mjev nŕZv th gvtK Avt'v wKŌv mgq  
Avgvi mŕ½ AvŌvq AvUŕK i vLŕZ cvi Zvg| gv KLtbv Kvŕi dvtK dvtK Mŕ  
tkvvtZb| KvR Pj tŌ, Mŕ ej vl Pj tŌ| Avgvi wbtRi tKvvtZv wlvq nŕj tmB Mŕ ej vi  
mgq Ab' KvDtk Awg Gj vD Ki Zvg bv| wKš' gv mevBtK Gj vD Ki tZb| gvtqi GB  
mnR mij w' Kuv Avgvi metPtq tewk fvjt v j vMtZv|  
cwi evti gv wŌj Avgvi cŭvb tMvtq' v KqRZŕ| Avgvi wei' t'x tKD wKŌv i Uvtj gvtqi  
gva' tŕ Awg wKB Zv RvbtZ cvi Zvg| GK K\_vq gv wŌj Avgvi GKUv Avcb feb|  
Avmtj GmGmm cixŕjvi ci t' tKB covi bvi AhpvtZ gvtqi KvŌ t' tK Avgvi `ŕi  
emem' i i' | Abvmŕgv v vtm' covi mgq tmB `ŕZi Avt'v evotj v| Zvi ci bvbv NUbv  
ANUbvi Avortj ewotZ hvl qv wKš' gvtqi KvŌ \_vKvi mŕhM i Btj v bv| Zey gvtK  
Awg me mgq fvjt vevm| tmB fvjt vevmvi Lei metPtq gv-B tewk RvbtZb| GK  
K\_vq evsj v' tki GKRb MŌgxY mnR mij gv ej tZ Avgiv hv eŕS Avgvi gv  
GtKevti ZvB| mevBtK gv thgb wlvq Ki tZb tZgvb fvjt vl evmtZb| wlvq gvtq  
gvtK i mevB fvjt vevmtZv| Avgvi gvtqi tKvvtZv cŭwZŕwbK wkŕjv wŌj bv| MŌtgi  
cVkvj v ev g³e ev cŭBgwi chš-hvevi mŕhM Zui nŕquŌj | evsj v l Avie cotZ  
cvi tZb| Bsti wR evŕj v vPbtZb| `ŕ GKUv kā ev mij evK' cotZ i cvi tZb| axi  
axi Avgv' i covtj Lvi tLuRLei wbtZ wbtZ gvl m' i Kti evsj v l Bsti wR cotZ  
wKLtj b|



1. tKv\_vq Avgvi ewio?

`i mb'vnx tqtNi gtZv Rxeṽbi Mí\_tjv KtZv iKg b=vj wRqvq th ficij |  
 GKkvtj i mfvqyRxeṽb Zvi cyLvbcyL Qwe ev e'vL'v t' lqv mwZ'B Klvb | ciš-  
 weṽKtj i Doš-tqtNi dvtK dvtK Dmk t' lqv mhvtj vtKi gtZv Rxeṽbi me  
 NUbvMvtj vtZ tKgb GK GKUv Avōvh'wgj | tKv\_vl Avevi Avmgvb Rvgb  
 Avgj | gtbi Mfxti nVvr Dmk w'tq Avevi ci'vtY gnvkṽb'i AZj kṽb'  
 tKv\_vq thṽbv nwi\_tq hvq me | wknY mvgvnx evavi AZtj nwi\_tq hvq | wknY  
 'šZ ntq gtbi tKvtbi evBti j'vtq\_vtK | wknY NUbv AbNubvi Rbṽ t'q |  
 wknY Avevgk' vbv teṽa tgN ntq tKej B Dto teovq | wknY \_gtK\_vtK |  
 wknY AevK Zmkvtq t' tL vekgtj | wknY NUbv ntq hvq | wknY Nubvi Rbṽ  
 t'q | wknY nwi\_tq hvq | wknY kṽb' tKej Wbv tgjtj Dto teovq | Nubv  
 tmB t\_tK DoṽZ tkṽL | Nubv tmB t\_tK nwi\_tq hvq | tKv\_vq nwi\_tq hvq  
 NUbv\_tjv? gtbi mvgvbi evBti wK Avtiv tKvtbv cv\_ex AvtQ thLvtb wvtq  
 Rxeṽb NtU hvl qv NUbv\_tjv GtK GtK Rgv nq? A\_ev mh'Wvevi gtZv Rxeṽbi  
 Mí\_tjv Avmgv AÜKvti tKv\_vl Wṽe hvq | tKv\_vq Wṽe hvq Rxeṽbi  
 'šZ\_tjv? bmk Rvtj i gtZv GKUv tbUI qvK'Zwi Kti Zvi gṽa' Rxeṽbi nwm  
 Avb' te'bv mṽ' tL DctfvM Kivi ci tmB Rvj tKtU w'tq gvbj Avevi  
 gnvkṽb' wevj b nq? gvSLvtbi GB mgqUKz Zvntj wK tKej t'bvki gtZv wKQz  
 Nubvi mvt\_ Rovṽbv | Avi tmB Nubvi tKvtbv 'i' ev tkl tbB | tKej GKUv  
 Avb'ōZ gvtZP UMeṽM wKQz Av'vj tbi bvg wknY!  
 tRvqi fvUvi mvt\_ gvbtli Rbṽ gZi wK tKvtbv m'vK'AvtQ? wKs'v' b Avi  
 i vtZi mvt\_? A\_ev Avtjv Avi AÜKvti mvt\_? AÜKvi t\_tK Avtj vtZ Avmvi  
 ci gvbj Zvntj wKtmi t'bvq tQvtU? Avevi AÜKvti wdti hvl qv htZvUv  
 wv'ōZ ZtZvUv m'v'ōZ GB Avtjvq Avmvi gvqv | tmB gvqv Avevgk' tNvtiB  
 Avgiv tKej gnvkṽb' t\_tK gnvkṽb' QṽU teovB | nwi\_tq hvB wṽRṽ' i kṽb'  
 t'Zi | kb' t\_tKB nqtZv Avgvṽ' i Drcw' | ZvB Avgiv Avevi tKej kṽb'  
 wgvj tq hvB | Avgiv mevB Avmvtj GK gnvkṽb' i gnv inṽm' i gṽa' Ngt wdti  
 wṽRṽ' i t'wii Kwi | hvi c'j' D' wṽb'Z Avgiv Gme Kwi, Zvi AvMvtMviv Avgiv  
 wKQB Rwb bv | Avgiv tKej tLB nwi\_tq wevj b nB | gnvkṽb' i gnv inṽm'gq  
 tmB Mneṽi | l'g t\_tK Avgvṽ' i GB Avmvtj Avevi l'g Avgvṽ' i tmB wv'ōZ  
 Mgb | Avmvtj Av hvl qvi gvSLvtb\_vtK wKQz BwZvnm | tmB BwZvnm gvbtli  
 Ae'vb mvgvb' wKQz Avgiv tmB mvgvb' i wCQz avl qv Kwi | tLv'v, fMevb, Ckṽ,  
 MW, ivg, Kō, nwi | KtZv bvg KtZv Dcgv tZvgvi | tKv\_vq j'Kve Avgj | tbB  
 tgvṽUI KvbKw | tkl tgl wṽR wṽRB j 3/4vq gwi |

tʃʃMij K wntme Abhvqx, DĒi Avgvi wngvj q Avi `wŋjY eʃzvcmmi | wngvj q  
 t\_ʃK DrcwĒ n l qv Mʃzv, hgbv Avi tgnbv b`x eʃzvcmmi cūZZ nevi AvʃM  
 cū\_exi 20 wŋw034 wgbU DĒi Aŋjʃsk t\_ʃK 26 wŋw038 wgbU DĒi Aŋjʃsk  
 chS-Ges 88 wŋw01 wgbU `wŋjY `wŋNgv t\_ʃK 92 wŋw041 wgbU `wŋjY `wŋNgv  
 chS-th e0xc mwō KʃiʃQ Zvi bvg evsjvʃk | AvqZb 1,47,570 eM<sup>©</sup>  
 wktj wglvi ev 56,977 eM<sup>©</sup>gvBj | evsjvʃki cūōtg fviʃZi cūōge½ |  
 wenvi, DĒi fviʃZi Avmvg l Ai`YvPj cō`k, cʃe<sup>©</sup>fviʃZi Avmvg, bvMvj vŪ,  
 tgnvj q, wŋcjv, gwbcj, wgtRvi v g | gqvbgvi Ges `wŋjY eʃzvcmmi |  
 fviʃZi mʃz evsjvʃki mʃqvbv 4095 wktj wglvi ev 2550 gvBj Ges  
 gqvbgvʃi mʃz 270 wktj wglvi ev 168 gvBj | tMwUv evsjvʃki `wŋjY fvm  
 eʃzvcmmi wʃq tNiv |  
 wngvj q ceZgvi Mʃz DcZvK`q Mʃzv b`xi DrcwĒ`j | fviʃZi ūMj x chS-  
 hvi bvg Mʃzv | ūMj x Gʃm Mʃzv b`x `β wʃK cĕwNz | GKUv kvLv ūMj x b`x bvg  
 wbtq KPwenvi, ūMj x, cūōge½ nʃq eʃzvcmmi cūZZ nʃqʃQ | Aci eo  
 kvLv Mʃzv bvtgB cĕwNz nʃq evsjvʃki PvcvB beveMʃi wkeMʃi wku  
 cōek Kʃi cŪv bvtg evsjvʃk cōek Kʃi `wŋjY eʃzvcmmi cūZZ nʃqʃQ |  
 tMvqj ʃ`i wku cŪv Avevi hgbvi mʃz wngj Z nʃq cŪv bvtgB `wŋjY AMʃi  
 nʃqʃQ | Pw`cʃi wku cŪv cpivq tgnbv mʃz wngj Z nʃq tgnbv bvtg `wŋjY  
 AMʃi nʃq eʃzvcmmi cūZZ nʃqʃQ |  
 Kw`qvi DĒi cŪv b`xi GKUv cāvb kvLv gawzi DrcwĒ | gawzi `i`i  
 Astki bvg MovB Avi tkl Astki bvg etj kʃi | Avi eʃzvcmmi mʃz thLvʃb  
 gawz wngj Z nʃqʃQ tM BmUqwi gʃLi bvg nwi YNvUv | nwi YNvUv Astk  
 gawz 14 wktj wglvi ev 9 gvBj Plovl Mʃzv b`x tKv\_vl Mʃzv, tKv\_vl  
 fvmi\_x, tKv\_vl ūMj x, tKv\_vl cŪv, tKv\_vl hgbv, tKv\_vl gawz, tKv\_vl  
 MovB, tKv\_vl etj kʃi, tKv\_vl beMʃz, tKv\_vl BQvgZx, tKv\_vl Kvj xMʃz bvg  
 avi Y KʃiʃQ |  
 bovBj l tMvqv Mʃi `wŋjY gawzi GKUv kvLv Avevi etj kʃi bvg wbtq  
 `wŋjY AMʃi nʃq wctivRcj l evʃMivʃi ga` wʃq cĕwNz nʃq eʃzvcmmi  
 cūZZ nʃqʃQ | etj kʃi `i`i wʃki gwUfʃz BDwbtbi ei Bejqvi `wŋjY  
 tnmj vevqvi wku thLvʃb `β fʃM wef<sup>3</sup> nʃqʃQ, hvi GKUv Ask etj kʃi bvg  
 wbtq embqvix Avi `kngtj i ga` wʃq `wŋjY AMʃi nʃqʃQ | Ab` Askw epo  
 etj kʃi bvg wbtq tnmj vevqvi Avi embqvix ga` wʃq ce<sup>©</sup> `wŋjY AMʃi  
 nʃqʃQ | hv Avevi kʃivgKvxi wku gawzi mʃz wngj Z nʃqʃQ | tnmj vevqvi  
 Avi embqvix th Astk etj kʃi b`xi wŋgvrwv wK Zvi `wŋjY cvʃk Avgvi

eveli ewo | Avi `β wktj wglvi `wŋjY cvʃk gʃvi gʃa` Avgvi kʃi ewo |  
 DĒi cvʃi Zvivebqv evRvi, cūōg cvʃi `kgnj Avi `wŋjY cvʃi embqvix  
 Mōg | embqvix Mōg Avevi Oq Astk wef<sup>3</sup> | DĒi, `wŋjY, ce<sup>©</sup>cūōg, ga` l Pi  
 embqvix | Zvi gʃa` DĒi embqvix nʃv Avgvi Mōg | hvi tMwUv DĒi cvk wʃq  
 etj kʃi b`x cĕwNz | GLb GB etj kʃiʃk mevB giv etj kʃi bvtgB WʃK | GLb  
 Avi etj kʃiʃi tM B fqvj ifc tbB | GLb Avi etj kʃiʃi GB Astk tM B eo  
 Bvj k tbB | GLb Avi etj kʃiʃi GB Astk gʃvʃ tLʃKv tM B Kvj tbB |  
 Ng t\_ʃK DʃVB etj kʃi b`x t`wL | Avevi etj kʃi b`x K KʃqK MR `ʃi tiʃLB  
 NʃqvʃZ hvB | Nʃgi gʃa` l KLʃv KʃLʃv `ʃcĕGB etj kʃi b`x `wMʃ-wewʃq  
 PcvPc Ngʃq vʃk | Dcʃi bxj AvKvK Avi bʃP etj kʃi b`x | GQov wʃbi mʃ<sup>©</sup>  
 l ivʃZi P>` Avi AmsL` Zviv gʃbi Mxʃb GK gqvRvj `Zwi Kʃi | GB  
 gqvRʃj i tKʃv mʃv` e`vLv KvMʃR Kʃ tʃ dʃʃq tZvj mʃe bq | GB  
 gqvRvj `uk<sup>©</sup>Kiv hvq bv | GB gqvRvj tKej ū`ʃq Mʃxi AbʃwZ wʃq  
 Abʃe Kiv hvq | mwō inm` Kx wPi Kvj B inm`gq? w b i wŋ Avʃv AŪKvi me  
 mgq tKej Qvqi gʃZv gʃbi gʃa` wPi w Awfʃv Pvj vq | wKOB Rwb bv  
 Avgiv | A\_P Avgiv bvKx cū\_exi meʃkō cōYx! bxj AvKʃki l B `wMʃ-  
 mʃqvbv Avgiv Qʃq t`LʃZ cwi bv | etj kʃiʃi bʃP Kx Kx AvʃQ Avgiv t`LʃZ  
 cwi bv | Avgiv tKʃv w b RvʃZ cvʃev bv GB AvKʃki Dcʃi Avi Kx Kx  
 AvʃQ? GB cvʃʃj bʃP Avi Kx Kx AvʃQ? GB cōKwZK `bmʃP Aw` ifc  
 tKgb wQj? AwR nʃZ KʃqK nvRvi eQi cʃi GB etj kʃi tKv\_vq vKʃe? GB  
 Rbct` Kvi vKʃe? GB etj kʃiʃi Rʃj Kvi mʃb Kiʃe?  
 Avgiv tKej Abqv KiʃZ cwi th, h` gʃvʃ RvZx Avʃv KʃqK nvRvi eQi  
 GB cū\_exʃZ wʃK vʃk, Avi Zʃv`i esk ci`uivq h` GB etj kʃiʃi cvʃi  
 Avʃʃki gʃZv Ggb Rxb e`v eRvq ivʃL, ZLʃv Avʃʃki GB mʃce<sup>©</sup> K  
 t\_ʃK DʃV cūōg AvKʃk etj kʃiʃi l cvʃi l B `wMʃ-Qʃq gnvkʃb`i tKʃv  
 weiv ARʃv tKʃi nwiʃq hʃe | Avi gʃvʃ ZLb ej ʃe i wŋ tbtqʃQ | ZLʃv  
 AvKʃk Avʃʃki gʃZv GB P>` DVʃe | ZLʃv AvKʃk Avʃʃki gʃZv AmsL`  
 Zviv wUwU Kʃi Rʃj ʃe | ZLʃv gʃvʃ `vqv tRov w`sq wbtq l B AvKʃki  
 wʃK Avʃʃki gʃZv tʃq vKʃe | wkvj gnvkʃb`i KvʃQ Avgv`i GB Aw-Z;  
 KʃZv th VʃʃKv Zv h` Avgiv eʃʃZ cvʃ Zvg, Zvʃj nʃqʃZv gʃvʃ Avi gʃvʃ l i  
 gʃa` tʃvʃ LʃʃZv bv | gʃvʃ Avi gʃvʃ l i mʃv` Kʃ n KiʃZv bv | gʃvʃ ZLb  
 gʃvʃʃK mʃZ Kvʃi cōYxi gh<sup>©</sup>vq t`LʃZv Avi t`LʃZ PʃʃZv | Avʃv Avi  
 AŪKʃi thgb tKʃv kĀ` tbB | w b Avi i wŋ thgb tKʃv kĀ` tbB |  
 tRvqi Avi fʃvʃ thgb tKʃv kĀ` tbB | tZgmb gʃvʃ l i l ZLb tKʃv kĀ`

\_vKtZv bv| gvb| B gvb| i metPtq eo kĪ“| gvb| B Ab“ gvb| tK kĪ“ embtq  
wbtRi `fM wbtRB mjo Kti | gvb| Avmtj wbtRi Kei wbtRB i Pbv Kti |  
„i“Rx j vj b muB etj bN  
Ggb gibe Rbg Avi Kx nte, gb hv Ki Zivq Ki GB fte|  
Abš-ijc mjo Kij b muB; i`wb, gibe ifci DEg wKQB bvb|  
t`e t`eZIMY Kti Avivab, Rb#wbtZ GB gibe, gb hv Ki Zivq Ki GB fte|  
Ggb gibe Rbg Avi Kx nte, gb hv Ki Zivq Ki GB fte|  
KtZv fM i dtj bv Rmb; gbtj, tctqtQv GB gibe ZiYx|  
tetq hvl Zivq, tZigvi mrv ivq, thb fiv bv tWte, gb hv Ki Zivq Ki GB fte|  
Ggb gibe Rbg Avi Kx nte, gb hv Ki Zivq Ki GB fte|  
GB gvb| nte gva#fRb; ZvB tZ, gibe ifc MVtj b wbi Ab;  
Geri VKtj Avi, bv t`w wKbvi, j vj b Kq KvZvi fte, gb hv Ki Zivq Ki GB fte|  
Ggb gibe Rbg Avi Kx nte, gb hv Ki Zivq Ki GB fte|  
Avg GLvtb Avgvi ce`cj“l t i K\_v ej tev| Avg GLvtb nqtZv UKtiv UKtiv  
Buznvtmi K\_v ej tev| nqtZv Avg Avgvi t tki K\_v ej tev| wKs`# Avg  
Avgvi mgvtRi K\_v ej tev| Avg GKRb gv ZvB nqtZv Avg Avgvi mš#bi  
K\_v ej tev| Avg GKRb Mjmbx ZvB Avg Avgvi msmvti K\_vl ej tev|  
fiel`r cRb# hvZ Buznm mWkfite wtkH Kti mZ“ wg\_v hvPvB KitZ  
cvti, ZvB Avg GLvtb wKQz mboitc# Buznvtmi Nubvi K\_vl ej tev| Avg  
Avgvi t`Lv Kwó Kvj Pvi HwZn“ ag#Pvi Drme cve#Yi K\_vl ej tev| nqtZv  
Avgvi ej v Nubv t`jv wewQbzvi tNvovRvtj GKwJ wbtg#n ActPóv nte| Zey  
Avg tmB #jz`#jz` wewQbzvi Nubv Av Avgvi Rxe#bi wKQz mJ` tLi  
`šZi K\_v GLvtb cig htZemwRtq GKwJ gvKokvi Rvtj i gtZv duKv GKwJ  
`úvBWvi Itqe evb#bvi tPóv Kite#| KviY Avgvi GB tPóvq tKv#bv AmZZv  
tbB| Avgvi GB wPšvq tKv#bv kĪ“ wgĪ tbB| Avgvi GB Mtí tKv#bv tK`#q  
Pvi Ī tbB| mewKQz Avgvi RxeĪ kvq NtU hvl qv ev Buznvtmi thme Mí Avgiv  
gje#x` i Kv#Q i`tbw ev eBctĪ ctomQ Zvi GKwJ eqvb GLvtb ej vi tPóv  
Kite#| Avg GKRb gv, Avgvi fvlv evsjv| Avg ev#i w mš#bi Rbbx|  
Avgvi eqm GLb mE#i Dcti| Avgvi wKQz`šZ Ges wKQz wewšZ wgvj t`q wKQz  
Nubv GLvtb wboitc# fite Dc`vcb Kivi tPóv Kite#| Avgvi wZbvU cĪ mš#b  
gri v tM#Q| Avgvi GKwJ tQtj cuP eQi a#i wbi`#Ī k| iB wbi`#Ī k tQtj wbi  
tdtj hvl qv KtqKuv Wtqmi Avg mgq tctj B cwo| KL#bv KL#bv Avg i ay  
GKv GKv K\_v evj | KL#bv KL#bv Avg i ay Avgvi nwi t`q hvl qv tQtj i Wtqmi i  
civZv t`tK cwo| Avgvi wbtRi K\_v Avi Avgvi nvi#bv tQtj i Wtqmi i K\_v

wgtj nqtZv wKQz wewQbzvi nte| tmB Mí t`jv ej vi Rtb“ Avgvi GLvtb Gfite  
Dciv`wZ|  
Aš#i Avgvi mš#bi Rb“ gvqv Av#Q| e#K Avgvi bv cvl qv A#bK te`bv  
Av#Q| tPv#L Avgvi bv ej v A#bK Qwe Av#Q| gw`#` Avgvi bv ej v Nubvi  
A#bK Aw`Z; Av#Q| `t`q Avgvi „Q „Q A#bK m#Li `šZ Av#Q| tmB me  
gvqv, mxgvnb te`bv, bv ej v Qwei K\_v, bv t`kvb#bv Nubvi Mí Avi Abš-m#Li  
`šZ t`jv GLvtb ej vi tPóv Kite#| Avg w#Zxq wtk#k t`tLiQ| 43-Gi gvb#-  
i t`tLiQ| w#` ygvnj g`vzv t`tLiQ| fvi Z-cwK`vb t`k wefvM t`tLiQ| 52-  
Gi fvlv Av#`vj b t`tLiQ| cwK`#bi mgvi K kvmb t`tLiQ| fvi Z cwK`vb  
h#k t`tLiQ| 69-Gi MY AfjĪ vb t`tLiQ| 70-Gi Nw#So tMwK` t`tLiQ| 70-  
Gi wbe#Pb t`tLiQ| evsjv#tki `#xvZv h#k t`tLiQ| evsjv#tki te`bv vqK  
Rb#ce` t`tLiQ| 74-Gi `#f# t`tLiQ| 75-Gi 15 AvM# t`tLiQ|  
evsjv#tki mgvi K kvmb t`tLiQ| evsjv#tki t`fV Pvi t`tLiQ| evsjv#tki  
QvĪ Av#`vj b t`tLiQ| evsjv#tki ivR#wZK `#vqvb t`tLiQ| bZb kZw#i  
Dtb#Pb t`tLiQ| ivR#wZK `#v` Avovtj e`w`#` `#` Avgv# i GB t`k#K  
Kxfite Zxtj Zxtj wbt#kĪ Kti w`tq#Q tmB me wbg# mZ“ t`Lvi tmšfMĪ  
ntqtQ Avgvi | Avg GKRb fiv#eZx gv| Avg GKRb wbie ch#e#K|  
1757 mvtj i 23 Rb cjvxi h#x evJkt` i Kv#Q evsjv wenvi Dvov`vi beve  
wvovR-DtĪšjv civRtqi ci 1947 mvtj i 14 AvM# chš-190 eQi evJkiv  
fvi Zel`kvY Kti wQj | GB mg#q evJkiv fvi ZetĪ P mKj wvov i Zew`m#ú`  
j# Kti wQj | Avgv# i bxj Pvl#` i Dci evJkiv wbg# AZ`vPvi wbh#Zb  
Kti wQj | Avgv# i wR`^ Kwó Kvj Pvi HwZn“ a#sm Kivi Rtb“ evJkiv  
cvi Kwí Zfite ag#q DM#v` tK DmKvb w`tq#Qj | w#` ygvnj g m#`c#Z a#sm  
Kivi Rtb“ evJkiv bxj bKkv Kti wQj | Avi tmB bxj bKkv Abhvqx fvi Zel`  
tQt# hvevi mg#q atg# wfv#tZ fvi Z Avi cwK`vb bvtg` #vU iv#ó fvi Zel`  
fivM Kti w`tq#Qj | evJkiv w#` yAvi gvnj gt` i gta“ ag#fiv#EK Awek#tmi tmB  
th tMvov#Eb Kti w`tq#Qj , tmB Awek#m tmB lohš; tmB `#vq#bi Kj Kw#i  
teovRvtj Av#Rv GLvtb gvb| wbg#4z| Kv#Z evJkiv Avgv# i wPš#i gM#R  
GK AvRe weler`ú tivcb Kti wM#q#Qj | tmB Kj# weler`ú Avgiv GL#bv  
nveW#yLw#Q| fvi ZgvZv nveW#yLv#Q| Avi Avgiv ax#i ax#i Avgv# i HwZn“  
nviw#Q|



2. Rxebm/ɣx nwi tɔq Awg GKv

1996 mɔtj i 6 wɔtmɔt, i mevi cɔw\_extZ Awg Rxebm/ɣx nwi vj vɔ | ɔxncɔq  
 cAvkɔw eQi hvi Awg Rxebm/ɣx wɔj vɔ, IB w b mKvj mɔto 10 Uvq tm  
 cɔw\_exti gɔvq Z'vM Kti Ab GK ARvbn RMtZ Pti tMtQ | IB w b mKvj mɔto  
 kUvq cɔw\_extZ Kx ntqɔj Awg ej tZ cvie bv | tMuv emotZ GKUv jSkv  
 KvEi i ntqɔj | tɔtj tɔtqiv mevB D\_wj cv\_wj Lw'Qj | hvi etK htZv Kvbw  
 AvtQ IB w b Zviv me Kvbw GKmɔt\_ KiwQj | thtbn cɔw\_extZ ejS tKqvgZ  
 tbtgtQ | mevi etK dUv Kvbw wPrKviti tMuv emotZ GKUv fɔgKɔú nw'Qj |  
 MvQi cvZv w i ntq wɔtqɔj | cKti i cwb \_ tɔti wɔtqɔj | kxtZi mKvtj i  
 mh'wbeK ntq wɔtqɔj | Kx ntqɔj mevi? Awg Gme mn' Ki tZ cviwQj vɔ  
 bv | wbeK tPvL Gme t' LtZ t' LtZ GK mgq Awg gQ' tMj vɔ |  
 Avgvi hLb Avb wɔj t' wL mvi v emotZ t' vtK t' vKv b' | mevB GKB ai tbi  
 kvSbvi eYx w tɔq AvgvK tevSv bvi tPov Ki tQ | GUvB bvKx cɔw\_exti wɔqZ |  
 Rbɣ ntj GKw b Zvi Ggwb gZi Awbevh' nvrvi eQi atj GUvB NUtQ |  
 mevBtK GKw b gZi w' Mtb Ki tZ nte | Avgvi v' fivB gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi  
 v' x gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi eev gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi gv gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi GKgv  
 fivBuv gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi PvPv gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi PvPx gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi Pvi  
 bɔt tevBuv gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi gvgv gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi gvgx gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi  
 k' i gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi k' i wo gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi wZbUv tɔtj gvi v tMtQ |  
 Avgvi GKUv t' ei gvi v tMtQ | Avgvi w' Buv bb' gvi v tMtQ | Avi AvR Avgvi  
 w' gx gvi v tMj | GKw b AvgvKl Gfvte GB m' i cɔw\_extZ gi tZ nte |  
 gvbj gvi v tMtj tKv\_vq hvq? mevB Kx IB w i AvKvtki wbfywbfyZviv ntq hvq?  
 bvKx gnvk' b' i Amxg intm' f'icj ARvbn tKv'bv wkvj MtZ' wɔtq Avev i v  
 mevB Rtov nq? KviY, gvbj mvgwRK Rxe | GKv GKv gvbj tKv\_vl emew  
 Ki tZ cvti bv | bvKx mMt' i AZj Mf'iti wɔtq mevB GKUv Rj ce'Z wɔtq  
 Avev i v wgvj Z nq? gZi cti gvbj Avmtj tKv\_vq hvq? Avgvi tKD Rwb bv |  
 KviY, AvR chS-tKv'bv gZ gvbj wɔtj Gtm tmLvbKvi Nubv Avgv' i etj w |  
 cɔw\_exti metPtq inm' gq Avi ARbn wRwbmUj bvg gZi | gvbj GB gZitK AvR  
 chS-Rq Ki tZ cvti w |  
 tMvi tL' Kv i v mevB Avgvi cwi wPZ | nwee Avgvi dcv'Zv fivB | Avj Zvd  
 Avgvi dcv'Zv fvBtqi tɔtj | Kvqmi Avgvi eo eYRoi tɔtj | Avgxi Avgvi  
 gvgv'Zv b' vB | tej vj Avgvi tɔtRv tɔtqi t' ei | Avi gmRei Avgvi tɔtRv  
 bb' i tɔtj | tK thtbn AvgvK atj GKevi tMvi t' LtZ wɔtq tMj | gwU Lfo  
 th Agb fvi x m' i Ni evb'bv m' e Zv Awg AvtM KLtbn t' wLw | B' tQ Ki tQ

Awg | IB Nti wɔtq PzPvc i tɔq cwo | wKs' i v IB Ni embtq tQ Avgvi w' gxi  
 Rb' | GtZw b tm Avgvi mɔt\_ GKB weQvbnv NgvtZv | AvR t' tK gwUj GB  
 m' i weQvbnv ZvtK NgvtZ nte | GtZv m' i gwUj weQvbnv NgvtZ cvitj ejS  
 metPtq tewk kwš? hvi Rb' KLtbn Avtj vi w' i Kvi nq bv |  
 mvi v emotZ gvbj wMR wMR Ki tQ | t' vKuv RweZ v' vKvKvtj GtZv gvbj  
 GKmt' tKv'bv w b Avgv' i emotZ Avtmb | AvR tklv' i i g'Zv ZvtK tkl  
 t' Lv t' Lvi Rb' mevB GKmt' GtmtQ | w' ygmw g' c' j' l-gwv j v wki-ex  
 h' eK-h' eZx t' c' p-t' c' p' mevB GtmtQ | mevi g' t' Kgb fvi x g' j' x | gvbj gvi v  
 tMtj Kx Ab' i v mevB g' j' x ntq hvq? bvKx mevB t' v' t' K KvZi ntq Agb g' j' x  
 ntq tMtQ? Avgvi t' vL me' t' Q' t' LtZ cv' t' Q' wKs' Awg t' Kb kZ t' P' ov K' ti |  
 K\_v ej tZ cv' i' Q' bv | bvKx GtZv gvbj GKmt' t' tL Awg wbeK ntq tMw?  
 bvKx Awg K\_v ej vi fiv v f' t' j tMw? AvMtZ' i Kvi m' t' t' Kvb fiv vq K\_v  
 ej tZ nte Awg Kx Zv f' t' j tMw? Ab' mgq tZv KLtbn Ggbw ntZv bv | Zte  
 Kx AvR Awg c' v' i' v' i teev ntq tMw? Avi KLtbn Kx Awg K\_v ej tZ cvie  
 bv? Kx ntq tQ AvR Avgvi? gvbj m' v' x' n' v' i' ntj Kx mevB ZvtK Gfvte t' LtZ  
 Avt' m? k' M' t' gi gvbj w' b' t' R' i' i KvRKg' me t' d' t' j ZvB AvgvK AvR t' LtZ  
 GtmtQ?  
 AvQ' i' i b' v' g' v' t' Ri ci Rvbnv nj | Avgvi tev' bi tɔtj Ullj Rvbnv covj |  
 Avgvi tɔtj BDbm tmB Ab' v' t' b' t' v' e' GKUv fiv Y w' j | Zvi ci i v AvgvK  
 tklv' i g' Zv IB P' v' g' t' L' v' b' t' LtZ WvKj | fvi x w' g' w' GKUv w' b' t' k' t' ai nwm  
 tmB g' t' L | IB w' b' j nwm w' b' t' q PzPvc tm Ngvtq AvtQ | GtZv gvbj Zvi  
 Pvi cv' t' k | A\_P tm fvi x kwš' Z N' t' g' v' t' Q | IB Ngš-gvbj Uv' t' K i v n' v' Z n' v' Z  
 aij | gwUj weQvbnv ZvtK i tɔq t' te i v | Avgvi cv' P tɔtj BDbm-Bvgv-  
 Ckvb-w' kvb-w' kvb, Avgvi tev' bi tɔtj i v Ullj -Kvqmi-j' v' t' qK, wZb tɔtqi  
 RvgvB Rwin' -w' Sj y' Av' v' m, wZb bvZx t' Z' sin' -knx' -i' w' Avi Avgvi t' QvU tev' bi  
 ei tmvbwg Tv ZvtK n' v' Z n' v' Z atj IB t' Qv' e' gwUj weQvbnv i B' t' q w' j | Zvi ci  
 Ullj Zvi Lvj j Rb' t' v' qv Kij | Ullj i GK GKUv K\_vq ZLb tMuv emoi  
 gvbj d' v' t' q d' v' t' q K' i' j | tmB Kvbw A\_ c' w' exti gvbj tKv'bv w b tKv'bv  
 fiv vq Ab' ev' Ki tZ cv' i' w | nq' Zv gvb' t' i tkl w' v' t' q i IB Kvb' t' K gvbj  
 tKv'bv w b B' Ab' ev' Kivi t' P' ov K' i' w | KviY, IB Kvb' w' mevB GKB Ab' f' w' Z |  
 IB Kvb' w' mevB GKB A\_ t' ev' Sv' t' Z P' v' q | IB Kvb' w' mevB GKB Mš' e' | ZvB IB  
 Kvb' w' t' KD tKv'bv w b fiv vq i f' c' t' evi t' P' ov K' i' w | IB Kvb' w' fiv v' t' K' e' j  
 Kvb' w' e' |

Avgv`i AvZ`q `Rb crov c`Ztekr i fivKv-Lx`Z ZLb tMuv emo ficj |  
A`bK w`b GB emotZ GKm`z GtZv gvb`l i wj b tgjv e`m bv | Avgvi cuP  
tQ`j BDbm-Bgyg-Ckvb-w`kvb-wbkvb, Pvi tqtq `c`e i Z`e i "bywcbj `b c`j e-  
abi-w`k`x, (Ckvb, w`kvb Avi wkvb ZL`bv w`tq K`im), Avgvi bvZx bvZbx  
tZ`m -k`x -w`iv ( `c`e R`vnt` i ), iwb-gwb (BDbm-wbi`i), kvšb-gb`e w`y-  
wj cytgšm`x (i Z`e S`j j), w`cywisKz (i "byAv`v`mi), Avgvi Pvi tev`e eo e`yR,  
t`gtni "b, Awcdq, Aw`q, cuP bb` tejv, gw`qg, Rwi bv, Avtgbv, teMg, Avgvi  
tQvU t`ei gvby Avi Zv`i tQ`j tqtqiv, Kv`iv Kv`iv bvZx bvZbx, c`Ztekr,  
i fivKv-Lx`Z w`ekj emou`v th`bv ZLb GKUv Rxeš-tkv`Ki nuU | tmB tkv`Ki  
nvtU mevB G`m`Q Avgv`K kvšb RvbtZ | Avgvi tQ`j tqtq`i i kvšb w`tZ |  
mevi e`e` c`q GKb | GB tkv`K KwU`q DVtZ nte | GUvB bvK Rxe`bi w`bg`  
cwi b`vZ | GUv t`gtb t`qvb Rxe`bi ag`BZ`w` BZ`w` |  
w`Zb w`b Avgv`i emotZ w`Zb N`i tKv`bv Pj v Rj t`j v bv | Avgvi `b t`ei |  
Avgv`i Kv`iv N`i i B Pj v Rj t`j v bv | evB`i t`\_tK AvZ`q `Rbiv mevB ivb`  
Kiv L`evi w`tq Avm`j v | Avgv`i met`P`q w`bKU c`Ztekr n`jv tPqiv`vb  
emo | Ave`m m`Evi m`tne w`kv`bi e`evi L`e Kv`Qi e`U`v`Q`j b | Avevi m`u`k`  
w`Zv Avgvi d`c`v`Zv f`vB | Av`M l`biv ei B`y`b`q v`k`Z`b | c`i Avgv`i emoi  
Kv`Q b`Zb emo K`i`Q`b | m`Evi m`tne c`w`k` w`b Avg`j MY cwi l` w`be`P`b  
K`i`Q`j b K`i`O`Ni gv`K`q | cuP`k e`Qi w`Q`j b Avgv`i gw`U`f`v`z BDw`q`b`i  
tPqiv`vb | c`i b`w`R`ic`j D`c`R`j`v i tPqiv`vb w`be`P`Z n`q`v`Q`j b | D`c`R`j`v  
tPqiv`vb v`Kv Ae`v`q Pvi e`Qi Av`M w`Z`v`l gviv hvb | tPqiv`vb m`v`nt`e`i  
w`Zb tQ`j `b tqtq | wej`w`k`m, wej`y kv`xb, g`j`v Avi Z`v`b | G`i i g`a` g`j`v  
Avi Z`v`b`i Rb` Avgv`i c`Ztekr n`q GLv`b emo evb`v`b`i c`i | wej`w`k`m`i  
gv me mgq Avgvi c`v`k` v`t`K`b | Awg Z`v`K W`w`K `v`x`R`v`b | Avi l`b`v`i  
tQ`j tqtqiv Avgv`K W`v`K d`z`l | Avi Avgvi tQ`j tqtqiv l`i i mev`B`K b`v`b  
b`v`x W`v`K | w`bKU c`Ztekr n`l q`v`q Awg n`q tM`Q wej`w`k`m Z`v`b`i i m`w`Z`Kv`i  
d`z`l ZvB l`i i Rv`g`B`i g`Z`i`Z l`ivl mgv`b`f`v`te t`k`v`v`Z | c`l`g iv`Z`B  
G`t`Z`v` t`j`v g`v`b`l`i Rb` i`v`b`e`Kiv L`evi w`tq Avm`j wej`y`Avi wej`j`i e`D`w`k`x |  
Avm`j w`kv`bi e`ev gviv hv`l`q`i ci Avgv`i emoi m`w`Z`Kv`i Aw`f`f`v`e`K`i  
f`w`g`k`v`q ZLb wej`j` |  
wej`y`kv`xb Z`v`b`i l`i i w`b`R`i`i `b d`z`l i`P`q Avgv`KB met`P`q te`w`k` d`z`l  
t`w`k`t`Q | emotZ f`v`j`v w`K`Q`z iv`b`e`K`i`j l`iv me mgq Avgvi tQ`j tqtq`i g`t`Z`v`  
tmB L`ev`i f`v`M emv`q | Avi Avgvi tQ`j tqtqiv l`i i w`x`R`v`bi Mv`Qi eiB t`\_t`K  
i`i` K`i` G`b w`K`Q`z t`b` hv` bv Lv`q | AvZ`q`Z`v`i evB`i Avgv`i GB `b`

cwi ev`i i `x`N`e`U`Z | Ges ci`e`š`c`iv`q th`w`v`th`w`M th`bv et`j` k`j`i i g`t`Z`v`B w`P`iv`q`Z |  
G`b`w`K Avgv`i emotZ AwZ`w`i`e` t`g`ng`v`b Avm`j N`g`v`b`i Rb` ZLb  
`v`x`R`v`bi t`k`v`e`i Ni Kv`P`w`i Ni me Avgv`i R`b` D`b`j` | Avi Avgvi  
tQ`j tqtqiv GB `b emoi c`\_ NvtU e`w`v`v`b D`f`v`v`b N`i evB`i eo n`q`q`Q |  
wej`w`k`m`i e`ev gviv h`v`e`i ci l`i i m`w`Z`Kv`i Aw`f`f`v`e`K` w`Q`j b Ckv`bi e`ev |  
AvR Zvi g`Z`i`Z l`ivl ZvB mgv`b`f`v`te t`k`v`v`Z` gg`f`v`Z te`b`v`v`Z | `b emoi  
A`b`K B`w`Z`v`m Avi N`U`v`i m`t`z` th` g`v`b`l`w` R`w`Z`w`Q`j , tmB g`v`b`l`w` AvR t`b`B |  
w`K`S` Zvi w`k`Ko t`Zv i`t`q`Q | l`i i d`z`l`w`nt`m`te Awg t`Zv Aw`Q | `b cwi ev`i B  
ZvB t`k`v`K t`b`g`t`Q AvR |  
`v`x`b`Z`v` h`f`x`i mgq GB `b cwi evi w`g`j tMuv M`t`g`i w`v`j`i i w`b`i`v`c`E`v`w`b`O`Z  
K`i`w`Q`j | m`v`v` M`t`g`i w`v`j`i g`j`v`v`b w`R`w`m`c`i GB `b cwi evi w`b`i`v`c`  
t`n`d`v`R`t`Z ZLb m`s`i`w`f`v`Z`w`Q`j | w`v`y`cwi ev`i i A`b`t`K ZLb Avgv`i emotZ  
Av`k`q w`b`t`q`Q`j | w`kv`bi e`ev Avi wej`w`k`m`i e`evi c`Z`q`l m`n`th`w`M`Z`v`q  
`v`x`b`Z`v` h`f`x`i mgq Avgv`i M`t`g`i w`v`y`m`e`c`l`v`t`q`i t`j`v`K`R`b w`b`i`v`c` R`x`e`b  
h`v`c`b K`i`w`Q`j | Avgv`i M`t`g`i t`\_t`K ZLb `b GKwU w`e`w`Q`b`e`c`w`i`e`v`i Q`v`v` t`Z`g`b  
t`K`D B`w`Q`v` h`v`q`v`b | Avgv`i M`t`g`i t`Kv`bv w`v`y`t`j`v`t`K`i N`i t`Kv`bv g`m`j` g`v`b  
Av`b w`t`Z c`v`i`w`b | Avgv`i M`t`g`i w`v`y`e`v`o`i t`Kv`bv t`g`q` aw`l`z` n`q`v`b |  
Avgv`i M`t`g`i t`Kv`bv w`v`j`i emoi N`i j`j`c`v`U n`q`v`b | Avgv`i M`t`g`i g`v`l` G`K`e`v`i  
c`v`K t`b`S`e`w`n`b`ri M`v`b`t`e`U` X`t`K`w`Q`j | `e`i`v`M`x` emoi et`j` k`j`i i NvtU c`v`K M`v`b`t`e`U  
K`t`q`K w`g`v`b`t`U`i Rb` t`\_t`g`v`Q`j | Niv`g`x emotZ Zv`v` G`K`e`v`i D`w`K`l` t`g`t`i`w`Q`j |  
h`v`e` Niv`g`x Q`v`v` ZLb tMuv w`v`y`c`v`o`v`q` t`K`D t`b`B | mevB Av`M`B M`v`b`t`e`U`i k`a`  
i`t`b` w`b`i`v`c` `v`t`b` w`v`j`t`q`Q`j | h`v`e` Niv`g`x t`L`iv`v` c`v`t`q`j`w`w` fi` w`t`q` c`v`j`v`t`b`i  
t`P`o`v` K`i`b`w`b | c`v`K t`m`b`i`v` l`B t`L`iv`v` t`j`v`K`U`v`t`K` w`t`q` b`v`i`t`K`j` M`v`Q` D`w`t`q` W`e  
c`w`i`t`q` t`L`t`q`Q`j | c`i c`v`K M`v`b`t`e`U` P`j` h`v`e`i ci t`j`v`K`R`b w`d`t`i` G`m` h`v`e`  
Niv`g`x`K` b`v`i`t`K`j` M`v`Q` t`\_t`K` b`w`g`t`q`Q`j | h`f`x`i mgq w`v`j`i i c`i`g` e`U`t`Z` c`w`i`b`Z`  
n`t`q`Q`j GB `b cwi evi | GL`b`v` tMuv M`t`g`i w`v`j`i i m`t`z`B` tmB e`U`Z`i` AUU  
i`t`q`Q`j | Avi h`v`e` i Ae`v`t`b` G`me N`t`U`w`Q`j Z`v`i` AvR t`K`D R`w`e`Z` t`b`B | GUvB  
Rxe`bi w`b`q`v`Z | GUvB g`v`b`l`i`i` c`i`g` h`v`l`v` | GB h`v`l`v` t`\_t`K` t`K`D w`b`t`R`t`K`  
Av`U`K`v`t`Z` c`v`i` bv | Ckv`bi e`ev l` GL`b` i`ay`š`Z` i`ay`B`w`Z`v`m` |  
`c`w`i` R`b`h`i` c`l`q` Pvi g`m` Av`M` i`v`v` n`w`Z` n`Z`v` g`v`j`v`q` M`t`g`i` tek` K`t`q`K`R`b  
g`v`Z`e`j`i`K` ZLb w`g`v`v`f`v`te R`o`v`b`v` n`t`q`Q`j | `c`w`i` e`ev`l` l`B w`g`v`v` g`v`j`v`q`  
Av`m`v`g`x`w`Q`j | Avgvi i`v`R`y` P`v`P`v` W`v`v`i` Av`j`v`D`w`i`b` P`v`P`v` Ave`j` n`K` P`v`P`v`  
Ave`j`K`i` P`v`P`v` m`n` ZLb g`j`y` emoi c`l`q` G`M`v`i`v` R`b`t`K` i`v`v` n`w`Z` n`Z`v` g`v`j`v`q`  
w`g`v`v`f`v`te R`o`v`b`v` n`t`q`Q`j | W`w`K`v`Z`t`i` w`j`t`Z` G`K`g`v`l` tQ`j` gviv tM`j` M`t`g`i`

th mKj gvZeYit` i ivav nwiZoi gv wPbtZb Zvt` i mevi bvg wZwb evi evi `si Y  
KivQitj b| GKgvI tQtj ivatK nwi tq ivav nwiZi gv ZLb cvMj cOq|  
cOj vci mt½ evi evi wZwb tKej Mötgi I Bme gvZeYit` i bvg ej wQtj b| vbv  
cuj k ivav nwiZoi gv tqi cOj vci mI aji `cwi evey mn tgvU EwbkRbtK ZLb  
tMöZvi KtiwQj | tmB mgq `cwi evey Ab` mevi mt½ wZb gv tmi gtZv tRj  
tLtiwQj | IB mgqI Avgvi eFKi gta` GKUv kb`Zv KvR KtiwQj | ivtZ  
Avgvi wKQitZ Nvg AvmtZv bv| wbi civa gvbyUv tRj LvUwQj | wK Lv`Q wKfite  
AvfQ tmB Lei tbi qvi Rtb` mivvY ZLb Awg ct\_i w` tK ZwmKtq\_vKZvg|  
Avgvi kixiI ZLb Lp GKUv fvtjv wQj bv| mvZ w` b cici gvjvi ZwiL  
cti | tkl chS-ivav nwiZoi gv thw` b Av`vj tZ `wotq ej tj b th Awg Gt` i  
mevBtK wPib| Zvt` i KvQB Awg Avgvi tQtj i nZ`vi wPvi tPtqiwQj vg| Awg  
Zvt` i KLtbr Avmvgx Kwiwb| Awg evi evi etj wQj vg th Giv tKD hw` Avgvi  
K\_v gtb ivtL Zvtj Avgvi ivavi nZ`vi Zviv wPvi Ki te| Giv mevB Lp w`  
gvby | mevB Avgvi Lp AvcbRb| Awg th tKvtrb cOqRtb Gt` i KvQB bwj k  
ev DcKviti Rtb` hvB| Avgvi K\_v eStZ bv tcti cuj k ZLb Gt` i tK  
Gviti ÷ KtiwQj | Giv mevB wbt` Rk| Avgvi tQtj ivav nwiZ gvi tMtQ  
WvKvZi wj tZ| WvKvZt` i KvDtK Awg wPib bv| tRj t` tK Qrov tctq `cwi  
evey mivmwi ewotZ Avmtj v| gvI wZb gv tmi ZvMv tRvqv gvbyUv ZLb tKgb  
kwtq AvgPit nq wMtqiwQj |  
Rxe tb tmB cOg Ckvbi evey Avgvt` i tQto `xNw` b `xi wQj | ZLbKvi  
cOZUv w` b Avgvi th Kxfite tKtUwQj tKD Zv eSte bv| tKvtrb Wtqwi tZ tmB  
mg tqi AbfwiZi K\_v tj Lv tbB| tKvtrb fvlvq tmB mg tqi nZvki wP tZj  
aiv mæe bq| cOZUv ivZ th Kxfite tKtUwQj cw\_exi tKD Zv KLtbr Rvbt  
bv| Abeiz ivZ RvMvi KvitY Awg ZLb Amy` nq hvB| Avgvi ZLb I l p  
tLtiZl fviX Avbnv j wMtZv| mivv w` b ct\_i w` tK ZwmKtq\_vKZvg| GB eyS  
gvbyUv wcti Avmte GB Avkvq| Ggb wK `faxbZv ht`xi mgq Ckvbi evey  
hLb cwj tq\_vKtZv ZLtbr Agb AvZsK Avgvi gta` KvR Ktiwb| bKkvj t` i  
GKUv MÖc ZLb cOqB Avgvt` i ewotZ AvmtZv| Zvt` i Dt` k` Ckvbi eveyK  
tctj B\_wj Ki te| KviY gw³ewmbxi tj vKRb Ckvbi evey Bb`-iKkvb dtj v  
KtZv| Avgvt` i ewotZ Zviv Lvevi tLtiZv| Avgvt` i KvPwi tZ Zviv NgyvtZv|  
bKkvj t` i IB MÖcUv Avgvt` i ewotZ Lvevi tLtiZv| Avgvt` i KvPwi tZ  
t` tKtQ| wKs` Zviv AvmtZv Ckvbi eveyK Lp Kivi Rtb`| Avgvi Lvevi tLtiZ  
Avgvi `vgtK Lp Kivi Rtb` Zviv mivv ivZ ZLb AtcYv Kti tftvtej vq

wv`vq ntZv| gw³ewmbxi tj vKiv Avmtj Zvt` i KvQ Awg Lei cvWvvg ZLb  
Zviv tKb GtmiwQj | gw³ht`xi bq gvm` i ayAvgvi bq mivv t` tKb Ggb AvZsK  
wQj | wKs` Ckvbi evey hLb tRj ZLbKvi AvZsK` i ayAvgvi GKvi | tmB  
mg tqi DtOM tKvtrb fvlvq Abey` Kiv hvq bv| tmB gvbyUvi Rtb` Avgvi  
AtcYv tKvtrb AhvvtZB AvR tevSvtrb hvq bv|  
wctivRcj tRj t` tK Qrov tctq Ckvbi evey ewotZ AvmtZ AtbK ivZ  
ntj v| `xNi Rvtrb nvU tdiZ tj vKiv mÜvq Lei w` tj v th ivav nwiZ gvj vq  
AvR mevB tRj t` tK teKmij Qrov tctq tQ| ivZ evtivUvq Ckvbi evey ewotZ  
tctq tjt v| wK cti i ivtZ Avgvi cOg Kb`v `cwi Rbt` ntj v| tmUv wQj Awkpb  
gv tmi 14 ZwiL| cOq 33 eQi AvtMi K\_v| tmB gvbyUv Gevi Avi wcti  
Avmte bv| gZicjx t` tK tKD tKvtrb w` b Qrov cvq bv| mivv Rreb ct\_i w` tK  
ZwmKtq\_vKtj I Avi Ckvbi evey wcti Avmte bv| G K\_v gtb Avmtj eKvUv  
Avgvi tftQ thtZ Pvq| gv`vi gta` fvgK`u nq| A\_P GB gvbyUvi mt½B  
Avgvi cOg cAvk eQtii mæuK` Avi tm wKbv wP i Rbtgi gtZv Avgvt` i tQto  
Ptj tMtQ ARvbn AtPbv GK RMtZ| thLv t` tK tKD Avi tKvtrb w` b wcti  
Avtm bv| Avgvi evey wcti Avtmwb| Avgvi gv wcti Avtmwb| Avgvi kvi wo wcti  
Avtmwb| Avgvi kti wcti Avtmwb| Avgvi eo tQtj B`w`vi wcti Avtmwb|  
Avgvi tgtRv tQtj BDmpt wcti Avtmwb| Avgvi tQvU tQtj Fkvb wcti Avtmwb|  
Avgvi ivRy PvPv wcti Avtmwb| Avgvi AvjvDwi` b PvPv wcti Avtmwb| Avgvi  
Ave`j nK PvPv wcti Avtmwb| Avgvi `v`fvB gw³x Awve`j ingvb wcti  
Avtmwb| Avgvi gvvg gw³x iwng wcti Avtmwb| Avgvi tQvU tev` iwgv wcti  
Avtmwb| Avgvi bb` tgv`gbv wcti Avtmwb| Avgvi bb` AvQz wcti Avtmwb|  
Avgvi mvZi fvB wcti Avtmwb| Avi GLb t` tK Ckvbi evey Avi tKvtrb w` b  
wcti Avmte bv| tRj Lvbv t` tK gw³ cvl qv hvq wKs` gZicjx t` tK Kvivi B  
gw³ tgtj bv| AvRKvj Kwe`i` i e`bv` VvKtii GB MvbwU i btj Avgvi gb  
wKQlv kws`-cvqñ  
Av`tbi cikgvb tQvqvl cOY|  
G Rreb cY` Kti v` nb `vtb|  
Avgvi GB t` nLmb Ztj ativ, tZvigi I B t` evj tqi cOxc Kti vñ  
wbnkiv` b Avtj vK-wL v Rj` K Mtib|  
Awviti i Mtq Mtq cik Ze, mivv ivZ tcvUvK Zviv be be|  
bqtbi `w` ntZ NPte Kvtj v, thLvtb cote tm\_vq t` Lte Avtj vñ  
e`\_v tgvv DVte Rfj Dal`cvtb|

Gi wK mvZ eQi ci Avgvi cÂg tQtj Ckvb ewo t\_#k wbi "fî k ntjv| tmlv  
 IB eQi ANÛY grtmi 28 ZwiLi NUBv| Ckvb nqtZv mKvj nevi AvtMB ewo  
 t\_#k tewotqQj| fvix my'i Kzvkvî Pvi gjo w tq miv Mlg ZLtbv  
 NvgtqQj| tmB mthvM Ckvb wbi "fî k ntjv| hvevi AvtM Ckvb Avgvi Rtb"  
 wZbUv Wtqwi Avi GKUv wPw tiL WtqQj| IB wPw covi ci CkvbK  
 tLuRvi Rb" Avi tKD hvqvb| mgq tctj B Awg Ckvtbi Wtqwi LyUtq LuUtq  
 cw| Ckvb Ii Wtqwi tZ wj tLQ LyUbwU AtbK wKQz| ivRbxwZ, A\_ØwZ,  
 f#Mvj, BwZnm, ms^wZ, ag^eY^tMvI, Kwó, Kvj Pvi, Pj gvb NUBv KtZwKQz|  
 tKvbUv tiL Awg tKvbUv th KLb cw wK tbB| Ckvtbi Wtqwi i mewKOB  
 Avgvi KvQ Lp BgcUwU| Ckvtbi Wtqwi cto Awg Avgvi tQtj tK KvQ  
 cvB| CkvtK t tZ cvB| GB thgb GKUv hvqMvq Ckvb wj tLQÑ  
 fviZi cwOgetzi divovq cUv b`xtZ eva t`evi ci axti axti cUv b`xi  
 evsjv`k Ask giZ i" Kti| Kj KvZv e`i tK i qv Ges i Ktbn tgsmtg  
 fwmix I úMj x b`xi bve`Zv eRvq ivLvi AhpvtZ 1961 mvtj fviZ mi Kvi  
 divov eva cKtî i KvR i" Kti| evsjv`ki PvcvB beveMÄ mxgvS`\_t\_#k  
 gî 16.5 wKtj wglvi ev 10.3 gvBj A`#i divovq Mzr b`xi Dci eva wbgp  
 i" Kti fviZ| 2245 wglvi `xN^divov eva wbgp tkl nq 1975 mvtj |  
 divov evtai Dci w tq moK I tij c\_ wbgp Kiv nq| IB mgq fviZi  
 Rwzcti fwmix b`xi Dcti I 231 wglvi `xN^GKwU eva wbgp Kiv nq| 40  
 nrRvi wKDtMk Rj wMgty m qg GKwU Kwî g wlvwi K`vtbj I KvUv nq| hv  
 divov t\_#k 40 wKtj wglvi ev 25 gvBj `#i fwmix\_úMj x b`xtK msthwM  
 Ktî tQ| 21 Gwç 1975 mvtj divov evtai Avbpmk Acvtikb i" nq|  
 123 w tMU itqtQ divov evtai i Ktbn tgsmtg IB tMU tjt eÜ Kti t`q  
 fviZ| Avi elP tgsmtg fwmix I úMj x b`xtZ AwZwi^3 creb ev I fvi tclv  
 t`Lv w tjt IB tMU tjt w tq evsjv`ki Nvto eb`v Pwctq t`q fviZ|  
 hw I 1972 mvtj i 19 gvP^fviZi cåvbgšx ktgZx Bw`iv MwU I evsjv`ki  
 cåvbgšx tkl gwRej ingvb Bt`v-evsjv kwš-Pw^3 `vqti Ktib| ZLb Mzvi  
 cw b eEb wbtq GKwU thš\_ b`x Kwgkb MVb Kiv nq| wKš\_ IB thš\_ b`x  
 Kwgkb KvHŠ GKwU ivRwZK nwwzqvi | evsjv`k mi Kvî tK cO` bv ntj I wU  
 AKvhRi ntq hvevi wbgq| 1975 mvtj i 15 AvM÷ eZeUtKl gwRej ingvb  
 mcwi evtai wbnZ nevi ci IB thš\_ b`x Kwgkb mwZ" mwZ`B AKvhRi ntq hvq|  
 evsjv`k ZLb wRqvDi ingvbi wgvj Uwi mi Kvi qvgZvq| fviZ mi Kvi thš\_  
 b`x Kwgkbi mKj KgRvE eÜ Kti t`q| KvHŠ ZLb Bt`v-evsjv kwš-Pw^3  
 AKvhRi ntq cto| i" nq cUvi cw b eEb wbtq `ß c`qti i wU UvbwUw|

gvljvbw Ave`j nwg` Lvb fvmvbx ZLb divov eva tft0 tdjvi Rb" fviZ  
 mi Kvî tK Pvc cUqM KiZ 16 tg 1976 mvtj divov AvrfgtL js gvP^KtiB|  
 GtZ fviZ mi Kvi Avtî v qv hq| eÜ Kti t`q divov mi Kvj tMU| wai  
 ntq hvq cUvi cw b Pj vPj | divovq cUvi cw b eÜi cUzev` evsjv`k ZLb  
 BmjwU AvšRwZK AvzB Zj tZ eva` nq| tRvU wbitc` Avt`vj tbi mtsj tB  
 Ges RwmstNi mvavi Y cwî I t`i 31Zg Awatektb evsjv`k cUvi cw b eEb  
 Bmj Dî vcb Kti | wcvK cto hvq fviZ | wclwU ZLb GtZvB Rj tNvj v Kti  
 th 1977 mvtj fviZ AvpöZ mvavi Y wbeP`tbi djvdtji Dci Gi c`ve  
 mi mwi AvNvZ Kti | wbeP`tbi gvvi Rx t`kvBi KvQ tnti hvb cBj c`fievkj x  
 ktgwZ Bw`iv MwU | fviZi bZb cåvbgšx gvvi Rx t`kvB eva` nb  
 evsjv`ki m½ cUvi cw b eEb wclwU Avtclv KiZ |  
 1977 mvtj fviZi cåvbgšx gvvi Rx t`kvB I evsjv`ki tclmWwU wRqvDi  
 ingvb 5 eQtii Rtb" cUvi cw b eEb Pw^3 `vqti Ktib| hv 1982 mvtj  
 tKvbtv ai tbi bevqvb QrovB tkl ntq hvq| AZtci 1982 mvtj i 4 At±vei  
 evsjv`ki tclmWwU úmvBb gwvš` Gikv` fviZi cåvbgšx ktgwZ Bw`iv  
 MwU i m½ 2 eQtii Rb" GKwU tgtgti Úvg Ae AvÜvi ÷ wUs Pw^3 `vqti  
 Ktib| 1985 mvtj i 22 bt±v fviZ mi Kvî i m½ Avtî KwU tgtgti Úvg Ae  
 AvÜvi ÷ wUs Pw^3 `vqti Z ntj I cUvi cw b eEb wbtq Zvj evrvbv Pj tZB  
 \_vK|  
 AZtci 1996 mvtj i 12 wvmt±v fviZi ivRavbx bqwi j tZ fviZi  
 cåvbgšx GBPwU t`e tMšv I evsjv`ki cåvbgšx tkl nwmv 30 eQtii  
 Rtb" cUvi cw b eEb Pw^3 `vqti Ktib| Pw^3 tZ cUz eQi i Ktbn tgsmtg 1  
 Rvbgwvi t\_#k 31 tg mgqKvtj fviZ evsjv`k kK 35 nrRvi wKDtMk cw b  
 w tZ ivRx nq| evsjv`k RvZxqZvex` j ev weGbw GB Pw^3 tgtb wbtZ  
 A`Kvi Kti | 2001 mvtj i 1 At±v i i mvavi Y wbeP`tbi weGbw Avevi  
 qvgZvq Avmtj fviZi m½ 30 eQtii Mzvi cw b eEb Pw^3 Avvttv gL \_y`ti  
 cto|  
 eZgtb evsjv`ki RbmsL`v cUq 18 tKwU | wqYvÄtj i cUq 6 tKwU gvbl  
 mi mwi cUvi cw b Dci wbfP`kxj | cUvq cw b tbB gvbt ntj v GB 6 tKwU  
 gvbl i Kw KvR t\_#k i" Kti `bw`b hveZxq KvHŠjvc Amvi ntq hvq|  
 cUvq cw b tbB| ZvB etzvcwMi t\_#k tlvbvRj Gtm GB AÄtj i Kw dmj  
 bó Kti t`q| cUvq cw b tbB| ZvB `wqYvÄtj i 57 w eo b`x Ges Pvi nrRvi  
 Lj vej Ges AmsL` Rj wq bó ntZ i" nq| cUvi Dci wbfP`kxj IB 57wU  
 eo b`xtZ Pi cov i" Kti | b`x tjt v GLb me giv b`x | wqYvÄtj i mKj

Avev` Rwg c`lvi wgvv cwbi Dci wbfPkvj wQj | c`lvq cwb tbB | ZvB  
 `wYvA`tj i dmj Drcv`b c`Z eQi e`vcK nvti `wZM0`n`rQ | GLb AvtMi  
 Zj bvg wZbftMi GKfvM dmj l nq bv | ZvB etj kfi GLb`iaB giv etj kfi |  
 mvgSMvZx, Zvivevqv l embqvix ntjv etj kfi i w`tgvnbv t`tK wZb cvti i wZb  
 M0g | c`w0g cvti mvgSMvZx | DEi cvti Zvivevqv Avi `wYv cvti embqvix |  
 tMvUv embqvixi DEi-c`w0g cvk`etj kfi b`xi eWw | 1737 mvtji 11  
 A`tveti i fqven Kj KvZv fvgKt`u`i dtj tMvUv fvtiZi b`-b`x l f-cKvZi  
 Dci e`vcK cwi eZ0 ntqQj | l B fvgKt`u`i A`SZ wZb j`w`tj vK c0Y nvi vq |  
 cvt`e hvq etj kfi b`xi l MwZc\_ | AvtM tnvMj vevbv etj kfi w`tgvnbv t`tK  
 etj kfi i MwZc\_ wQj Kgvi Lvj x ntq tmvRv evej nU chS` l B fqven  
 fvgKt`u`i ci etj kfi b`x embqvix t`tK c0g 5 t`tK 7 wKtj wglvi c`w0g  
 mti hvq | tMvUv Pi embqvix l B fvgKt`u`i etj kfi mti hvevi ci m`w0 ntqQj |  
 l B fvgKt`u`i Kgvi Lvj x Kvj x gw` tii l e`vcK `wZ m`vab ntqQj |  
 Kgvi Lvj x Kvj x gw` i tMvUv `wYvA`tj i Aw` cvjvKwZP w`-k0 | avi Yv Kiv nq  
 Kgvi Lvj x Kvj x gw` i mB`k kZtKi` i`i`i w`tK wbgwY Kiv ntqQj | l B mgq  
 etj kfi i wQj c`fivcvi th`ebKvj | etj kfi i wK ce`cvi tN0l wbgwY Kiv nq  
 Kgvi Lvj x Kvj x gw` i | Kgvi Lvj x Kvj x gw` tii aYsmvetkl GLt`v tmLv`b  
 wK0lv t`L`Z cvl qv hvq | cvjvZb Kvj x gw` i tK wNti GLt`v tmLv`b GKvU  
 Kvj x gw` tii Aw`-Zj itq0 |  
 tgtNi thgb A`tbK A`tbK is wK tZgw`b etj kfi i l A`tbK A`tbK ifc | mKvtj  
 Zvi fvix kvS-e`b | th`bv gvtqi tKvtj Nvgtq AvtQ tKvtb fvix kvS-t0tj |  
 Ng fv0tj B GB kvS-t0tj wU wewK0zAw`i Kti Zj te | ce`fKvtk mh0l Vvi ci  
 t`tK etj kfi i ifc wSij K tgti tgti cvt`e th`Z `vtK | AvKvtki i stqi mvt\_  
 cvjv`v` t`q etj kfi l ZLb wSij K tgti cvt`e hvq | AvKvk Avi etj kfi th`bv  
 GtK Actii Avqbv | AvKvk `c`fb etj kfi Zvi tPniv t`tL tbq | Avi  
 etj kfi i eK Rto th wkvj Avqbv l tZB AvKvk tivR Zvi tPniv t`tL  
 Af`-` | c`w`\_exi Ab` tKvtb c0Yxi mti hvi tKvtb msthvM tbB | AvKvk Avi  
 etj kfi B th`bv Zvt` i GB wbgwZ tgtb wbtq0 | ci`ui wewQv l B AwZ Av0v`  
 `c`fb `0RtbB wR wR tPniv t`Lvi mthvM tctq fvix L`k | evBti t`tK  
 Zvt` i GB tPniv t`Lvi wewbgq tKSkj tKej Ab`fe Kiv mae | wKs` Zvt` i  
 L`ki tRvqi c`fivcvi eSv`bv mae bq | AvKvk Avi etj kfi | fvix wgw0 gaj  
 Zvt` i m`u`K0 GB m`u`K0 Avortj i BvZnm tKD ej tZ cvti bv |  
 mKvj `vj w`Kj mU`v i w`l ga`i w`l tZ Zvt` i gta` wZ` P`j GKUv wewbgq |  
 gb L`j K\_v etj AvKvk | c0Y DRvi Kti tm K\_v tKvtb etj kfi | Avevi

etj kfi i A`S`ti j Kvtb me K\_v tMvctb tm Rwbq t`q AvKvtK | Zvt` i  
 ci`ui GB Kxtmi wewbgq Zv tKej ej tZ cvti w`b`i mh0Avi ivtZi Pu`  
 wKs`e`j`w` tKwU Zviv | Avgiv gvby Kx Rvxi me`fK0 c0Yx? me`fK0 c0Yx ntq |  
 Avgiv tmme wKOB eS`tZ cwi bv tKb? AvKvk Avi etj kfi i nwm Avb` VvAv  
 wKs`e`j`w` tL te`bv Ab`fKvPbv wKOB Avgiv eS`tZ cwi bv tKb? Zvt` i j`x`v t0g  
 wein Mvb wKOB Avgiv Vvi l Kitz cwi bv tKb? evsvi l oFZi mti Zvj  
 wgvj t`q AvKvk Avi etj kfi l th`bv Zvt` i GB wewbgq AvtB 0` | Kitz `ewP`  
 ficj th Zvt` i GB wewbgq Zv tKej tPvL Rvotq t`Lvi wRvbm | nvrvi eQi  
 Mwotq tMj l Zvi th`bv tKvtb mgw`b tbB |  
 Kvj t`v`kLx Stoi mgq Zviv `0RtbB AeS` AkvS`-`0RtbB ZLb fvix i`w`  
 AvNvti Nb el`q Zviv `0RtbB Avb` b`z` gE | kitZi Kmg KvS`-`vj` Zviv  
 `0RtbB Kvkdtj i tmS` h`e` tL fvix gw` | tngtS` cig w`Ktj Zviv `0RtbB  
 mh0`-chS`-cMvP t0g WwYwY kxtZi c0E ZveZvq Zviv `0RtbB th`bv kZel`  
 e`x`i gtZv hey`ey`Kv` emtS` di dti nvl qvq Zviv `0RtbB Avevi t0gi  
 Mvb i Pbvq m`v D`I`Z | fvix PgrKvi Zvt` i GB tevSv`cvi | fvix w`-sq j`v`M  
 Zvt` i GB cvt`e hvq t`tL | AvKvk Avi etj kfi | `0Rb` i ay`0Rbv | w`b  
 Avi ivZ, mth`q Avi mh0`-Elv Avi tMvaj x wKs`e`j`w` tRvqi Avi fvUvi mgq  
 Zvt` i GB t0g wewbgq w`P` me ifc | c`w0g wKs`e`j`w` Agvek`vq Zv Avt`v i 0  
 cvt`vq | i`K`e`w` Zvt` i thme wewbgq K0c`f`i mti Zvi tKvtb wgvj tbB |  
 nvrvt`v `ewP` ficj AvKvk Avi etj kfi i m`u`K0 KLt`v e`-D`ov` i  
 mb0mx tgN Zvi m`w`x | KLt`v evDj v evDj evZm Zvi `k` | KLt`v etj kfi  
 Rbct` i Gcvi l cvi Zvi AwWtqY |  
 Ckvtbi Wv`qmi Uv eU Kti ti w`l Uv Ab Kij vq | be Nvi t`q AvKvk evYx ai tZB  
 t`j vq wPb`q P`fvcv`vq MvBtQb Avgvi L`e` w`c` i e`-b`v`\_i GB MvbiU`N  
*h`w` RvbtZg Avgvi wKtmi e`\_v tZvgvq RvbtZvg |  
 tK th Avgvq Kv`vq Avgv Kx Rvb Zvi bvg |  
 tKv`vq th nuz evovB wgt0, w`w` Avgv Kivvi wct0N  
 me thb tgvv wewKtq0, cvb wv Zivvi `vg |  
 GB te`bvi ab tm tKv`vq fime Rbg a`i |  
 feb f`i AvtQ thb, cvb tb Rieb f`i |  
 m`l h`v`i Kq mKj Rtb, evRvB Zvti `wYv `wYv  
 Mfvi m`i 0PvB tb0 0PvB tb0 evtR Awektg |*

3. gYxewoi tqtq Awig

gYx Awe`j ingvb Avgvi `v`fivB| tMvUv `wY|YeŋB `v`fivBi cwi wPvZ uQj |  
 KiŋAvb I nwm kwitdi Dci Zui uQj e`vcK RvbtKvby| Mni WvWv gv`imv  
 t\_ŋK wCŋcyj gvIjvbn KZeD`xb mŋne cŋqB Avgv`i emotZ AvmŋZb|  
 KvPwi Nŋi eŋm `v`fivBŋi mŋ½ AvCv w`ŋZb| Mŋtgi AŋbK Avbx gvby ZLb  
 Ibv`i K\_v iŋtZ AvmŋZb| evŋKiMÄ t\_ŋK Kj KvZv Avi ei\_bv t\_ŋK  
 Kuv`qv chS-`v`fivBŋi ZLb wePiY uQj | agŋq mfv mgrtek Ges wgv`  
 gvnmŋj Dcj ŋŋ Gme RvqMv t\_ŋK `v`fivBŋi bŋtq cŋqB AvgS`y cŋ AvmŋZv|  
 `v`fivB Lp cvlqvij Pkgv cotZb| Avgiv tQvUiv Zui KvŋQ wKQz RvbtZ  
 PvBŋj gv\_v wPzKŋi Pkgvi Dci t\_ŋK Ggbfvte ZvKvŋZb Avi wguUvWu Kŋi  
 nmŋZb th tmB `ŋZ tKvŋw`bB tŋvjv bq| `v`fivBŋi uQj GK AvRe  
 cvKvjv| tmB cvKvjv cŋEr GKgvŋ `v`fivB| Avime, AsK, evsjv Avi  
 BŋŋiR cotZb `v`fivB| `v`fivBŋi B`g t\_ŋK cvk Rŋŋj Zvici mevB  
 cŋBgvwi hvevi K\_v fivtZv| Avime Avi AstK fivŋjv uQjvg Awig| evsjv Avi  
 BŋŋiR fivŋjv Kivi Rŋb` ZvB i`mveŋi Avgv`i QvU wgvŋZv bv| `v`fivBŋi  
 KvŋQ eB LvZv wŋtq emŋZ nŋZv Avgv`i| `v`fivB Aek` covivbi Rŋb`  
 Avgv`i Lp teŋk Pic w`ŋZb bv| eo eo me tKZve Lŋj wŋtq `v`fivB emŋZb  
 Zui j`ŋtŋZi BŋR tPqŋi | Avgiv emZvg gmvUŋZ cmvU wewŋtq| cov bv cvŋj  
 Zvi `wŋtq\_vKvi wŋqg uQj | Avi iuk` gYx Rŋŋvi Avhvb w`ŋj B AtUvŋuJK  
 QvU nŋtq thŋZv i`mveŋi Avgv`i tmB wŋtkl B`g |  
 `v`fivBiv wZb fvB GK tevŋ| Awe`j ingvb, Lwj`j ingvb, gvŋR`j ingvb  
 Avi Kgvv teMg| Kgvv teMg mevi tQvU nŋj I Zvi wŋtq nŋjv mevi AvŋM|  
 cŋi Kgvv teMŋgi bb` mmlbv evbŋi mŋ½B `v`fivBŋi wŋtq nq| `v`fivB Avi  
 mmlbv evbŋi uQj wZbw mŋŋb| mŋteiv evby tgvRvŋŋj nK Avi nŋtRiv evby|  
 PZ`mŋŋŋbi Rŋbŋi mgq mmlbv evbygviv hvb| Avgiv `v`xŋK t`LŋZ cwi wŋb|  
 `v`fivB Av`i Kŋi Zui `ŋ tqtq mŋteiv evbŋK WwKŋZb eo-Avi nŋtRiv evbŋK  
 WwKŋZb tQvU| eo-Avi tQvU wŋtq nŋjv Aŋ eqŋm| tmB mŋŋŋm tgvRvŋŋj  
 nK hvi WwK bvg uQj wgvRyLp `ŋz nŋtq hvq| B`ŋj hvevi e`ŋj eŋj kŋi Avi  
 Mŋtgi eo eo MvŋQ Pŋj Zvi wePiY| Mŋtgi mevB wgvRŋK ZLb b`wv bŋtq  
 WwKŋZB teŋk cŋ` KiŋZv| KvY thLvŋb wvPŋi`i tKvŋbv ANUb NUŋZv  
 tmLvŋbB wgvRj bvg tkvbn thŋZv| ZvB mevB ZvŋK ZLb b`wv bŋtqB teŋk  
 wPbŋZv| gvŋ tPŋi eQi eqŋm b`wvi wŋtq nŋjv cvŋki ewoi iung gYxi  
 GKgvŋ tqtq fivbweŋi mŋ½| wŋtq ci b`wvi Pwiŋ tMj GŋKevŋi cvŋe|  
 Mŋtgi meŋPŋtq tRŋUj tQŋj i cwi Pŋtq wgvRyZLb msmvi KiŋZ j wMj |

iung gYxŋi `ŋ tQŋj GK tqtq| ikr` gYx, fivbwe I Kwig gYx| GKgvŋ  
 tqtq fivbweŋi wŋtq cŋi eQi eo tQŋj ikr` gYxi wŋtq w`ŋj b iung gYx|  
 wKŋS`teŋ-fvŋZi w`b AKvj Kŋj ivq giv tMŋj b wZwb| wŋtq Avb` tkl chS-  
 tkvŋK cwi bZ nŋjv| tMvUv Mŋtq ZLb tkvŋKi gvZg| Avgv`i gmvRŋi` Bgvv  
 uQŋj b iung gYx| Zvi gZŋZ gmvRŋi` GKUv mskU mŋw nŋjv| cŋi i`mvei  
 Rŋŋvi ci Zvi mgvavb Kitj b `v`fivB gYx Awe`j ingvb| `v`fivB tNviYv  
 w`ŋj bŋ hŋK ikr` gYx-B nŋeb iung gYxŋi mŋZ`Kvŋi DEivaxKvi| tmB  
 t\_ŋK ikr` gYx Avgv`i gmvRŋi` Bgvv| GgvŋtZ ikr` gYx Zui evevi  
 mgŋq Avhvb w`ŋZb| fivx mŋjv KŋE ikr` gYx Avhvb t`b| tŋvŋteŋvq  
 Mŋtgi mevi Ng fivŋ ikr` gYxŋi mŋjv KŋEi Avhvb iŋb| ikr` gYx  
 gmvRŋi` bZb Bgvv nŋqv tQvUŋi gŋa`l ZLb gmvRŋi` hvevi wwiK cŋi  
 tMj |  
 gYx Lwj`j ingvb uQŋj b `v`fivBŋi tPŋt `ŋ eQŋi tQvU| wKŋS` `v`fivBŋi  
 wŋtq cŋi eQiB wZwb wŋtq Kiŋj b mmlbv evbŋi tQvU tevŋ nwmv evbŋK|  
 mmlbv evby Avi nwmv evby `ŋ tevŋ Avevi Zv`i wŋtq nŋtqQ gYx Awe`j  
 ingvb Avi gYx Lwj`j ingvb `ŋ fvBŋtq mŋ½| GB wŋtq Dfŋ cwi evŋi ZLb  
 Pig Kjn t`Lv w`j| KvY, cŋg wŋtqU nŋtqQj Dfŋ cwi evŋi me`  
 mŋZŋtq| Avi wZxq wŋtqU nŋjv Lwj` Avi nwmv evbŋi cvj vŋbvi gŋa`g|  
 wZb eQi chS-Lwj`j ingvb Avi nwmv evbygviv Zvi I cvŋi eukewoŋq GK  
 wKvU Avwŋŋi ewotZ cvj tŋQŋj b| cŋi `v`fivB Dŋ`m wŋtqB Lwj`ŋK  
 ewotZ wŋvŋtq Avŋj b| KvY, I B mgq tQvUfvB gvŋRŋi` wŋtq|  
 gYx gvŋR`j ingvb wŋtq Kiŋj b eŋj kŋi b`xi I cvŋi ei Bŋŋqvŋi Kvŋm gYxŋi  
 tQvU tqtq Zvŋniv evbŋK| teŋ-fvŋZi w`b Lwj` Avi gvŋRŋi` eDŋi  
 gYxewotZ GKmŋ½ eiY Kŋi tŋl qv nŋj | gYx ewotZ Aveŋiv mevB MmWz bvU`  
 Mvb evRbv Kiŋjv| Mŋtgi AŋbŋK ZLb GB `vex KiŋZ j vMŋj b th gYx ewotZ  
 Mvb evRbv nŋtqQ| gmvR` Avi I B ewotZ ivLv hvq bv| nq gYx ewo t\_ŋK  
 gmvR` tKvŋbv wŋtqŋ RvqMvq `vŋŋŋ` KiŋZ nte, bBŋj I B `vexi cŋŋi  
 tKD Avi gYx ewoi gmvRŋi` Rŋŋvi bvgvR cotZ Avmŋe bv| i`i nŋjv gmvR`  
 wŋtq Mŋtq `ŋ cŋŋi gŋa` Kjn| I B Kjn ZLb Avmŋj gYx Avi wK`viŋ i  
 gŋa`B e`vcK AvKvŋi Qvotŋq| Ab` wKQz tŋvK ZLb gYx ewoi mŋ½  
 wK`viŋ i Kjn tek Dcŋŋm KiŋQj | Dfŋ cŋŋi Zviv ZLb bvbv aiŋbi `Re  
 Qvotŋq| Avi `Re axŋi axŋi Ggb gvŋv aviY KŋiŋQj th Zv tkl chS-  
 j ovŋtq iŋc wŋj |

c0Z eQi AN0Y-tc0l grtm gYx ewoi m1/2 wK`vi ewoi j ovB GKUv HwZtn`  
ifc wbj | miv eQi bvbv ai0bi „Re Dfq ct0li gta` PjvPwj nq| AN0Y  
gym Avmtj Zv fqsKi AvKvi aviY Kti | ZLb GK ckjv Dfq ct0li gviwgwi  
nq| GB gviwgwi0Z Xvj kiwK ivg`v0i c0qMI `ii` n0Z `v0K| tMvUv  
`v0Yv0tj gYx Avi wK`vi0i HwZtn`i IB Kjn tkl ch0-AwacZ` we-  
vtii j ovB0q ifc wbj | `ii` n0jv Dfq ct0li kw0 evov0vi tLjv| kw0  
evov0vi tLjv ej0Z eo tMv0tZ t0tj ev tg0q w0q w0q bZb AvZ0q0i  
wekvj kw00K w0tRi c0qvR0b Kv0R j vMv0bv| Ggmb0Z gYxiv wK`vi0i  
Zj b0q ab m0u0t0Z GvM0q w0j | hv Avevi bZb kw0 m0thvR0tbl gYx0i  
GvM0q ivLj | `kM0tgi me eo eo tMv0xi m1/2 gYx0i bZb Kti AvZ0qZv  
nlqv `ii` n0jv| wK0 eQi N0i AN0Y tc0l gym Avmtj B Kv0R`v j vMZ gYx  
Avi wK`vi iv|

wgRyAvi fv0jwe0i c0g m0sb nj t0tj | `v`fvB gYx Awe`j ingvb gYx ewo  
Avi wK`vi ewoi `xN0Kjn e0U GKwU D0`vM M0b Kiti b| b0Zx gYx  
Ave`m mv0v0i g0L fvZ Ab0v0b wK`vi ewoi mev0tK w0g0Y Kiti b|  
wK`vi ewoi t0vKRb `0-fvZ Ab0v0b `v`fvB gYx Awe`j ingvb0K  
c0Zk0vZ w`tj b th GLb t0K Zv`i gta` A0NwL Z IB Kjn eU `vKte| `0  
M0tci IB Avb` tgjvq A0NwL Z IB Kjn e0Ui `0i K w0t0te Zriv bZb Kti  
Avevi AvZ0qZv cvZv0j b| ZLb Lwj0i eD nwmv evby w0tj b wZb gr0mi  
tcvqvWZ| Iw`0K wK`vi ewoi tgvKvg wK`vi eD tRv0j Lv weveL ZLb bq  
gr0mi tcvqvWZ| wK`n0jv gYx Lwj`j ingvb Avi tgvKvg wK`vi h0 t0tj  
I tg0q nq Zvntj Zv`i gta` w0q t`lqv n0e| Avi IB w0qi gr0tg wPi  
we`vq t0te `0 M0tci Kjn| gYx Avi wK`vi0i gta` ZLb bZb Kti  
m0u0tK0 DbwZ n0Z `vK0jv| Dfq M0tci tKv0bv t0vUlv Ab0vb `vK0j  
ci`ui ci`ui0K w0g0Y t`lqv i t0qvR Pjv yntjv|

gYx Awe`j ingv0bi b0Zx Ave`m mv0v0i `0a-fvZ Ab0v0bi c0i gr0mB  
tgvKvg wK`vi eD tRv0j Lv weve GKUv c0l m0sb c0e Kiti b| t0tj i bvg  
ivLv nq Bmjvg atg0 c0ZK` nhiZ tgvrv00 (m.)-Gi bvgb0v0i tgvrv00  
imj wK`vi | mevB Zv0K imj b0t0B WwK0Z `ii` Kiti b| KviY, mevi aviYv  
`0s tL`v Dfq ct0li Kjn wgvsmvq ivRx n0q Zv`i wv0v0K `vMZ  
Rwb0t0Qb| imj i R0t0 ci Dfq c0c Ave0iv bZb Kti GK ckjv agavg  
Mi` RevB Kti fvi t0vR Kij | Gi wK`Oq gym c0i Lwj0i eD nwmv evby  
GKUv Kb`v m0sb c0e Kiti b| Ave0iv Dfq M0tci Avb0`i ag`ii` n0jv|  
`v`fvB gYx Awe`j ingvb Lwj0i tg0q0i bvg ivL0j b Av0qv evb0 wZvb

ZLb hv0 w`tj b th nhiZ tgvrv00 (i.)-Gi c0g weve Lw`Rv (i.) w0tj b  
I bvi t0tq 15 e0ti e0| ZvB Lwj0i t0tq bvg I bvi w0Zxq `0 Av0qv  
(i.)-Gi bvgb0v0i ivLv n0jv| G0Z tKD tKv0bv Av0v0 Kiti b b0| M0tgi  
mevB Rv0b tgvKvg wK`vi0i t0tj imj wK`vi0i m1/2B Lwj` gYx0i tg0q  
Av0qv evb0i w0q n0e| tmB Avb0` bZb Kti Avevi Dfq M0tci ag` avg Kti  
fvi t0vR n0jv|

wgRyAvi fv0j mvZwU m0sb| GKwU t0tj QqvU tg0q| Ave`m mv0v0i I i0d  
QvZi kw0`v teMg, kwi dv teMg I i0d QvU, tg0ni `b weve, ingvPv teMg, Av0qv  
teMg I Av0qv teMg I i0d KiuU| Gig0a` eo e0R, Avgvi Avi tg0ni `0bi  
w0qi ci QvZi fv0i w0q nq| c0i ingvPv Avi Av0qv w0q nq GKmv0`  
Avi Kiu0i w0q w0j ever gv0i Rxe0 kvq gYx ewo0Z me0kl tKv0bv eo Drme|  
tmB Drmte Avgv0i t0tj tg0qv0l w0tq w0j | eo e0Ri ZLb cvP t0tj `0  
tg0q, Avgvi ZLb Pvi t0tj wZb tg0q, tg0ni `0bi ZLb wZb t0tj wZb tg0q,  
ingvPvi ZLb `0 t0tj, Av0qv ZLb `0 t0tj wZb tg0q Avi QvZi fv0i GK  
t0tj wZb tg0q| Giv mevB Kiu0i w0tq0Z gYxewo0Z Dcv`Z w0j |

#### 4. k0i ewo Avgvi bZb Rxeb

ew0qvixi me0t0q ab00` cwi ev0i 00/4r Avjx nvljv`vtii eo t0tj Rqbj  
Av0`xb nvljv`vi I i0d tM0i m1/2 Avgvi w0q n0jv| gv0 bq e0i eq0m  
k0i ewo G0m Awg tcjvg wekvj GK msmvi | t0v0 Av0g ZLb msmv0i Kx  
e0s? Iw`0K Avgvi k0i m0t0e Avevi `0 cZ0e| eo cZ0e Avgvi kv0w0| Avi  
t0vU cZ0e Avgvi t0c kv0w0| Avgvi kv0w0 n0tZB Avgvi msmvi we`vq  
n0tZLw0| msmv0i hveZxq KvR GKUv GKUv Kti Avgv0K wZvb n0tZb0tZ  
tKlv0j b| Kxfv0e gv0 fviR Kiti nq, Kxfv0e tcv0R KvU0Z nq, fv0Z  
K0ZvUkZcvb w0tZ nq, Wj Kxfv0e ivb0e Kiti nq, KLv W0j evMvi w0tZ nq,  
tKvb c0w0tZ gv0i t0v0 te0k m0`y nq, tKvb gv0 tKvb Zi Kvix fv0j v hvq,  
Kxfv0e w0v evb0tZ nq, Kxfv0e gvsm ivb0e Kiti nq BZ`w0 me w0tq Avgvi  
kv0w0 Avgv0K w0R n0tZ wKwL0tq0b |

Avgvi w0qi ci k0i ewo0Z t`Lv w0j GKUv Av0Kw0LZ c0Z0hw0Mz0| Avgvi  
kv0w0 Avi t0vU kv0w0 w0tj tmB c0Z0hw0Mz0| Avgvi t0vU kv0w0 ZLb m0thw0  
t0tj B Avgvi Kv0Ri fj at0b| tmB NUbv t0K msmv0i `ii` n0jv GKUv  
Akws0 Avgvi k0i m0t0e msmv0i Akws0-GK`g mn` Kiti b b0| wZvb  
mev0tK t0v0 msmvi `0 fviM Kti w0tj b| t0vU kv0w0, Zui GK t0tj Av0Rvj

tnvmb Avi `β tqtq tgvb Av AvtgbvK wbtq kji mvtne Avjv`v Lvl qv  
 ii" Kitjb |  
 Abw`k Avgiv `vgr-`x `βRb, Avgvi bb` i`we, tejv, AvOz gwi qg, Rwi bv  
 Avi t`ei wSbyl gvbK wbtq Avgvi kvwo`ii" Kitjb AvtKUV msmvi | nVr  
 Kti mekvj cwievii GB fivMvMtz Avgvi `vgrxi ZLb tLB nvi vbi `kv |  
 wKs` Avgvi kvwo Lp k<sup>3</sup> gvby | wZwb wKQtZB Avtvl KitZ ivRx bb | eo  
 tQtj tK tWtK miwmi eyStq w`tb nq ZvtK GB msmvii `vqZj wbtZ nte |  
 Avi Zv Zui Bb`Kkvb Abjvqx Prj vZ nte | bBtj wZwb tmvRv meiwKQz tdtj  
 evtci emotZ Pj hvteb | cQvRtb Avgvi kji mvtnei m½ GB wbtq Avtvi  
 t`b`ievi Kiteb | wKs` GKm½ Avi `β cwievii `vKv Pj te bv |  
 Avgvi kji mvtne ZLb Avgv`i tK wKQz Rwg w`tb | Avi ejtb, Guv w`tq  
 ii" Ktiv | Awg htZw`b RweZ AwQ ZtZw`b AšZ bv tLq KvDk gtZ  
 t`tebv | Avgiv ZvB tqtq wjvg | wKQz w`bi gta`B Avgvi eo bb` i`we  
 wbtq m`šU Avmj | cvl tZgb wkvjZ bb | wKs` cvt`i eev Avgv`i Mgtgi  
 cUg nvRx mvtne | Avj nvR; Lvb gRvtni Lub mvtne bvtgB wlvb metPq tek  
 cwiwPz cvb | Lub mvtnei eo tQtj i m½ Lp agavg KtiB Avgvi eo bb`  
 i`we wbtq ntjv |  
 eQi bv NjtZB tqtR bb` tejvi Rtb` m`šU Avmj | Gevi cvt`i cwipq  
 Zvvl nvljv`i | Zt`il ce`cj`l`i Aw` wbeim KvDLvjx | Avi l`r`k  
 tQv kvwoi tKvj Rfo Avmj Avgvi tQv bb` teMg | fvi x mjZ Zvi |  
 wgti i tntj b A`ev wMmi wKt`cUti gtZv ifc Zvi | Zvi nwmZ AvKv  
 t`tK gPv Ltm cti | Zvi Kvbvq mgf`Rtjv`Qym nq | teMgti Rtb`i ci fivM  
 nlqv `β cwievii gta` eUv thtbv Avtvi m`p ntjv | GLb Avi evBti t`tK  
 Kvfv tUi cvl qvi Dcvq tbB th GB emotZ `β `βUv msmvi | GB emotZ  
 Avjv`v Pjvq ivb`e nq | GB emotZ `β mZxtbi `β Ni | GB emotZ `β  
 mZxtbi Pviw tQtj AvUw tqtq | fivB tevbt`i tZv tKD tKvfv fivB Avjv`v  
 KitZ cvte bv | mevB gtb Kite Giv evtivrB GKB gvtqi mšw | GKB  
 Av`i tmtn mevB eo ntZ j`vMj | GKB tiv` epj Kv`vgwUtz Zviv üi Zv Qwotq  
 gvby ntZ j`vMj | hv t`tL etj kti ZLb fvi x Avb` | fvi x m` `i AvKvki  
 Zviv`i | wguUguU wbfjvfy nvmg` Kti tivR thtbv AvKv tm K`vB tkvbq  
 Avgv`i | RMr kwš`i wektg Avb` RvM ntl`Ku`vq | Rxb ht`Á tm fvi x  
 Avb` c`fú tLjv | tm tLjv t`Ltz t`LtzB RMr Avgv`i KvtQ Avtvi tek  
 cwiwPz ntq l`t | Avgiv cwi cvk`K wPbtZ `wK | Avgiv cUz`tektK Avcb

KitZ D`Z nB | RMtZ meB Avcb | mevB mevi KvtQi gvby | `i mj`i  
 ZvivUJ ZLb KvtQi eo Av`i i ntq tMj |  
 Awg tZgb fvtjv wj LtZ cwi bv | wKs` GKv GKv K`v ej tZ cwi | Mí KitZ  
 cwi | `šZPviY KitZ cwi | gtb Ktoi K`v AvKvKtK ej tZ cwi | nqtZv  
 evZm Zv Kvb tctZ `itZ cvti | m` `tLi `šZ`tjv Avgvi cvt`i  
 gvby `tjvi mvt`wengq KitZ cwi | m` `tL Kx t`Lv hvq? bvKx Abyfe Kiv  
 hvq? m` Avi `tL Kx gyt`i Gwv l`wv? GKB gyt`i gta` Zv mevR Kti |  
 thgb Avtjv Avi AÜKvi | thgb w`b Avi iw`l | thgb tRvqi Avi fivUv | thgb  
 Avb` Avi te`bv | thgb nwm Avi Kvb` thgb Rb`Avi gZi | thgb k`Avi  
 wtk`a | thgb kwš`-Avi Akwš`-thgb m`y` Avi Am`y` | thgb i`Ktbv Avi  
 t`fRv | meiwKQz tKgb `βUv Ae`v | Lp AveK j`vM Rtb`i AvtM GB Awg GK  
 mgq tKv`vq wJvg | gZi ci GB Awg Avevi tKv`vq Pj hvteb wKOB Rwb bv |  
 Rxb Kx Zvl wKOB Rwb bv | Rxb`i GB Ae`v Kxmi Rtb` Zvl Rwb bv |  
 gvby Rtb`i AvtM tKv`vq `vK Avi gZi cti tKv`vq Pj hvq Avgiv tKD Zv  
 Rwb bv | Avgiv i`ayivZi Zviv t`tL wKQz weag Abyfe KitZ cwi | nqtZv  
 Avgiv mevB IB AvKvki AmsL` Zviv | Rtb`i AvtM nqtZv Avgiv mevB IB  
 AvKvki Zviv wJvg | Avevi gZi cti Avgiv mevB nqtZv IB AvKvki Zviv  
 ntq hvB | wKs` Avgv`i GB Avmv Avi hvl qvi gvSLvbUv hv` Rxb nq Zvntj  
 tmB Rxb`i NUbv`tjv IB mgqKvtj Rxb` evKx mgqUvq GB NUbv`tjv  
 tKejB `šZ bqZv w`šZ | Zeycv`exi Aw` Kvj t`tK gvby l`i GB th Avmv  
 hvl qv, GB th weivgnb Rb` gZi, GB th RxbKvj, GB th NUbvi Abym½  
 Gmte gta` Kx tKvfv wPšb ifc AvtQ? bwk gvby l` cKwZi gtZv GKwU  
 Ae`v | cKwZi Avi Rj evqcvieZ`bi gtZv gvby l`i ZvB cwi eZ` nq | Avgiv  
 AvtM fivM tKD Zv wK gtZv ej tZ cwi bv |  
 Avgvi cUg mšw thw`b Rb`v`f KtiwJ tmw`bi AbywZ Awg KvDk  
 tevStZ cvie bv | te`bv ctnZ Avb` i th tKgb ifc Zv Awg tmw`bi AvtM  
 tKvbw`b eštZ cwiw | wKs` Avb` i l`wctv th te`bvi Aw`Zi Zv ešjvg  
 eQi NjtZB | Avgvi tQtj ZLb mte gv gv KitZ wktL`tQ | GK cv`ycv Kti  
 nuUtz wktL`tQ | Ii Bt`Q GK t`tto tMvUv cv`ex Nji Avmte | wKs` hLbB I  
 tmB Bt`Qi cUz`dj b NUvZ Pvq | ZLbB KtqK cv wMtgB cw`e Lvq | Ii GB  
 t`šo Suc t`tL Avgvi ZLb fvi x Avb` | tmB Avb` Avgvi tek w`b wUKtjv  
 bv | AKvj Ktj ivq Avgvi cUy`i atbi cUy` evqyDto tMj | Avgvi et`Ki gta`  
 ZLb tKv`v t`tK thtbv GKUv Kei i`wPz ntjv | Awg GB Rxb`i tKvfv A`  
 eštZ cwi bv | GB nwm Avb` i tKvfv gg`v KvDk tevStZ cwi bv |



Avgvi Ašči i tMvcb wQf`^GKuv wPb wPb e`\_v i ay tMvctb wKti I tV| cU\_exi  
 meikQzK Avgvi Acw\_@ gtb nq| AUkvi Keči i mKj w`äZv thtbv AvgvtK  
 Mm Kti tQ| Avgvi tPvL i ay Avgvi tQvE tQzj wUtK LjR tdti| Zey Rxeb  
 Avgvi wbgMeAwMkLv nq wgnUgnU Rj tZ \_vK| wVK `jeQi ctiB Avgvi Nti  
 Avtm Avti Kuv Pu`g| Avgvi tQzj| Avgvi wctj nvi tlv gmbK| Avgvi  
 Kuj Rvi UKiv| ZvtK bZb Kti wcti tctq Rxeb Avgvi axi axi `vfwEK  
 nZ`ii` Kij| Rxe tbi meikQzK Avevi nwm Avb`i i o Dik w`j| Ašči i  
 A`k` tKv tRtg \_vKv bxj Kó tKv\_vq thtbv nwi tq tMj| Awg ZLb Rxe tbi  
 Rtg \_vKv Lv tq bZb Kti Avtj v t`Lz \_wK| mgq tctj Awg i ex`bv`i Mvb  
 i`w| AvR i`bj vq Kwe \_i`i GB MvbwUÑ  
*Gevi DRvo Kti j l tn Avgvi hr-wKQzmef|*  
*wcti Pvl, wcti Pvl, wcti Pvl I tMv PÁj \*  
*Pi v tZi tej vq bmq GK chti i tLj vq*  
*Avgvi `cb`fj cbr cti Y`vl tctZ AÁj \*  
*hw` GB wQj tMv gtb,*  
*hw` cig w` tbi `si Y N Pvl Pig AhZtb,*  
*Zte fiv tLj vi Nti bmq`wv l q`tbK-Zti Ñ*  
*tm\_v aj vq aj vq Qovl tnj vq wQbactj i `j \*

5. etj kfi I Kugi

etj kfi b`xi m1/2 wgtk AvtQ Avgvi AtbK `šiz AtbK we`šiz| Avgvi `v y  
 fivBöi tQvUfvB gyx gvtR`j i ngvb Avi Zwi `g Zvtniv evbji tKv tlv tqtq mš-  
 vb tbB| i ay Pvi wU tQzj| Ave`j nK, Ave`j iv`4vK, kvgmj nK Avi bwiRej  
 nK| kL Kti eo tQzj Ave`j nK tK ZvB wctq w`tj b gvi evti v eQi eqtm|  
 Nti eD nq Avmj bq eQti i tgnit`b weve| tgnit`b weve muZvi RvbtZb bv|  
 tmB K\_v i`tb tMvUv gyx emoi A`i gntj Pj tZ j v Mj nvmvnm Avi  
 KvbvNj v| etj kfi i I cvti tnmj veybqv tgnit`b weveöi evtci emo| A\_P tqtq  
 muZvi Rvtb bv GUv Kx tKv tlv KvtRi K\_v| A`i gntj i I Bme Ljfm LvEmtK  
 tZvqv`v bv Kti tQvE tgnit`b weve muZvi tkLvi cöZÁv Kiti j b| mgq m`thvM  
 tctj B Pcpvc tbtg cotZb wZwb emoi tCQtb etj kfi| etj kfi i ZLb fixY  
 thšeb| ni nvtgkv Kugi t`Lv hvq ZLb tMvUv etj kfi|  
 tQvE tgnit`bi cotb bZb wctqi Mqbv MvU| htgi gtZv tKv\_v t`tK D`q nj  
 gvby tLtkv GK Kugi| tQvE tgnit`b wKQz efs I Vvi AvtMB Lc Kti Kugi

ZvtK ači t dj j | GB `k` t`Lz tcz Ave`j ntki gv Zvtniv evby| Zvtniv  
 evbji wPrKviti gyx emotZ AvZsK Qwotq coj | wKš`bZb ea-tgtni`b tK tKD  
 Kugti i Kej t`tK D`vi Kitz cvij bv| ZLb cöqktB Lei tkvbn thtZv  
 AgtKi eDtK AvR Kugti tLqtQ| metPtq AveK Kiv wclq ntv gvby tLtkv  
 I B Kugti i me mgq i ay gwnj v`i B cO`| Zv Avevi tetQ tetQ GtKviti  
 bZb eDt`i | thme tqtqiv etj kfi muZvi wktLB eo nqtQ hv`i tKv tlv b  
 Kugti aij bv| Kx Avövh`tmme tqtq`i B wctqi cti Kugti Lvl qv`i`  
 Kij| Pvi w`tK GB wctq ZLb AvZsK Qovj th hv`i emo etj kfi i cvti,  
 Zvt`i emoi tKD hv`i wctq Kti, bZb eD thtbv b`xtZ bv vrtg| Kvi Y, Kugi  
 i ay tetQ tetQ bZb eDt`i B cO` Kitzv tLz| gvby tLtkv Kugti i tek  
 KtqKuv bZb eD Lvl qvi NUbvi ci t`tK etj kfi cvti i gvby Rb b`xi cvti i  
 tQzj t`i tK Avi tqtq w`tZ PvbZv bv| ZLb Zviv wctqi Rb` GKuv Avövh`kZ`  
 Rfo w`tZb| AvtM hv`i Zvg b`xi cvi t`tK Mötgi tFzi emo mivZ cvti v  
 Zvntj Avi tqtq w`tZ AvcwE tbB|  
 Ave`j nK cti Avevi wZb eQti i gv\_vq Avti Kuv wctq Kti wQzj b etU| wKš`  
 chwK Avi ggZvR `ß mšv tbi Rtbfi ci Ave`j ntki wZxq eD ingPvtKI  
 tmB etj kfi i Kugti tLqUQj | ZLb mviv Mötg GKuv \_Re i tUwQj th Avntj  
 Ave`j ntki fvtM`B Kugi tj Lv| I htZvivi wctq Kite ZtZvivi I i eDtK  
 i ay Kugti Lvte| GUvB thtbv Zvi wbgwZ| cti Ave`j nK Avi wctq Kti wUv  
 tQvUtej vq Avgvi Ave`j nK Pvpv cöqB Kwe`i` i ex`bv`v VvKti i GB MvbwU  
 Avgvt`i tMtg tkvbtZb| Avgiv ZLb GB Mv tbi muZ`B tKv tlv A\_`ešZvg bv|  
*GB Kti Q fvtj v wVj tn, wVj tn, GB Kti Q fvtj v|*  
*Ggnb Kliti ü`tq tgvri Zre`nb Rvtj v \*  
*Avgvi G ae br tcvortj MÜ wKQB bmn Xvtj ,*  
*Avgvi G `xc br Rvj vj t`q br wKQB Avtj v \*  
*hLb \_vK AtPZtb G wPE Avgvi*  
*AvNvZ tm th cik Ze, tmB tZv cj`vi |*  
*AÜKviti tgvtn j vtR tPvtL tZvgvq t`wL bv th,*  
*etR`Zvtj v Av\_b Kliti Avgvi hZ Kvtj v \*

6. loFZzAvgvi wbmM®

K. el@Kvj

eBcŕĀ Avlvp kteYŕK evsjvi el@Kvj ejv ntj l Avgvi t`Lv el@ AvrFÁZv  
wKŠ' wfbø hw l Avlvp gvtm el@ AvMgb| wKŠ' tMvUv Avlvp kteY fr`^gvŕm  
ficj eŕo nq| AmkY gvŕm wKQzeŕo \_vŕK| `MŕRv tkl nevi ci Avmŕj  
Avbŕmbfvŕte el@ evsjvt`k t\_ŕK we`vq tbq| A\_ŕr Avlvp kteY fr`^AmkY  
GB Pvi gvŕm evsjvt`k eŕo ev`jv ntZ t`tLwQ Avm| eBcŕĀi Avlvp kteY  
el@Kvj i mŕ½ ev`ŕei el@ GUvB Zdvŕ| Avlvp gvŕmi 7 ZwiL Avgvi  
wbkŕtbi Rbŕ| Avi kteY gvŕmi 15 ZwiL RbŕAvgvi tŕŕR tŕtŕ i Zwi |

Lŕ eŕo nt`Q| tŕŕNi ŕo ŕo WvK Avi fvix eŕoi mgq etj kŕi Lŕ bŕP|  
etj kŕii GB bŕPŕbi gvŕb ntjv Bwj k ZLb Rŕj i Dcŕi tLjv Kite|  
etj kŕii `ŕ cvŕii gvŕb| GB mgq Bwj k aivi cŕZthwMzŕq bŕŕte| tK KŕZv  
Bwj k tŕtjv, Kvi Bwj k meŕPŕq eo tmB Lei tkvŕv hvŕe cŕii w`b| Bwj k  
aivi mgq tŕŠKvq \_vKvi Avb`B Avjv`v| Rvj tZvjvi ci tMvUv tŕŠKv kv`v  
ntŕq hvq ifcvj x Bwj k| Rvj t\_ŕK Bwj k QvovŕZi th Kx gRv Zv hviv tKŕtŕv  
w`b Kŕiwb Zviv Rxŕtŕb eŕŕte bŕ|

Bwj k aivi Rŕb` eŕoi w`tb Avm| KLŕb OvZfvBŕi mŕ½ KLŕb bŕRvPvPvi mŕ½  
KLŕb ivRvPvPvi mŕ½ KLŕb cŕwK fvBŕi mŕ½ KLŕb mŕRvfvBŕi mŕ½ KLŕb  
tQvU gvŕvi mŕ½ KLŕb ivOv fvBŕi mŕ½ KŕZvevi th etj kŕi tŕtŕwQ tmB wŕtme  
tKv\_vl tj Lv tbB| eŕo bŕŕtj B th thLvŕb \_vKk nŕZi KvR tŕtL tmvRv tŕŠKv  
wbŕq tŕtŕg ciŕZv etj kŕi | etj kŕii ZLb fvix mŕ`i ifc| GB ifŕci mŕ½  
wgŕk AvŕQ fvix mŕ`i wSŕi wSŕi eŕo| eŕoi mŕ½ cvj w`tŕq ZLb evZŕmi Kx th  
t`vj wŕb| Zvi mŕ½ `ŕj `ŕj lŕv gvQ aiv bŕl | t`vj tLŕZ tLŕZ hLb Rvj  
tZvjv nq tŕŠKvq ZLb Bwj kŕi QvUvwb t`LŕZ fvix gRv jvŕM| Rvj t\_ŕK  
Bwj k tQvUŕZ tZgb tKŕtŕv cvŕ`kŕZv jvŕM bŕl i`ayk<sup>3</sup> nŕZ Bwj kŕi gŕLi  
gŕa` Wb nŕZi PviUv AvOj Xŕkŕq w`tj B Bwj k aiv hvq mŕŕR| Avi Rvj  
t\_ŕK Qvovŕq Bwj k i`ay tŕŠKvi mŕ½ \_vKv eŕŕki LŕŕŕZ tQŕo w`tj B ntjv|  
Bwj k GK`g tŕi cvq bŕ tm tKv\_vq AvŕQ| Kvi Y, Rvj t\_ŕK tm Avevi b`xi  
Rŕj i gŕa`B l B eŕŕki LŕŕŕZ PcPc \_vŕK|

Bwj k th aiv ciŕtjv Zv tm tŕi cvq Avgiv eŕŕki Lŕŕŕ wbŕq Kŕj Avmvi ci |  
ZLb Avi Zvi wKQB Kivi \_vŕK bŕl | j Rŕq QvUvwb l Kŕi bŕ tm| meŕPŕq  
t`LŕZ mŕ`i eo Bwj k| eo Bwj k tLŕZi teŕk gRv| tQvUŕejvq Bwj kŕi th  
KŕZv i Kŕgi AvBŕUg tLZvg Avgiv GLb Zv meB `ŕZ| kŕi Bwj k, fŕb Bwj k,

tSvj Bwj k, Bwj k wLpvi, Bwj k tŕjvD, Bwj k gŕv, Bwj k tKvgŕ, Bwj k fZŕ,  
Bwj k Kwo, Bwj k wŕtjv, cvŕŕ-Bwj k Avŕiv KŕZv i Kŕgi Bwj k| Bwj kŕi wWg  
w`tŕq evbŕtŕv ntZv wWŕŕ eŕB AvPvi w`tŕq wWŕŕ^tLŕZ fvix gRv| GLb Avi  
etj kŕi i tmB thŕeŕl tbB tmB ifcvj x Bwj k l tbB| etj kŕi GLb eŕoi mgq  
Bwj k cvl qv hvq bŕl Kvi Y, Bwj kŕi Rb` meŕPŕq teŕk `i Kvi tRvqvi fvUv|  
etj kŕi GLb Avi ej tZ tMŕj tRvqvi fvUv tbB| dŕiv`vq cŕv b`xŕZ eva  
t`evi ci t\_ŕKB etj kŕi Bwj k KŕtZ i i` Kŕi | Avi etj kŕi l ZLb t\_ŕKB  
Pi ciŕZ i i` Kŕi |

etj kŕi ZLb Bwj k Qvovl aiv ciŕZv eo eo cvŕwm, AvBo, evDk gvQ| GK  
aiŕbi kv`v tPjv gvQ cvl qv thŕZv ZLb| mevB ej Z mŕŕi tPjv | j ŕŕq Qq  
Bwŕ t\_ŕK `k Bwŕ| wPKb j ŕŕ Mob| GŕKevŕi kv`v| fvix mŕ`i t`LŕZ|  
tLŕZi fvix mŕ`ŕj GLb giv etj kŕi gvQ l tbB| AvŕM thme gvQ cŕkŕi  
cvl qv thŕZv GLb giv etj kŕi l tmB me gvQ gvŕS gvŕS cvl qv hvq| thgb  
evBjv, `K, tkvj, MRvj, wPZj, i`B BZ`w | etj kŕi b`xl gviv tMj | GB  
Aŕŕj t\_ŕK gvŕQ i vRZi tkl ntjv| etj kŕi Avi gvQ thŕbŕ GKmŕ½ Davl  
ntjv|

GLb Avi el@Kvj etj kŕi i gvŕQ i Dci GK`g wŕfŕ Kiv hvq bŕl GLb mŕMi  
t\_ŕK evRŕi AŕbK gvQ Avŕm| Avi Luj ev cŕkŕi i gvŕQ i Dci B mevi wŕfŕ  
Kŕi Z nq| A\_P tQvUŕejvq i`ay etj kŕi `ŕŕi tMvQŕj i mgq gvQ aiŕZ  
bŕŕtj B Pj tZv| wZb w`tbi Lveŕti i Rŕb` th cŕi gvY gvQ j vMŕe Zv gvŕ `ŕ  
Nŕvq aiv thŕZv| Avi GLb wZb w`b Nŕi th nvU Avmŕe tmB nŕŕU hw gvQ  
Avŕm Zvi Rŕb` Aŕcŕv Kivi wŕqg| nŕŕU gvQ Avŕm bŕb| gvŕb gvŕQ i weKŕi  
wWg, kvK, mewR, gj wM A\_ev fZŕAvi Wŕtj i Dci wŕfŕ Kiv Qvov Dciq tbB|  
cŕvq dŕiv`v evŕa meŕPŕq teŕk ŕwZ ntŕtŕQ `ŕŕŕvŕŕŕj i gvŕŕi | GLb Avi  
Avgiv etj kŕi i gvQ tLŕZ cŕi bŕl GLb Avgŕ`i nvU evRŕi l gvŕQ tZgb  
mgvMg tbB| etj kŕi i gvQ GLb ifcK\_vq `vb tŕtŕtŕQ Avgŕ`i  
tŕtŕtŕtŕ`i etj kŕi i gvŕQ i Mŕ tkvŕtj Lŕ AeK we`ŕq wbŕq gŕLi w`tŕk  
Zwŕkŕq \_vŕK| thŕbŕ embŕq embŕq tKŕtŕv ifcK\_vi Mŕ tkvŕwŕQ lŕ`i |  
el@Kvj ZvB GLŕb meŕPŕq teŕk gŕb cŕo tQvUŕejvi etj kŕi gvQ aivi  
NUbŕl KŕZv th eŕŕtZ wŕŕRw GKUz Rŕi chŕ-AvmŕZv bŕl | Avi GLb Rj evq  
cŕi eZŕbi dtj Ggb Ae`v ntŕtŕQ th tŕtŕtŕqiv GKUz eŕŕtZ wŕRŕj B Rŕi  
mŕ`Kwŕk wKQz bŕ wKQz nŕeB| GK etj kŕi b`x gviv hvŕ qvq tMvUv `ŕŕŕvŕŕŕj i`ay

gvQ aŷsm nqub | cvkvcwk aŷsm ntqtQ Avgv`i mntR tčUub msMŋni Dcvq |  
 dtj tčUutbi Afvte tQtj tqtqt`i tivM evj vB tj tMB AvtQ |  
 Avgv`i tQvUtej vq | etj kŷi AA`tj Afve uQj | tivM evj vB ej tZ ZLb uQj  
 gnvqvix Ktj iv, g`vtj wqv, Wvqwi qv, eo emŠ, tQvU emŠ, hŷv, wks=ŷ  
 UvBdtqW | i ayRj ntj ZLb tKD l l ȳ tLtzv bv | tKej UvBdtqW ntj B l l ȳ  
 Lvevi cŷkAvmtZv | Avi GLb weÁvtbi AtbK DbwZ ntqtQ | AtbK bZb bZb  
 l l ȳ Ame`vi ntqtQ | AtbK cji vZb tivMi uKv Ame`vi ntqtQ | weŷkl Kti  
 QquU gnvqvix tivM thgb emŠ, hŷv, abpsKi, nvg, tcwvj l, wVct`wi qv tivMi  
 uKv Ame`vti dtj evsj vt`ik GLb wki gZinvi AtbK KtqtQ | GK gym  
 t`tK cuP eQtii wki t`i Rtb` Gme uKv t`l qvi dtj wki gZi nvi l AtbK  
 KtqtQ | wKŠ` tčUutbi Afvte GLb etj kŷi i cvtii wki iv bZb bZb tivM  
 evj vBtq Avmvs`nt`Q |  
 ZvOrov mgj`a cŷoi D`PZv teto hvevi dtj Avi etj kŷi Pi civi Kvi tY tMvUv  
 `wŷYvÁtj GLb etj vcmMŷi i tj vbv cmbi DrcvZ ewx tctqtQ | elŷKvtj GB  
 tj vbrj Aevta Xŷk hv`Q wgvv cmbi mŷz | eb`v t`Lv w`tj Zv Xze`AvKvi  
 aviY KitiQ | dtj cŷZ eQiB bZb bZb tivM evj vB Avg`wb nt`Q | GLb  
 nmcvZvtj bZb bZb hšcwZ`vKv mŷEj | tivM evj vB wPŠZ Kiv hv`Q bv |  
 GUV Rj evqy cwieZŷbi Kvi tY nt`Q | hvi Rb` div`vq cŷv b`xi eva  
 AtbKvst`k`vqx |  
 GgubtZ tMvUv `wŷYvÁtj i gvbl cŷkuzk`thŷMi mŷz eo nq | eo eo  
 NwYSO Rjtj v`Qym eb`v G AA`tj i gvbtj i wZ` mŷz | Zvi mŷz GLb hŷp ntqtQ  
 tčUutbi Afve | dtj tivM evj vB GLb AvtMi Zj bvq AtbK tetotQ | Avi  
 AtbK tŷtj tMvUv wYŷ Kiv hv`Q bv | gv gvw gvbtj i RqMvtb tMvUv  
 etj kŷi thLvth GK mgq gŷwi Z uQj, tmB etj kŷi GLb i aŷ`ŷZ | GLb  
 elŷKvtj tmB etj kŷi i ayb`vRqv ficij GK gZ Rbc` | etj kŷi l tbB |  
 GB AA`tj i gvbtj i tmB weivgnxb Avb` l Avi tbB | elŷKvj gvŷb ZvB GLb  
 wZ` DrcvZ | elŷKvj gvŷb ZvB GLb Xze`eb`vq dmj tftm hv l qv | elŷKvj  
 gvŷb ZvB GLb Xze`Rj wv msKU | elŷKvj gvŷb ZvB GLb Nŷi Nŷi cŷE  
 nvnvKvi | elŷKvj gvŷb ZvB GLb Nŷi Nŷi e`vck tivM evj vB | elŷKvj gvŷb  
 ZvB GLb wvŷZ `thŷM Awb`iq ivŷx cvi | elŷKvj gvŷb ZvB GLb Riv Rxŷ<sup>o</sup>  
 AMwYZ gkvi Kvgol | elŷKvj gvŷb ZvB GLb GK GKUV RxeŠ`thŷM | elŷKvj  
 gvŷb ZvB GLb cveb eb`v `thŷMgtlx mŷv | elŷKvj gvŷb ZvB GLb AkvŠ`  
 Rbct` wvŷZ giv |

elŷKvj wbtq Ckvb Wwtqwi tZ Kx wj tLQ t`wLŷ elŷKvj gvŷb 22 tk kŷeY |  
 Avgv`i Kue`i i ew`bv` VvKŷi gnvqvix w em | 1348 eŷvtai GB w tb  
 evsjv mwnŷZ`i GB mgŷtU i Rxebcŷc wbeŷcZ nq | elŷKvj uQj Kue`i  
 wčŷ FZ | elŷKvj wZv wj tLQb l AtbK | KueZv Mvb tQvUMŷ | ev`j w`tbi  
 cŷg K`g dtj KtiQ`vb, Awg w`tZ GtmQ kŷetYi Mvb | AvR kŷetYi  
 Avgš`Y, `ŷvi Kufc ŷtY ŷtB, Nŷi ewab hvq eyS AvR UŷU | kŷetYi Nb  
 tNvi elŷ gta`B Kue thŷbv wPigv`i WvK i`btZ tctqutj b | ZvB GB  
 elŷKvtj B Zui gnvqvix NŷUwQj | 1913 mŷtj cŷg tKvtbv Gukqvevnx wntmŷe  
 mwnŷZ` Zui Agj` mŷo ŷMxZvÁwŷ ŷi Rtb` Kue tbtŷej cji vj vŷ Ktib |  
 Kue`i MxZvÁwŷ mŷo KtiwQj b GB evsj vt`ik etmB | Kue i Pbv KtiŷQb 13  
 w Dcb`vm | Dcb`vm`tj v ntj vŷ `ŷ tevb, eD-VvKivbxi nvU, tPrtLi evnj,  
 Nŷi-evŷi, cŷRvcwZi wbeŷ, PZi ½, Pvi Aa`vq, thvMvthvM, gvj Á, ivRw<sup>o</sup>,  
 tMviv, tkŷi KueZv l tŷKvWŷe | Kue wj tLQb 22 w bvUK | Kue i PZ  
 bvUK`tj v ntj vŷ kvŷiv`rme, gŷKŷ, cŷqŷŷE, ivRv, APj vqZb, WvKNi, dŷvŷx,  
 `i, AifciZb, gv`aviv, i`Kŷiex, tkvateva, Mncŷek, bŷxi cRv, cwŷvY,  
 Zvtmi t`k, ZcZx, Kvŷi hvŷv, eukwi, gv`i Dcvq, FYtŷkva l Pŷwŷ Kv |  
 cŷmb wj tLQb 4w | cŷmb`tj v ntj vŷ tMvovq Mj`, `eKŷEi LvZv, wPi Kgyi  
 mfv l tkl i ŷv |  
 Kue nvm`tKŠZK wj tLQb 16 w | Kue i PZ nvm`tKŠZK`tj v ntj vŷ fvgKv,  
 Qvti cixŷv, tctU l wctv, Af`ŷv, tivMi wPwKrmv, wPŠkxj, fve l Afve,  
 tivMxi eŷ, L`wZi weo`bv, Avh<sup>o</sup> l Avh<sup>o</sup> GKvbeZŷ, mŷŷ wePvi, Avkŷcxov,  
 Atš`w-mrKvi, iwmK l `i`evK` | Kue`i e`ŷtKŠZK wj tLQb 5 w |  
 e`ŷtKŠZK`tj v ntj vŷ wv cqmvi tŷvR, bZb AeZvi, AiwmŷKi `MŷŷB,  
 `Mŷq cŷmb l ekxKiY | Kue MxZbvU` wj tLQb 8 w | Kue i PZ  
 MxZbvU``tj v ntj vŷ evj wKcŷZfv, gvqv i tLj v, emŠ, tkl elŷ, bUivR, bexb,  
 kvctgvPb l cŷkuzi cŷZtŷkva | Kue`i bZ`bvU` wj tLQb 4 w | bZ`bvU``tj v  
 ntj vŷ kŷeYmV`v, bZ`bvU` wPŷv`v, bZ`bvU` Pŷwŷ Kv l k`vgv | Kue Kue`-bvUK  
 wj tLQb 4 w | Kue i PZ Kue`-bvUK`tj v ntj vŷ ivRv l ivb, wemRŷ, wPŷv`v  
 l gvŷj bx | Kue`i bvU`-KueZv wj tLQb 2 w | Kue i PZ bvU`-KueZv`tj v  
 ntj vŷ we`vq AvfKvc l Kwnbx |  
 i ew`bv` VvKŷi AtbK Mŷ wj tLQb hv evsjv mwnŷZ`i GK Agj` fŷEvi | Zui  
 GKK Mŷ 4 w | cŷqŷŷE, j j vtU i wj Lb, Bŷŷi i tŷvR l tm | Zui Mŷ msKj b  
 4 w | msKj b`tj v ntj vŷ Mŷ`Q, Mŷ mŷ, wZbmŷx l wj wKv | Gi gta`

Mí „t“Q Zwi Mí msL’v 91 wU| Mí mtfí Zwi Mí msL’v 19 wU| wZbm½xtZ  
Mí msL’v 4 wU| Ges wj mcKvq Zwi Mí msL’v 39 wU| Kwe „i“ i Kve“ msKj b 51  
wU| cĕŪ msKj b 60 wU| GQovon Kwe „i“ 15 wU| chĕtq cĕŪ wZb nvRvi Mvb  
wj tLĕQb| evsjvi elĕKvj gvtb Kwe „i“ i AĀw| elĕKvj Avmtj B ZvB tewk  
tewk Kwe „i“ i Mvb i bĕZ Bĕ“Q Kĕi |

*Averi GtmĕQ Avlĕp AvKvk tQĕq|*

*tgĕNi tKĕtj tiv` tntmĕQ ev`j tMĕQ UuU| Avrv nrvr nv|*

*AvR Avgvĕ` i QĕU I FivB, AvR Avgvĕ` i QĕU| Avrv nrvr nv|*

*Kx Kwi AvR tĕte br cvB, c\_ nwiĕq tKvb eĕb hvB|*

*tKvb gvtV th QĕU teovB, mKj tQĕj RĕU| Avrv nrvr nv|*

*tgN etj tQ, ŭhve hveĕ, ivZ etj tQ ŭhvĕŪ|*

*mĕMi etj ūKj wĕtj tQŕN Awg tZvgvi bvĕŪ|*

#### L. kirKvj

fiv`^AwmĕY evsjvi kirKvj | Avgvi `Ĕ msĕb BDmĕd Avi Fkvb gviv hvq fiv`^  
Avi AwmĕY gvtm| fiv`^ gvtmi 5 Zwi tL BDmĕd cwbĕZ Wĕte gviv hvq| Avi  
Avgvi Fkvb gviv hvq AwmĕY gvtmi 2 Zwi L| ZvB fiv`^AwmĕY Avmtj B Avgvi  
BDmĕd Avi Fkvĕbi K\_v Lĕ gĕb cĕŪ| BDmĕdi Rb` Avgvi GLĕbv wĕtRĕK  
Lĕ Acivax j vĕM| tKvb ĕĕY th Awg l tK tPvĕL tPvĕL ivLĕZ cwiwb| Avgvi  
tPvĕL cwiK wĕtq KLB th BDmĕd cĕĕi bvgĕj v| Avi tmB `ĕ`ĕZi KĕtqKuU  
gnZ`cĕti Avgvi BDmĕd Avi tbB| Avgvi BDmĕd tZvĕK Awg GLĕbv fjĕZ  
cwiwb| Avgvi tmvbr gvbK| Avgvi eĕKi i Zb| AvgvĕK ZB ĕĕv Kwi m  
BDmĕd| BDĕĕmi tQĕj i wĕŕi Rĕbĕi ci Avgvi Fkvĕbi Rbĕ| ZvB Fkvb wĕj  
cwi evĕi mevi Lĕ tQvU Avi Lĕ Av`ĕi i| tmB Av`ĕi i tQĕj wU Avgvi igRvĕbi  
ĕĕ`i w`b gviv tMj | AKvj Kĕj ivq Avgvi Fkvb, Avgvi bwŕo tQov Av`ĕi i  
mĕŕwU gviv tMj | Avgvi eĕKi me Kó thĕbv tj Lv fiv`^AwmĕYi AvKvĕki  
tgĕNi Mĕtq Mĕtq| AvKvĕki fj ytgN, Uj Utj Fiv etj kĕi Avi `ĕš-Kvkdj  
wĕtj Avgvi kirKvj | GB mgq ewĕ nq tgĕNi gwRĕ Dci | tKvĕbv w`b ewĕ  
nĕ| tKvĕbv w`b ewĕ nĕ bv| wĕš`cĕĕ Mig cĕĕ| fiv`^ gvtmi Mig bwK Zvj  
cvKvi Rĕb`B cĕi | Zvj cvKvi Rĕb` mĕZ`B Mig cĕĕvRb| bĕtj Agb k<sup>3</sup>  
mg\_ĕdj wU Avi cvKvi mĕŕevb\_vKĕZv bv| Zvj Avi Zvj wĕtj MigKvj | GB  
`ĕUv wRwĕm Miĕgi mgq Qovon nq bv| gvtV gvtV GB mgq Zvj cvĕK| Avi Zvj  
MĕtQ GB mgq Zvj cvĕK| Avi Miĕg gvbĕ| ZLb nvq ūZvm Kĕi | GB Mig tĕl

bv nĕZB i i“ nq avb cvKv| fiv`^ gvtmi 3 Zwi tL Avgvi Fkvĕbi Rbĕ| Avi  
AwmĕY gvtmi 14 Zwi tL Avgvi eo tgĕq `ĕŕi Rbĕ|

fiv`^ gvtm Avgvĕ` i tMvUv ewo cwbi Dci tĕtĕm\_vĕK| Mĕtgi wK gvSLvĕb  
Avgvĕ` i ewo| Pvi w`ĕK duKv gw| tmB gw fiv`^ gvtm ficj Rĕj `ĕ`ĕ|  
Rĕj i Dci tĕtĕm teovq kv`v kvĕj v| tRvQbv ivĕZ tMvUv gvtV kv`v kvĕj vi Kx  
Acifc tĕvfv| bqb Rvĕbv tmB tĕvfv t`ĕL fiv`^ gvtm cwbĕ`x Avgvĕ` i  
Rĕb| tKv\_vl evĕti tMĕj tĕšKvq hvevi wĕqg| Kvi Y Mĕg t`ĕK Avgvĕ` i  
ewo i mĕŕwM iv`w fiv`^ gvtm\_vĕK Rĕj i wĕtP| GB mgq Nĕi eĕm ivbĕ Kiv  
Qovon Dcvq tbB| ZvB cĕiv eQi GB mgqUvi Rĕb` Rĕj wĕ mĕŕw Kĕi ivLĕZ  
nq| bĕtj ivbĕ evbĕ eŪ| mvavi YZ tMvqj Nĕi gvtPq Avgvi i Kĕbv Kw  
Rwĕtq ivwL| hvĕK Avgvi ewj Kvŕŕ| ivbĕ AvĕM wKQz Kvŕŕ ivbĕ Nĕi i Pj vi cvĕk  
Avbv nq| I B i Kĕbv KvĕŕB fiv`^ gvtm Avgvĕ` i ivbĕ evbĕ Pĕj |

ZLb igRvĕ gvm| BdZwi tĕtĕl ivbĕ Nĕi tZj wcvv evbĕZ eĕmŪ| Avgvi  
Pvi cvĕk tĕĕĀ ev cwĕtZ eĕmĕQ Avgvi tQĕj tgĕqiv `ĕŕi Zĕi`bywĕbyBgvg-  
ĕkvb-w kvb-wkvb Avi BDĕĕmi eD wbi`| Nĕi Ckvĕbi eev ZLb Zvi wĕ  
bgvR covQj | tZj wcvv fivRvq AvgvĕK mrvqZv Ki wĕj eo tgĕq `ĕŕi Avi  
BDĕĕmi eD wbi`| wcvv bvgvĕbv gvĕ wmi qvj wkvb-wĕbyw kvb-ĕkvbiv wĕtq  
wĕwQj | `ĕŕi GB wmi qvj wK Kĕi w`ĕqĕj | Bgvĕgi wcvv cvl qv nĕj B Avevi  
bZb wmi qvj wkvb w`ĕq i i“ nq| tĕj BDĕĕmi eD wbi“, `ĕŕi wkvĕbi eev  
Avi Awg GB wmi qvj tbB| wZb evi wmi qvj tĕtĕl `ĕŕi tNvYv w`j Gevi  
evvi Rĕb` ivLv nĕ| tZvgiv covZ hvĕ| GLb wmi qvj eŪ| Bgvĕ mevĕĕK  
covĕ Rĕb` Zov j vMĕj v| i`by ZLĕbv `ĕŕi wĕQĕb `wĕtqĕj | Pj vi Rĕb`  
ZLb Avĕiv i Kĕbv Kvŕŕ j vMĕ| ZvB `ĕŕi Bkvĕvq i`by wĕQĕb ivLv i Kĕbv  
Kvĕŕi wĕtĕ t`ĕK GKUv Kvŕŕ Uvb tgĕi B wPrKvi Kĕi DVĕj v|

Bgvĕ i Kĕbv Kvĕŕi tmB wĕi w`ĕK UPĕvBU tgĕi t`ĕZ j vMj v Kx evĕvi |  
BĕZvgĕa` i`bj Ww nvĕZi ga`gv t`ĕK i<sup>3</sup> tei nĕZ i i“ Kiĕj v| mevB tmB  
i<sup>3</sup> Avi wĕš`ci L Kĕi B Zv Rvbĕj v `ĕŕi evĕĕK| i`bj KūUvi Nv nĕtqŪ|  
mĕtĕ Kvĕtj wĕl bv bvgvĕbv chĕ-mevB GūĕK KūUvi Nv eĕj | mĕtĕi bvg gĕL  
wĕtj bwK wĕl bvgvĕZ Svĕgĕ v nq| ZvB KūUvi Nv evi wĕqg| miv ewoĕZ ivŕ  
nĕj v th i`bj KūUvi Nv nĕtqŪ| Bgvĕ Lĕ k<sup>3</sup> Kĕi i`bj Ww nvĕZi Kbĕtqi  
Dci MvgQv w`ĕq ewĕtj v| Avi ga`gv bvBj b mZv w`ĕq GKUv ewab t`ĕl qv  
nĕj v| Ckvĕbi eev ejĕj vN I thĕbv NgvĕZ bv cvĕi, tZvi v tmB tPŕv Kwi m|  
Awg I Sv AvĕtZ tMj vg|

Avgvṯ i emo t\_ṯK Mōtg XKṯZ cōg wṯ yemoLv Nivgx emo | Nivgx emoi  
 nwi`vk Nivgx BṯZvgṯa` mṯci mel bvgvṯbv gšṯi B KṯiṯQ | nwi`vkṯK Avgvṯ i  
 emoṯZ cWṯq wṯq i`bj evey tMj Pi embqvix emš-I Svi emo | wKš`emš-  
 I Sv emoṯZ tbB | gvQ aiṯZ tm etj kṯi tMṯQ | etj kṯi i Zxi aṯi i`bj evey  
 nuṯZ j vMṯj v | GwṯK nwi`vk Nivgx Avgvṯ i DVṯb GṯmB gṯbvlvi bvtg  
 GKUv Mwj wṯq wPrKvi Kṯi DVṯj v | AvR gṯbvlvi GKw`b bBṯj Avgvi  
 GKw`b | ṯZvi GṯEveo mṯnm, Avgvi fṯBwRōi Mṯq KuLv wṯQm | Nṯi XṯK  
 nwi`vk Nivgx i`bj Wvb nvṯZ Avṯiv wZbUv euab wṯj v | mṯci mel bvgvṯbv gšṯi  
 cW Kṯi nwi`vk gwṯṯZ Pvc gṯi | Avi i`byNṯgi wSgw t\_ṯK IB Pvcṯi i  
 kṯā wKQlv j wṯq I ṯV | Bgvṯ i`bjK Pi \_vāi tgṯi tgṯi Rwmṯq ivLv ṯPōv  
 KiṯQ | AvovB NĒv aṯi nwi`vk GKvB gšṯcṯo i`bjK euPṯbvi ṯPōv KiṯQ |  
 I wṯK emš-I Sv KuLv Nvōi Lei tṯj AvMšṯKi mṯ½ K\_v bv etj PṯPvc  
 euMṯb Pṯj hvq | euMṯb wMṯq emš-I Sv GKUv PviwMvQ DVṯbvi ṯPōv Kṯib |  
 hw` PviwMvQlv mṯYDṯV Avṯm Zvṯj Avi fṯqi wKQlvbv | wṯṯi Gṯm emš-  
 I Sv AvMšṯKi mṯ½ i l bv ṯ`q | Avi hw` PviwMvQ DVṯbvi mgq MwQlv wṯo hvq  
 Zvṯj emš-I Sv mṯR Avi ṯṯZ Pvb bv | AvMšṯKṯ me eyṯṯq etj b | ṯPōv  
 KiṯZ ṯ`vl tbB | wKš`wMṯq Avi jvf nṯe bv | gv gṯbvlv Kcv Kṯib | i`bj  
 tejvq emš-I Sv euMvb t\_ṯK wṯṯi GṯmB i`bj eveyṯK ejṯj bN fṯqi wKQ  
 tbB | Avcwb `wovb | Awg Rvj Avi nwo emoṯZ ṯṯL GKUv jwv wṯqB  
 AvmṯQ |  
 GwṯK i`byZLb cōq tbwZṯq cṯoṯQ | i`bj miv kixi ZLb bxj nṯq tMṯQ |  
 gṯbvlvi DṯṯK` wewQwi me Mwj tṯi nwi`vk cōYcb ṯPōv KiṯQ i`bjK  
 euPṯZ | Avgiv Nṯi i mevB i`bj euPvi Avkv cōq ṯQṯob wṯqṯQ | i`byBgvṯgi  
 Nvṯo tbwZṯq cṯoṯQ | Bgvṯ cōYcb ṯPōv KiṯQ i`bjK Rwmṯq ivLṯZ | nwi`vk  
 ZLb ṯNvYv wṯj vN tgṯqṯQṯj iv mevB Ab` Nṯi hv | i`bjK GB Ae`vq ṯṯL  
 Ab` Nṯi ṯKD tMj bv | nwi`vk Aveṯiv Avṯe`b Kiṯj v Awg fṯY Lvivc K\_v  
 ejṯZ i`i` Kiṯev | Avcbv ṯKD GB K\_vq gb wṯeb bv | fṯY Lvivc Mwj |  
 Avcbv` i j Rj j wMṯZ cvṯi ZvB Ab` Nṯi tMṯj fṯj v | nwi`vṯki Avṯe`ṯbi  
 cṯi l ṯKD Ab` Nṯi tMj bv | eis Ab` Ni t\_ṯK Avṯiv gvbj tmLvṯb DuK w`j |  
 i`bj Kx nq Zv miwmi ṯ`Lv Rṯb` | wK ZLb emš-I Sv Avi i`bj evey Gṯm  
 tṯQṯj v |  
 emš-I Sv nwi`vṯki mṯ½ wKQ ZwišK wbgg Kvbb tkqvī Kiṯj b | nwi`vk  
 GKevi i`bj PviwṯK `wM ṯKṯUwQj | tmB tMvj etṯi gṯa` GṯZvṯY i`bywQj |

nwi`vk wṯRi GKUv tMj etṯi gṯa` eṯm gšṯcW KiwQj | Avi i`bj etṯi  
 gṯa` gwṯṯZ Pvc w`wQj | Gevi emš-I Sv i`byAvi nwi`vkṯK wṯq GKUv eo  
 eṯ Kiṯj b | wṯRi Rṯb` Avṯi KUv ṯQlv eṯ Kiṯj b eo etṯi evṯi | i`bj  
 ṯPṯL gṯL wZb evi Rj wQUṯj b emš-I Sv | nwi`vkṯK wKQ GKUv ejṯj b |  
 Zvici nwi`vk Avi emš-I Sv wgtj `i` nṯj v gšṯcW | wZbevi nwi`vk gwṯṯZ  
 Pvc gṯi | PZṯvi emš-I Sv gwṯṯZ Pvc gṯi b | ZṯZvṯY i`bj tbwZṯq  
 civ Ae`vi GKUv DbwZ nṯqṯQ | `ṯ I Svi wgvj Z wPrKṯi i`byṯKṯc ṯKṯc  
 I ṯV | Gfṯe wKQṯY Pjvi ci `i` nṯj v mṯci mel bvgvṯbv | hšṯejṯZ KPi  
 cvZv Avi teṯj i KuLv i`bj Wvb nvṯZi ga`gvi wK Wmṯq bvBṯi mṯZv  
 UrbUv Kṯi aṯiṯQ nwi`vk | Avi ga`gvi Wmṯq teṯj i KuLv chwṯq Kvṯj v i<sup>3</sup>  
 tei Kṯi KPi cvZvq ivLṯQb emš-I Sv | Gfṯe Pvi evi Kvṯj v i<sup>3</sup> tei Kivi  
 ci i`byGKUṯPvL tgṯj ZvKṯj v | mṯZevi mel bvgvṯbv ci i`bycṯi vcvī tmvRv  
 nṯq emṯj v | emš-I Sv AvgvṯK ṯWṯK ejṯj bN tiwMṯK Pjv fṯRv wṯeb | hṯZv  
 tewk Pjv fṯRv Lvṯe ZṯZv fṯj v | Gi AvṯM nwi`vk Pjv fṯRṯZ etṯwQj | ZvB  
 i Zṯe ZṯZvṯY AṯbK Pjv l ṯṯRwQj | emš-I Sv ejvi mṯ½ mṯ½B Pjv fṯRv  
 Avbv nṯj v i`bj mvgṯb |  
 i`bjK ZLb tMj etṯi evṯi Avbv nṯqṯQ | emš-I Sv ejṯj bN Pjv fṯRv ṯLṯZ  
 \_wK | Lvṯ qvi ci Avṯi KUv KvR evKx AvṯQ | i`bj WvbnṯZ ZLb i`ayMvgQvi  
 GKUv bvggV Avj Mv euab | Ab` me euab emš-I Sv Lṯj wṯqṯQb | ZṯZvṯY  
 i`byPjv fṯRv Lvṯ`Q Avi wgvṯU Kṯi nvmṯQ | Bgvṯ i`bjK GKUv ṯPvL ivOvb  
 wṯj v | Pjv fṯRv cṯivUv Lwe, etṯj B Bgvṯ wKQz Pjv fṯRv gvW cWkṯq wṯj v |  
 i`bj Pjv fṯRv ṯkl KiṯZ ṯ`wi nṯe ṯ`ṯL nwi`vk Gṯm ejṯj vN Avq gv, GKUv  
 DVṯb Avq | Avgvṯ i` GKUv KvR evKx AvṯQ | I Uv ṯkl Kṯi w` | Zvici ṯcU  
 cṯi Lvm | DVṯb Aveṯiv GKUv eo eṯ Kiṯj v nwi`vk | tmB etṯi gṯa` i`bjK  
 emṯj v | eo etṯi evṯi `ṯ cvṯk `ṯUv ṯQlv eṯ Kiṯj v `ṯ I Sv | Zvici  
 Avevi mṯšj Z gšṯcW | Gevi ṯṯbv ṯKvīm MvṯQ nwi`vk Avi emš-I Sv |  
 Gevi Avi ṯZgb Mwj tbB | Gevi gv gṯbvlvi KcvṯK cōYvg Rvbvṯ`Qb `ṯ I Sv |  
 Gevi Zṯ` i KṯÉ tmB SuR tbB | Gevi Zṯ` i KṯÉ tmB wewQwi Mwj tbB |  
 Gevi me wgvō wgvō K\_v | wgvō wgvō mṯi nwi`vk Avi emš-I Sv ṯKvīm KiṯQb |  
 cōq GK NĒv tmB ṯKvīm Kiṯj b Zvī v | Zvici Avevi i`bj Wvb nvṯZi ga`gv  
 t\_ṯK mel bvgvṯbv nṯj v | Gevi evg nvṯZi ga`gv t\_ṯKl wKQz Kvṯj v i<sup>3</sup> tei  
 Kivi ṯPōv Pjṯj v | KPi cvZvq ivLv wṯ ywṯ`yṯmB Kvṯj v i<sup>3</sup> Lṯe fṯj v Kṯi

bwi 9lv Ktib c0tg nwi`vk Zvici emš-I Sv| GK mgq emš-I Sv tNvlYv  
w` tj bN hvl gv, Avi fq bVb|  
emš-I Sv Zvici AvgvK wKQz gvtbvZ `vb Kivi Rtb` wkuLtg w` tj b| gv  
g`tblvi Dfifk` mvZ tKwR `p Avi mvZUv Kjv tKvfbv gw`ti wMtq A\_ev th  
emoZ g`tblv cRv nq tmLvtb wMtq gv g`tblvi tew`fZ wZb w` tbi gta` w` fZ  
nte| Avi GKUv UvKv tKvfbv gw`ti `vb KitZ nte| emš-I Sv Avi nwi`vk  
we`vq tberi AvtM Rvbtj v th ti vMxi emoZ wKQzLvvi wbgq tbB| Ab` tKvfbv  
w` b Gtm (i`b`fK BwZ Kti) gvtqi nvtZi ivbe Lvtev| emš-I Sv emoi  
Dfifk` nuUv t`q| Zvi tcQb tcQb nwi`vk ZLb Kwe`i` ieb`bvt\_i GB  
MvbuU `b\_b KitZ KitZ nuUv  
Avgvi g<sup>3</sup> Avtj vq Avtj vq GB AvKvK,  
Avgvi g<sup>3</sup> aj vq aj vq NtM NtM |  
t`ngtbi mj`i cvti, nmi`tg tdlj Avcbvti,  
Mtbi mtj Avgvi g<sup>3</sup> Dta`v`fvtM |  
Avgvi g<sup>3</sup> meRtbi gtbi gvtS,  
`fLuec` ZtQ Kiv KwB KvR|  
mekavZvi hAkuj v, AvZ`nvtgi evy Rvj wV  
Rieb thb t`B Avuuz g<sup>3</sup> AvfK |

M. tngšKvj

tMvUv evsjvi meR t`fZ GB mgq tmvbi i`0 fti l`tv| Pviw`fK thtbv i`ay  
tmvUv Qovtbv| Pviw`fK i`ay njy Avi njy i`0i QovUvo| GB tmvUv i`0  
GLvtbi gvU NvtU tc0l gym chS-tj tM `vtK| evsjvq KwZK Avi ANvY gym  
wg`fj tngšKvj | Avi GB tngšKvtj i ANvY gvtmi 28 Zwi`fL Avgvi Ckvb  
emo t`fK wbi`fifk n`qj | tKv`vq tMj Avgvi Ckvb? tKb Ckvb emo t`fK  
wbi`fifk nj? Kx Avrfgvb wQj | i`e`fK? GB mgq Pviw`fK avb KvUvi Drme|  
Avi Avgvi e`fKi gta` evtR Ckvbi Rtb` gqv| Avgvi Ckvb Kx tevP AvtQ?  
Avgvi Ckvb tKv`vq AvtQ? tKD Kx Avgvi Ckvbi mUvb w`fZ cvti? Ckvbi  
Wtqvi `tjv Avgvi KvQ mšfbi gtZv| Ckvbi Wtqvi cotj Awg Avgvi  
Ckvb`fK KvQ cvB| Avgvi Ckvb tQvUtej v t`fKB fvi x Avrfgvb| tmB Avrfgvb  
e`fK wbtq Ckvb emo t`fK P`fj tMj | tngšKvj Avmtj ZvB Avgvi Ckvbi  
K\_vl Lp` tenk tenk gtb cto| tngšKvj gvtb Pvlxi Nti Nti Avb` | Avi  
Avgvi e`fKi gta` ZLb Ckvbi Rtb` eo Kó| KwZK gvtmi 12 Zwi`L Avgvi  
w` kvbi Rb`f| Avi ANvY gvtmi 10 Zwi`fL Rb`f Avgvi c0g mšvb B`v`v`i |

Avgvi Mtbk gviv tMtQ wKŠ` Avgvi KwZK cig Ki`Yvgtqi Kcvq GLtbv my`  
Avi fvtjv AvtQ| w` kvb ntjv Avgvi KwZK Avi B`v`vi wQj Avgvi Mtbk|  
avb KvUv tkl ntj`i` nq bevbDrme| tMvUv tngšKvj evsjv`fK Pvlx`i  
Drmt`e gLwiZ `vtK| bZb avtb nte bevb`e be ea-Avmte emo| Nti avb  
tZjvvi cti`i` nte wcvv cvtqm evbvtbvi wwi`K| eavv hvte evtci emoZ  
tevtZ| Avgvi BDbfmi eD wbi`l evtci emoZ tevtZ tMj | tmB m`fvtM  
Ckvb li eveli KvQ GKUv mgm`vi mgvavb PvBtjv| BDbfmi vetqi ci t`fK  
Ckvb li covi Nti GKK `f`xvZv nmi`tqj | wbi` eDgv hLb Avgv`i  
emoZ `vtK ZLb Ckvbi covi Nti tmB `f`xvZv 9j`v`nq| KviY wbi` eDgv  
Ckvbi covi i`tgB Ngvq| IB i`gU AvtM wQj BDbfmi | QvU`Z emoZ  
Avmtj GLtbv BDbm IB i`tgB `vtK| Avi BDbfmi vetqi ci t`fK IB i`gUv  
ntq tMtQ wbi` eDgv0i`i`g| dtj Ckvb `xNp`b th Nti covi v KitZv tmB  
`f`xvZvq wKQv e`Zq NtU`Q| eDgv emoZ `vKtj IB i`tg covi m`fvtM  
Ckvbi `vtK bv| ZvB Ckvbi covi i`tgi GKUv wvuz GB ANvY Kivi Rtb`  
Zvi `vexUv GtKv`i Agj K bq|  
Avgv`i `BvU Ni | eo Nti Pvi evi`v`vq PviUv LvU| gvSLvtb GKUv eo  
mvtRi LvU| emoZ tngvUv Avmtj B IB LvUv ZLb K`i` evto| eo Nti  
`w`fY evi`v`vq Ckvbi evel Avi Awg `vK| D`i evi`v`v Ckvbi covi Ni |  
cv0g evi`v`v wkvbi covi RvqMv GKcvfK AvtK cvfK li eveli bvgvRi  
`vb| ce`evi`v`v wcbj covi Ni | gvSLvtb LvU `cv`e i`Zv`ev i`bjv tKD k`i`i  
emo t`fK tevtZ Avmtj Ngvq| bBtj Lwjj `vtK| Avi tQvU NiUvq `B  
evi`v`vq `B LvU Avi gvSLvtb GKUv LvU| `w`fY evi`v`v w` kvbi covi Ni |  
tngvUv Avmtj D`i Avi gvSLvtb evi`v`vq ivtZi tejvq Ngvq Zviv| GQrov  
Ni dvKv `vKtj Avgvi t`eit`i` tQ`j ivl Ngvq tmLvtb|  
BDbfmi vetqi ci t`fK tmB wbtqgi wKQv D`evcv`ev ntjv| eDgv hLb  
Avgv`i emoZ AvtM ZLb Ckvb P`fj hvq cv0g cvfki evi`v`vq| Avi wkvb  
P`fj hvq Ab`Nti w` kvbi lLvU D`i evi`v`vq ev gvSLvtb| GB mgm`vi  
mgvavb Ckvb GKUv AvBwqv tei Kti`Q| D`i cvfki evi`v`vq gvSLvtb  
GKUv cvU`RvB Kiti`B bwi`K mgm`v P`fK hvte| tm`f`fifk wkvbi wKQv mgm`v  
nte| KviY Ckvbi covi tUvej Avi wkvbi covi tUvej cvkvcmk ntq hvq|  
Zvi mgvavb Ckvb w`j th GLb t`fK wkvbi covi Ni nte w` kvbi mt`f  
IB Nti D`i i` evi`v`v`v| wKŠ` wkvb GKUv kZ`R`fo w`tq`Q| tngvUv Avmtj  
tm Ab` tKv`v`v Ngv`Z th`Z cvit`e bv| tmB kZ`R`f`v wbtq`e eo Nti D`i i`  
evi`v`vq cvU`RvB Kiv ntjv| Ckvb P`fj Avmtjv cv0g cvfki evi`v`vq| D`i

cvtiki cnuRvb Astki ewaZ Astk emtjv Ckvfbi Ngrvbi LvU| wkvb Pj  
 tmj tQv Ntii DEi evi>vq|  
 ANy gym| tek Mig| tmB Mitgi gta Ntii duKv RvqMvi cjiUv cQ avtb  
 fiuZ| avtbi Kvity mevi NgrvZ GKUz Amjeav nq| wksyi g mgmvi mgravb  
 n lqvq tKD Avi Uzka Kti bv| wecne evatjv eDgv ewotZ Avmvi ci| Zvi  
 Ni cnuRvb Kti tQv Kiv ntqtQ| Abti i KvQ imb GUvtZ bwK ZvtK  
 Amayb Kiv ntqtQ| AtbKuv RvqMv `Lj ntq hvevi gtZv e'vci| wKQfZB  
 eDgv Avi DEi cvtiki evi>vq vKte bv| mgmiv mgravtbi Rtb BDbyn Qul  
 wbtq ewotZ Avmtjv| bZb Ni Qov eDgv wKQfZB ivRx bq| tkl chS-BDbyn  
 Avi Ii evel wgtj GKUv mgravb tei Kitjv| w kvbtK mwi tq w tq IB Ni Uvq  
 wKQv tgivgZ Avi ms@vi Kiv ntjv| `B evi>v vi cwi etZ UvtK evrbv ntjv  
 eDgvi cQ` Abjvqx GKUv eo Ni Avi GKUv eo evi>v| w kvb Pj tmj  
 wkvfbi Nti| A\_r IB Ntii DEi cvtiki evi>vq| eDgv wbi tmj `wY  
 cvtiki eo i"glvq| wkvb Avevi AvtMi RvqMvq tdiZ Avmtjv| A\_r eo  
 Ntii cWog cvtiki evi>vq| Avi Ckvb Avevi eo Ntii DEi cvtiki evi>vq  
 tdiZ tmjv|  
 GLb Avevi GKUv bZb mgmiv `Zwi ntqtQ| bZb IB Nti ivtZi tejvq eDgvi  
 fq Kti| mvgfbi evi>vq A\_r tQv Ntii DEi cvtiki evi>vq w kvb vK|  
 wks' eDgvi fqUv eo Ntii Kvity| w kvb I cvtk AvtM Ngtq cotj Gcvtk  
 eDgvi NgrvZ fq jvtM| Avi eDgv w kvfbi AvtM Ngtq cotj tmB ivtZ bwK  
 fqvbK Lvivc D'evc'ev `c'et`L| GLb Dcvq? Gevi Avi w kvfbi evel  
 eDgvi bvBU tgqvii tZgb `i"Zi w t"Q bv| mgravb wntme i'ayetj w tqtQ  
 fq jvMtj mtz KvDfK wbtq Ngrvtj B cvti| tkl chS-wcbycovi tUvej wbtq  
 eDgvi Ntii `vqx ewm>v ntjv| wks' BDbyn hLb QulZ ewotZ AvtM ZLb  
 Avevi wcbj mgmiv nq|  
 GB wbtq tMvUv cwi evti GKUv Svgtjv cQ tj tMB AvtQ| ivtZi tejvq Ngrvbi  
 mgq wcbj nqtZv eDgvi mtz Ngrvte bv| eDgv nqtZv Avgvi t'eti tqtq  
 wgi`tk AvgSy Kti tQ NgrvZ| wgi` h' KbwUibD bv Kti wcbj Avevi ivRx nq  
 bv| A\_r wcbj Avi eDgv w tbi tejvq tKvfv Svgtjv bv evatj ivtZi tejvq  
 GKmtz Ngrvq| tm ivtZ Avi tKvfv mgmiv tbB| wks' Zvt i h' w tbi tejvq  
 tKvfv wKQfZ Svgtjv nq, ivtZ Ngrvbi mgq Zvi e`jv tbq wcbj Ngrvbi  
 tNv Yv w tq| GB KxZB cQ ivtZB NUtQ t`L wcbj evel wKQv wei<sup>3</sup>|  
 BDbynK wPwZ wj Ltj vN eDgvtK tZvi KvQ wbtq hv| wks' BDbyn wPwVi Rvte

ewotZ Avmtjv| eDgvtK AtbK tevSvfvbi tPov Kitjv| cti gvtm Avgiv  
 i bjvg eDgv gv ntZ Pj tQ| Awg `v`xgv ntZ Pj wQ|  
 GB mgqUv eDgv Zvi gvtqi KvQ vKfZ Pq| Avgiv tKvfv Avcne Kijvg bv|  
 ewotZ Ngrvbi wbtq wZ` ivtZi Mwx KxZB wKQv tbi Rtb` eU iBtjv| wcbj  
 Gevi covi Rtb` metPtq eo NiUv tctqtQ| wks' w kvfbi mtz cQb covi  
 mgq Guv I Uv wbtq Kj n`i`i` ntjv| GB mgmiv mgravt wcbj evel Avevi bZb  
 AvtKuv cwi eZB Avtjv| wcbjK Avbv ntjv Avgvt` i eo Ntii DEi cvtiki  
 evi>vq| Avi CkvbtK cvvfvb ntjv eDgvi Nti| wntme Kti t`Lv tmjv bZb  
 bZx wbtq eDgv ewotZ AvmtZ AstZ Avtjv Qq gvm evKx| ZtZw`tb Ckvfbi  
 cixv tkl ntq hvte| Avi Ckvb wektje`vj tq Pj hvevi ci ewotZ Avi  
 covi i"g wbtq mgmiv vKte bv| ZLb Ckvfbi Ni th tKD e'enni KitZ  
 cvite| Gme msnvix cvPvj tfvjvi Rtb` Awg eis iex`bvt\_i GB MvUv  
 i wN  
*Awg hLb Zvi `pvti wfvv wbtZ hvB, ZLb hrvv cib  
 tm th Awg nvi vB evti evti \*  
*wZwb hLb wfvv wbtZ Avtmb Avgvi Ovti  
 eU Zvjv tftQ t`wL Avcb-gvtS tMvcb i Zbfvi,  
 nvi vq bv tm Avi \*  
*ctivZ AvtM Zuvvi KvQ Avtj vK wfvv wbtZ,  
 tm Avtjv Zvi jlvq ai YvtZ|*  
*wZwb hLb mUv-KvtQ `wov EaYRti, ZLb `#i `#i  
 dtU I tV AUkviti Avcb ctYi ab,  
 gKtU Zvi ctib tm iZb \*

N. kxZKvj

ZtZw`tb evsjvq kxZ Avmvi i"i" Kti| axti axti ZLb MtQi cvZv iKvZ  
 vK| tLRj MtQ ZLb wgvw i tmi Adi S-gRy| Pvi w`tk`i`i` nq tLRj MtQ  
 gmlU wjv tctZ im aivi Drme| etj kj ZLb wStgtZ vK| tKD tKD  
 etj b etj kj kxZKvtj Lp Kveyn tq cti| nVr `wYv evZvm ZLb tfvj cvte  
 DEi w K t`tk AvmtZ i"i" Kti| DEix evZvm gvtb VvEv wntgj evZvm| ZLb  
 kvZi Rvgv bv cti evtbi hv qv hvq bv| Pvi w`tk Kqvvi QovQov| mUv bv  
 ntZB Mlg`tjv Kqvkv gjo w`tq Ngtq cto| wtkj t`tk mUv chS-Pj  
 MwQf`i tLRj MwQ tktU i tmi wjv cvZv| Avi t'vi ntZB i"i" nq tmB tLRj  
 im bvgfbi cvjv| Zvici im Rjvfvb Avi wVv evrbvbi ag`vg| tMvUv  
 kxZKvj evsvi Ntii Ntii tLRj i tmi wgvvB Avi wVv Drme Pj tZ vK|

nwi mfvq i i" nq ewl KxZB Mvbi Avmi | Kvj x tLvj vq i i" nq KweMvb | gmiRt` gmiRt` i i" nq wgv v` gvnwvj Avi agfj mfv | Pvi w`K i ayDrme Avi Drme | Mvb evRbv | c`vej x KxZB, bvg KxZB, ivgqb, Rvix, mvix, fvl qvBqv, gmm`x, hvIvcvj v, bvUK BZ`w | GQvov i i" nq evDj tgj v | j v j b tgj v | j wv`Lj v | tbsKv evBP | evsj vi Nti Nti ZLb Drme | tmB m1/2 i i" nq B`qj i dvBbvj cix`v |

tc`l gvN GB `B gvm evsj vq kxZKvj | tc`l gv`mi 8 Zwi tL Avgvi Bgv`gi Rb` | Avi gvN gv`mi 6 Zwi tL Avgvi tQvU tg`q wcb`i Rb` | kx`Zi mgq Rb` etj B nq`Zv Bgv`gi wgv` Lp wcb` | tQvU`ej v t`Kb wgv` n`j Bgv`gi Avi wKQz j v`M bv | tc`l kx`Zi i i" n`j l kx`Zi `vcU i i" nq gvN gv`m | gv`Ni kx`Z evN cvj vq R1/2j | Rbk`Z i t`qQ th tng`Kv`j hLb evsj vi Nti Nti avb tZvj vi tgs`mg | ZLb R1/2 t`K evN temo`q c`i wKvi aivi R`b` t`j vKj t`q | gv` t`K avb tZvj v tkl n`j evN Llevi bv t`c`q t`j vKj t`q aweZ nq | gv` t`i Zvov tL`j l evN ZLb t`j vKj t`q v`K`ZB cO` K`i | Kvi Y Llevi tRvMvto mjeav | Zvici kx`Z Avm`j ev`Ni Avi t`j vKj t`q v`Kvi m`h`wM tbB | Mnx R1/2j i tMcb tKw`i j wK`q ZLb kx`Z t`K evPvi tPov K`i ebivR evN | Avi t`j vKj t`q i me LeivLei evN cvq wkv`j i gva`g | evN Avi wkv`j nj gvgv fiv`M` wK` ev`Ni tewk `lav t`c`j Avi h\_v mg`q Llevi tRvUv`Z bv cv`i`j wkv`j i l i`v` tbB | Kwe` i i` i`x`bv` VvKi ZvB kx`Zi GB MvbwL Mvb`N

*kx`Zi etb tKvb tm Kw`b Avm`te etj  
wK`Dij` wj f`q gvj b etbi tKv`j l  
Avqj wK`Wij mvr`j KvOvj, Lm`q w`j cj eRvj,  
Kv`ki nwm nvl qvq fwm hvq th P`j l  
mB`te bv tm cvZvq Nv`m cvEj Zv  
ZvB tZv Avcb iO Nv`j v Sg`Kvj Zv |  
DE`ievq Rvbvq kvmb, cvZj Z`ci i`v` Avmb,  
mvr`-Lmlevi GB jx`v Kvi A`E`iv`j l*

### 0. em`Kvj

dv`p Avi `P` gvm n`j v evsj vi em`Kvj | Avi GB dv`p gv`mB Avgvi B`v`vi gviv hvq | B`v`vi gviv hvq dv`p gv`mi 25 Zwi L | Avgvi cU`g m`-vb B`v`vi | Avgvi Av`i i tmv`v-gvbK | Avgvi m`sb B`v`vi ZB tKb Gfiv`te AKvj K`j ivq gviv wM`q Avgv`K kb` K`i tMvj | dv`p gvm Avm`j B ZvB B`v`vi Avgvi m1/2 K\_v etj | Avw GKv GKv B`v`vi i m1/2 K\_v evj |

cv`exi tKD Zv KL`bv i b`Z cvq bv | B`v`vi wQj Avgvi cU`g feb | Avw th B`v`vi tK KL`bvB fj`Z cwi bv | dv`p gv`mi cvZv Sov t`L`j B Avgvi B`v`vi Avgvi m1/2 K\_v etj | dv`p gvm Avgvi Kv`Q Avgvi B`v`vi | dv`p gv`mi 17 Zwi L Avgvi BDM`di Rb` | Avi `P` gv`mi 5 Zwi tL Avgvi BDb`mi Rb` |

dv`p gv`m Mv`Qi cvZv Sto | miv evsj vq MvQ t`K cvZv Sovi ci bZb cvZv MRvq GB mg`q | DE`ix evqy ZLb t`vj cv`e Avei `w`j`Y hv`l qv i i" K`i | g`y`g` f`v`j v j vMv bwiZkx`ZD evZv | fvi x wgv` Zvi Av`tek | Pvi w`K wdm`v | GB mg`qLv bwiK t`c`j Kivi mg`q | evsj vi `vgj h`K-h`Kxiv Zi`Y-Zi`Yxiv GB mg`q t`c`gi AvQj vq MvQZj vq Av`Cv gv`i | Kvi Y evsj vi Av`v`l qv GB mg`q kvixi K l gv`v`Kfiv`te Kvg D`i`x`bv RvMv`Z w`tkl mrvqZv K`i | GB mg`qLvq evsj vq me`f`q tewk w`q mva` n`q v`K |

*evsj vi em`-vb`q Kwe` i i` i`x`bv` VvKi tM`q`Qb`N  
Avrv Avm`R G em`S`-G`Zv dj t`d`U, G`Zv emk ev`R,  
G`Zv cvmL Mvq, Avrv Avm`R G em`S`-  
m`L i u`q, Kmg tKvj, Kvi Avr`i Avm`R Sto hvq |  
tK`bv Kv`Q Av`m, tK`bv w`qQ n`m, Kv`Q th Avm`Zv, tm tZv Avm`Z bv Pvq |  
Avrv Avm`R G em`S`-G`Zv dj t`d`U, G`Zv emk ev`R,  
G`Zv cvmL Mvq, Avrv Avm`R G em`S`-  
m`L Av`Q hviv, m`L v`K Zviv, m`L i em`S`-m`L trvK miv |  
`jw`Lb bvi xi, b`q`bi b`x, m`L R`b t`b`v t`w`L`Z bv cvq |  
Zviv t`L l t`L bv, Zviv e`S l e`S bv, Zviv w`d`i l bv Pvq |  
Avrv Avm`R G em`S`-G`Zv dj t`d`U, G`Zv emk ev`R,  
G`Zv cvmL Mvq, Avrv Avm`R G em`S`-*

em`-w`v`q gv`b evsj vi Nti Nti ZLb bZb el`e`i`Yi ag` t`j`M hvq | Pvi w`K ZLb el`e`v`q Avi el`e`i`Yi Drme | GB mg`q evsj vi me` `P` m`m`w`-tgj v etm | bM`i`v`j v etm | c`Z`j bvP Avi hvIvcvj v i i" nq | tKv`v l tKv`v l Av`m mvK`m | wgv`b`Kbvi ag` t`j`M hvq | tQvU tQvU tQj tg`q` i emki k`a Avi w`v`v`x`b wK`P`i wgv`P`i tgj v`c`b`GK w`kuj n`E`Mv`j i m`w` nq | Dc`P civ gv`b`i tmB tX`D`q`i g`a` h`w` tKD GKevi nwi`q hvq Zv`K L`R cvl qv fvi x `j`i | cU`g cU`g eQiB lB tgj vi w`f`oi g`a` Avgv` i Ckvb nwi`q t`h`Zv | Avi GUv bwiK NU`Zv tgj v`c`b`c`e`tki ciciB | Zvici i i" n`Zv `c`e`i`Z`e`i`b` i Ckv`t`K L`R tei Kivi Av`f`hv`l Ckv`t`K L`R`Z wM`q tgj v t`K hv hv tKbvi tmB cwi K`i bvq ZLb fxi Y c`v`p j wM`Zv | tmB Rv`j c`v`P



cji vcyi tLvj vi AvtMB mÜv Nibtq thtZv| emotZ i l bv t`evi wK AvM gnþZ<sup>©</sup>  
 nqtZv CkvbþK l iv LþR tctZv tgj vq tXvKi tMtU A\_ev emotZ hvevi iv`vq|  
 hw` `cwi Zwi v CkvbþK LþR bv tctZv Zvntj tgj vq AvMZ cüzteku  
 cwi wPZt` i mnþhwMZv wbtq Zj wwn Pvj vtZv mæte` meLvtb|  
 GKevi CkvbþK QvovB `cwi Zwi v tgj v t`þK emotZ wdi t j v| Zvi ci CkvbþK  
 LþRZ Pvi w`þK tjvK j`i QÜtj v| Kvþiv Kvþiv Dci Ckvbþi eveli ZLb Kov  
 úKgÑ LþR cvl qv gvÎ l i nvo-gism Avj v`v Kþi t`evi Rþb`| nvi vgrv`v  
 tgj vq tMtj B nvi vq| Zvgvkv cvBtQ| GLb t`þK l i tgj vq hvl qv eÜ| wKŠ`  
 eQi Nþi Avevi hLb tgj v AvmtZv Ckvbþi evel tmB wbtlavAv w`we` fþj  
 thtZv| Avi tgj vq wMtq Ckvb Avevi wKB nvi vtZv| wKŠ` `cwi wetqi cþi i  
 eQi t`Lv tMj tgj v t`þK Ckvb Avi nvi vq bv| Kvi Y tgj vq XþKB eo RvgvB  
 Rwn` CkvbþK CMtj i gtZv mvi vþY tPrtL tPrtL ivtL| Zvi ci t`þK wbgg  
 Kiv ntj v hw` l iv tgj vq hþte tZv l t`i MvBW Kivi Rþb` eo RvgvB Rwn`  
 \_vKte wJg wj Wvi wntmte|  
 ZLb t`þK i i` ntj v Avþi K DrcvZ| thLvtbB tgj v etm tmLvtbB hvl qv i i`  
 Kijtj v Ckvb Avi eo RvgvB Rwn`| GB `þRþb fvix Mj vq Mj vq LwZi |  
 tbŠKv evBP bMiti`vj v czj` bvP hvþvcj v mVKm wKQB Zviv ev` t`q bv| wZb  
 w`þbi tgj vq Giv `þRb AstZ cuPevi hþte| KLþbv mKvtj hþte wbi wewj  
 tKbvKvUv Kivi Rþb`| wKŠ` tKv\_vq Kx cvl qv hþte Zv AvþM fvtM t`þL Avmvi  
 Rþb`| KLb th Giv tgj vq hvevi cwi Kí bv Kþi ZvB eþS l Vv Kó| cþi `cwi  
 gva`tg Lei cvl qv hvq th Giv `þRb cvMtj i tgj vq ev WvKwZqvi tgj vq  
 tMtQ| thLvtbB tgj v emþK tmLvtbB GB gwmbK tRvtoi hvl qv PvB| Avwg wvöŠ-  
 \_wK GB tþte th GLb Avi Ckvb tgj vq wMtq nwi t q hvq bv| mþ½ eo RvgvB  
 Rwn` AvþQ gvþb Ckvbþi Avi nwi t q hvevi mþhwM tbB|  
 GKevi tkvov tMj tKbqvfvzvi tgj vq wMtq bmk Ckvb bq eis`qs eo RvgvB  
 Rwn` nwi t qvQj | Avmj NUbv Kx NþUwQj Argiv Rwb bv| `cwi KvþQ eo  
 RvgvB Rwn` eþj wQj th, CkvbþK B`g Nþi i GKUv wv`R RvqMvq tiþL tm  
 Uqtj þU wMtqvQj | Uqtj U t`þK wdi t t`þL Ckvb Avi tmLvtb tbB| Zvi ci  
 tMvUv tgj v Pþl ZvþK cvl qv tMj evBt`wtci j vBþb| Avi `cwi KvþQ Ckvbþi  
 e<sup>3</sup>e` wQj Ab`i Kg| Uqtj þU hvevi bvg Kþi fvBRvb Ab` tKv\_vl wMtq  
 wLvti U tLtvQj | ZvþK Uqtj þU bv tctq tMvUv tgj vq LþRwQj vg| wKŠ` tKv\_vl  
 bv tctq hLb Zvi fimv ev` w`tg evBt`wtci j vBþb` wovB, ZLbB tm nVv  
 tmLvtb nwi Ri nq| tgj vq mwZ` mwZ` tK nwi t qvQj Rvbv bv tMtj l eo RvgvB  
 Rwn` t`i wLvti þU i evcvwU tmevi ivó`ntj v|

P. Mð`šKvj  
 `ekvL Avi `Rö` gvtm evsj vq Mð`šKvj | `ekvL gvtmi 8 Zwi tL Avgvi metþtq  
 `jŠ-t0tj Ckvbþi Rbþ| Avi `Rö` gvtmi 22 Zwi tL Avgvi ZZxq tqtq i`bþi  
 Rbþ| `ekvL gvtmi ZB evZvtmi gtZv Mig tgRvR Avgvi Ckvbþi | Avi `Rö`  
 gvtmi Avg KwVj cvKv wgwó MþÜi gtZv fvix `þz Avgvi i`bþ| GB mgqUvq  
 Pvi w`þK `emi evZvm| þtY þtY AvKvþk Kvj þvtkwl tgtNi AvbvtMbv| tKv\_vl  
 tKv\_vl NwYSo| tMvUv evsj vq ZLb f`vcmv Mig| i`evZvm| cþE` `vctU MþR<sup>©</sup>  
 l þv tgn`j | i i` nq cðKwZK ZvEe| etj kþi ZLb fvix gvZj | tgtNi mþ½  
 cjv`w` t q dþm dþm MþR<sup>©</sup> l þv evisevi | GB mgq mvi v evsj vq cvKv Avg  
 KwVj i fvix mgvi n| cþE Mig t`þK ti nVB tctZ mevB cvKv Avg Avi KwVj  
 LB w`tg tcv WvE v Kþi | KwVtj i wvP w`tg Zi Kvix ivbæ Kiv nq| Kvj þvtkLx  
 Što Avg cto| cvKv Avþgi MþÜ tMvUv evMvþb Pþj bvbvb cRvZxi tgšgmQþ` i  
 KxZþ| Avi AvþQ gmQi DrcvZ| GB mgq GKUzewó ntj B bZb gkvi Avg`wb  
 NþU| Pvi w`þK thþbv gkv gmQ Avi tgšgmQþ` i t`ŠivZþ| evsj vi Pvlþ` i ZLb  
 evþi Rþb` nvnvKvi | tmB nvnvKvi tbfvtZ AvKvþ Rþo Pþj tgtNþ` i  
 AvbvtMbv|  
 f`vcmv Mig Avi tgšmgx dtj i `vctU ZLb Wvqvi qv Avi Avgvqk thþbv Nþi  
 Nþi | etj kþi i Gcvi l cvi ZLb Kþj ivi Avµgtb ni nvtgkv Kvþiv gZi Lei  
 tkvov hvq| A\_P evsj vt`þk `v`þmev GLþv Mðg MþÄ ej tZ tMtj Abcw`Z|  
 dvþgþmi Jla wvþµZvi vB ZLb Mðgi Wv<sup>3</sup>vi | tmB Wv<sup>3</sup>vi l ZLb cvl qv hvq  
 bv| Aþcþv Avi hvZvqvZ e`e`vi `Mðzi Kvi þY cðqB GLvtb gvþj gviv hvq|  
 evsj vi Mð`šKvj gvþb meiwKQþZ Mig| AvKvþki Dcti i AvKvþ Mig| cvþqi  
 bþþi gmU Mig| Pvi cvþki evZim Mig| hev`ex`wki i gv\_v Mig| `þgx`þi  
 gv\_v Mig| tctgK tctgKvi gv\_v Mig| AvwK Dþavþ eqim exvi gv\_v Mig|  
 tQvE wki i gv\_v Mig| etj kþi i Rj Mig| nvU evRvti wvZ` cþb`i `vg Mig|  
 evsj vi meLvtb ZLb Miþgi ivRZj| tmB Miþgi gþa` l gvþj evPvi Avkvq evþi  
 Aþcþv vþtK|  
 GKevi GK`þþi AKvj Kvj þvtkwl Što t`þeb Nivgxi etj kþi i NvtU NUtj v  
 GK ANUb| Zgy elþAvi Štoi gþa` eRvþZ NUbv`þj B cþY nvi vj Pvi Rb|  
 Štoi ci tXvtj i kã i þb tMvUv Mðgi tjvKRb nwi Ri nj `eivMx wFvUv|  
 tmLvtb gvSLvtb eRvþZ wbnZ Pvi Rb Avi AvnZ wZbRb Kv`vi gþa` i þq  
 wQj | Pvi cvþk tMj ntq AþþK tXvj evRw`Qj | Avi wQj DctP cov gvþþl i  
 wfo| eRvþZi AvNvtZ gþbni `eivMxi cþt`k Gþdvo l þdvo ntq tMtQ|  
 gþbni `eivMxi wvQþb wQj KvbvB wvþm, AvLj wvþm, gvþj wvþm Avi bcvZ

Nivgx| mevB NUBv`tj B c0Y nwiqtqQ| gtbvni wekftmi mvgtb wQj t`teb  
Nivgx Avi wRtZb `eivMx| tXvtj i eivRbv i`tb gtbvni wekftm, t`teb Nivgx Avi  
wRtZb `eivMxi GK mgq tPZb wdi j | wLwEZ c0t`k wbtq gtbvni `eivMx I B  
NUbvi cti I AtbK w`b tetP wQtb| tKej tQvE wki iv ZwtK t`Ltb B ftq  
t`bo w`tzv| gtbvni `eivMx htZw`b tetPwQtb kxZKuj e`wZZ Mvtq Rvgv  
cotZ cvi`Zb bv| kixti eR0vZ ntj tmB gvbtli kvixi K Kó tKgb Zv  
Avgiv nqtZv tKd eStev bv| wKŠ` gtbvni `eivMx tmB Kó eK wbtq mevBtK  
nvmgtL tmw`tbi tmB `N0bvi Mí tkvbtZb| `ekvL gym Avmtj B ZvB gtbvni  
`eivMxi I B `N0bvi K\_v gtb cto| Avi ZLb gv\_v VvEv Kitz c0qB Awg  
c0j gftLvcv`vtqi GB MvbwU`iwbN

*Awg ejsj vq Mvb MvB, Awg ejsj vi Mvb MvB  
Awg Avgvi AwgtK wPir`b GB ejsj vq LjR civ \*  
*Awg ejsj vq t`mL `c0p Awg ejsj vq emw mj  
Awg GB ejsj vi gvqv fiv c`\_ , tntUwQ GtZvUv`t |  
ejsj v Avgvi Rxebv` , ejsj v c0Yi mj  
Awg GKevi t`mL , eri eri t`mL , t`mL ejsj vi gft \ Art Art Art...  
Awg ejsj vq K\_v KB, Awg ejsj vi K\_v KB  
Awg ejsj vq fwm, ejsj vq nwm, ejsj vq tRtM i B \*  
*Awg ejsj vq gmvZ Dj wAn, Kwi ejsj vq nwnKvi  
Awg me t`tL i`tb, t`tLc wMtg Kwi ejsj vq wPrKvi  
ejsj v Avgvi w`B tkwMvb, w`tj B Zvi -abK  
Awg GKevi t`mL , eri eri t`mL , t`mL ejsj vi gft \ Art Art Art...  
Awg ejsj vq fvtj veim, Awg ejsj vtK fvtj veim  
Awg Zmi nvZ ati , miv c`\_ exi gvbtli i KvtQ Anm \*  
*Awg hv wKQrgnib, ei Y Kt`i wQ webg`k`vq  
wgtk tZt`v b`x, miv mMt`i i Rj Mvzq-cUvq |  
ejsj v Avgvi Z0vi Rj , ZB tkI PgK  
Awg GKevi t`mL , eri eri t`mL , t`mL ejsj vi gft \*  
*Awg ejsj vq Mvb MvB, Awg ejsj vi Mvb MvB  
Awg Avgvi AwgtK wPir`b GB ejsj vq LjR civ \*  
*Awg ejsj vq t`mL `c0p Awg ejsj vq emw mj  
Awg GB ejsj vi gvqv fiv c`\_ , tntUwQ GtZvUv`t |  
ejsj v Avgvi Rxebv` , ejsj v c0Yi mj  
Awg GKevi t`mL , eri eri t`mL , t`mL ejsj vi gft \ Art Art Art...*

7. w0Zxq wekftx I Avgvt`i `wF0  
w0Zxq wekftx i `wZ GLt0v Avgvi Svcmv Svcmv wK0Uv gtb AvtQ| Avgvi eqm  
ZLb cuP wK Qq eQi | GKmt`/2 AtbK wegvb tmB c0\_g AvKvtK DotZ  
t`tLwQj vg| Avgvt`i DfVt0b mU`vi ci ivRyPvPvi wekuj mvBtRi U00wR`v`ti  
mevB weveimi Lei i`btZ emtZv| ivRyPvPv tUwetj i Dci U00wR`v`vi ti`tL be  
Nwi`tg weveim aitZb| mevB hft`xi Lei tkvbi Rtb` P0Pvc efm`\_vKtZv|  
Rvcvb bwK evg0q Avm0y Kt`itQ| Avi I B w`tbi I B wegvb`\_tjv me wQj  
Rvcvtbi hft`wegvb| Avgvt`i gv`vi Dci w`tg cici wZb SuK wegvb ce0`\_tK  
c00tg Dto tMj | weveimi Leti etj wQj Rvcvb evg0q ivRavb ti`z0b Avi  
Kj KvZv kn`ti tevgv nvgjv Pwjt`tqQ| c0p`i eUk fvi Zxq`mb` I B Rvcvb  
tevgv nvgj vq wbnZ ntqtQ| tQvUtej vi tmB hft`wegvbti k0 GLt0v Avgvi Kvtb  
evtR| wKŠ` `xN0`b cti I B NUBvi 0e0 w0w`w`tcj vg Ckvtbi Wtqwi`tZ|  
Wtqwi`tZ Ckvb w0Zxq wekftx i GKUv NUBv wj tL`tQ| Kxfite w0Zxq wekftx i  
dtj ejsj vt`tk `wF0 tj tMwQj Avi nvRvi nvRvi tj vK gviv wMtgwQj | ivRy  
PvPv c0qB Avgvt`i w0Zxq wekftx i Mí tkvbtZb| wKŠ` Ckvtbi Wtqwi`tZ w`b  
Zwi L D`tj E-Kti tj Lv tmB hft`xi GtKevti ZvRv Lei | Ckvb wj tL`tQ0  
1939 mvtj i 1 tm`tP0t Rvg0b Av t`wFwKqvi th0`fite tcj`vU Avm0gtbi  
gva`tg w0Zxq wekftx i mPbv| 3 tm`tP0t dvY I e`tU0 GB A`0ea Avm0gtbi  
Reve w`tZ Rvg0bxi wei`t`x hft`x Nvl Yv Kti | 2 tm`tP0t 1945 mvtj wUj vt`i  
civRtqi gva`tg GB `xN0`gnvht`xi mgw0B NtU| w0Zxq wekftx Rvg0bxi Ak  
kiv`i c`t0 wQj Rvcvb, BZwuj , nit`zix, i`gnvbq, ej tMwi qv, wdbj`vU, BivK,  
\_vBj`vU, t`mvtqwkqv I t`wFwKqv| Ab`w`tK ivkqvi wgt` kiv`i c`t0 wQj  
Avt0wi Kv, e`tU0, dvY, Pxb, tcj`vU, A`0`0j qv, wDwRj`vU, KvbWv, `wF0Y  
Aw0Kv, e`wRj , tgv`tKv, hft`Mkw0f0q, bi l`tg, tb`vij`vU, tej wRqvg I wM0n|  
Ak! kiv`i mvgwi K tbZv iv ntj b Rvg0bxi GWj d wUj vi , Rvcvtbi mg0U  
wnt`i wntZv I BZwuj i c0vbg0t` tew0tZv gft`mwj w0 | I w`tK wgt` c`t0 t`bZv iv  
ntj b ivkqvi t00m`tW0 tRvtmd`\_vuj b, hft`i vt0i t00m`tW0 d0sKwuj b wW.  
i`Rt`f0 I eUk c0vbg0t` DBb`\_vBb PwP0 |  
Gukqvg ZLb Rvcvb metP`tg kiv`kuj x iv0`l w0zvcj`tK ZLb ejv ntZv c`te0  
wRet0vi , hv eUk`mb`t`i metP`tg eo NwU| 1942 mvtj i 8 tde`qwi Rvcvb  
i`tgj t0Sewnbx w0zvcj`i eUk`mb`t`i I B eo Av`v0vq Avm0gb Kti | I B  
eQi 15 tde`qwi Rvcvb w0zvcj` `Lj Kti | I B nvgj vq ZLb c0q 80 nvRvi

ejuK, A+÷wjqv b l fviZxq "mb" cŉY nvi vq| cŉq 50 nrRvi fviZxq ejuK  
 "mb" ZLb cŉY euPtZ Rvcwb" i "tj thvM" vb Kti |  
 Rvcvbx i tjb tbšewnbx ZLb evgfŉ w "k AMñi nq| eŉUþi 17Zg BwŉQv  
 wvrfkvb ZLb evgfŉ wvñs b"xi "Lj wbtq Ae"vb KiwQj | Rvcwb tbšewnbx  
 22 tde"qwi wvñs b"xi wñR tevqv nvgj v Kti l B weR m"úY" wotq t" q| l B  
 nvgj vq 17Zg BwŉQv wvrfkvtbi cŉq "B weñMU "mb" cŉY nvi vq| ejuK "mb"iv  
 ZLb evgŉe" i i"ŉvi tRvi tPóv Pvj vq| wKš 7 grtPŉ gta" Rvcwb tbšewnbx  
 evgŉe" i "Lj Kti tbq| evgŉ ZLb wtki meŉPtq epEg Pvj Drct" bKvix  
 t" k| Avi ejuK kvwZ fvi Z ZLb GB Ptj i cŉq 15 fivM Avg"vb KitiZv|  
 evgŉ Rvcwb "mb" i "Lj Ptj hv l qvq tMvUv fvi tZ ZLb Ptj i msKU mjo  
 ntZ i i" KitiZv | l w "k ejuK "mb" i Lv" thvMvb wvñdZ KitiZ Ges fvi Zxq  
 ejuK "mb" i h"Kv jxb Lv" msKU tgvKrtjv KitiZ ejuKiv "mb" i Rtñ"  
 e"vcK nvti Lv" gRj i i" KitiZv | dtj fvi tzi ivR"vb mn cŉq 12 w cŉ k  
 ZLb Kwŉg "ŉŉ i i" ntj v | tñB mñ½ Ptj i "vg ivZv wZ teto tñj |  
 1942 mvtj i 16 A+÷vei evsj v" k l fvi tzi Dñol"vi Dci GK cŉ qskix  
 NwSo AvNvZ nvtb | dtj avtbi e"vcK "ñZ mwaZ nq| l B mgq mgj "Dckj  
 t" tK cŉq 40 gvBj chš-dmij Rvq eb"vi cwb tZ tñm hvq | ZvQov tg grfm  
 Avevi miv fvi tZ i i" nq e"vcK Lov | K.Kiv ZLb cŉY euPtZ gRj i vLv  
 exR avb tL tZ i i" Kti | Rj vB gym t" tK bt f"at gym bñv" miv fvi tZ ZLb  
 "ŉŉ Qm tZ cto | Zvici 1943 t" tK 1944 mvtj tñvUv wZ xq wekñx Kvj xb  
 mgq tñvUv fvi tZ "ŉŉ giv ZñK AvKvi avb Kti | GB mgq meŉPtq teñk  
 tvK gvi hvq fvi tzi e½ cŉ k | 1943 mvtj i l B "ŉŉ AštZ 40 j vL  
 tvK gvi hvq | evgŉ t" tK Pvj mieivn eU "vKvq tñvUv evsj v" k ZLb  
 meŉPtq fqven "ŉŉ tgvKrtjv Kti | tñvUv evsj v" k ZLb wev hñx GK  
 gZjcxñZ cwi bZ nq | wZ xq wekñx i mgq evsj v" ki gvbyl meŉPtq teñk  
 giv hvq Lvrti i Afvte | wtki BwZvñm GtZv gvbyl Avi tKv v l Avbñv i  
 giv hvq | evsj v" k GB mgq kvj k 43-Gi gbišt" bvtg aiv nq | 1947  
 mvtj i 14 AvM÷ hLb cñK" vb "xaxb nq ZLb ZrKvj xb ce" cñK" vb gvtb  
 AvrtKi evsj v" ki RbmsLv wQj 4 tKwU 21 j "ŉ 19 nrRvi Rb |  
 wZ xq wekñx Avi 1943 mvtj i fqj "ŉŉ i "ñZ Pvi Y coñZ wM tq tPvtL  
 coñj v Ckvb l i Wwtqwi tZ Avti K RvqMvq wj tL tQ 1974 mvtj i "ŉŉ i K v |  
 Wwtqwi i wQz cvZv GLvñb bó | wQz tv Lv "ŉŉ i Lvrti i gtZv A" úo | wQz  
 A"ŉ i Kwj gtQ ay ay KitiQ | wQz A"ŉ i nq tZv "ŉavi Ae" 3 vbtktm nwi tZ

tñtQ | Ckvb l i Wwtqwi tZ wj tL tQñ 1974 mvtj i gvP"grm eŉcñ b" x e"vcK  
 nvti cweZ nq | Ptj i "vg ZLb e"vcK eñx cvq | eŉcñ Avi hgñv b" xi "B  
 cñi ZLb e"vcK nvti "ŉŉ t" Lv t" q | gvñ "B eQi wZb gym eqwm  
 evsj v" ki bZb miKv ti i GB cŉKwZK "ññM tgvKrtjv Kivi gtZv tgvUl  
 ce" cŉ wZ wQj bv | dtj "Z Zv miv t" tK Qm tZ cti | ZvQov ZLb Gwñj  
 t" tK Rj vB gym chš-e"vcK nvti fvix el" i i" ntj miv t" tK l B eb"v l  
 Qm tZ hvq | eb"vi cwb tZ miv t" tK ZLb gñvgvix AvKv ti Ktj iv, Wvqwi qv l  
 gvñj wiqv tivñMi cŉKvc Qm tZ cto |  
 GKw tK bZb miKv ti i A" ŉ Ae" vc b v, mi Kwi "j xq tvñt" i e"vcK nvti  
 "ññZ, Pñi, j ð cvU; tPv vKv evix t" i e"vcK t" šivZñ, fvi Zxq mñvš-cñ\_  
 evsj v" k t" tK fvi tZ Lv" km" cvPvi, Amr e" emvqñ" i Lv" km" mn wZ  
 cŉqvRbxq wRwbñmi e"vcK nvti gRj cŉ qv, Av l qvq "mjñ" i e"vcK nvti  
 e"vcK WwKwZ l j ð b, A%ea Amñvñt" i e"vcK t" šivZñ, e"vcK nvti  
 wRwbñctñ i "vg eñx, "vg wñqštY bZb miKv ti i Pig e" Zv, miv t" tK Ptj i  
 mieivn mñj ivL tZ bv cviv, e"vcK nvti cŉKwZK eb"v, gñvgvix AvKv ti  
 Ktj iv, Wvqwi qv l gvñj wiqv cŉKvc bZb "xaxb t" tki gvbyl t" Avti KñU  
 fqven "ŉŉ i w "k wbtq hvq | m" "xaxbZv cŉB t" tki A" ŉ miKv GB  
 "ññM tgvKrtjv KitiZ ZLb m"úYŉc e" nq | dtj "ŉŉ "Z miv t" tK  
 Qm tZ cto | GB "ŉŉ ZLb Avevi cŉq cñbi j vL tvñK gvi hvq |  
 1974 mvtj i "ŉŉ i Avt iv GKw Ab" Zg eo Kv i Y tvñvñ l B mgq gwñKñ  
 hñivo" evsj v" k tK w-80 Lv" mñvñ" cŉ vb eU Kti t" q | hñivo" ZLb  
 evsj v" k tK 2.2 wñj qb Ub Lv" mñvñ" bv cvñtvñi wñxvš-tbq | XvKvq ZLb  
 gwñKñ G"ññWñ eñj b th, evsj v" k hñ wñKDevq cvU i Bwb eU bv Kti  
 Zvñtj hñivo" eb"v qññZMñ evsj v" k gvbyl t" cvñk "wñtvñi cŉZkñZ w tZ  
 m"úY" AcviM | GQov ZLb evsj v" ki eñeÚmi Kv ti i Dci gwñKñ hñivo" fñ  
 mi vñi Pvñ wQj th, hñ evsj v" k cñk" vñ hñvcivaxñ i wPvi cŉ qv eU bv  
 Kti Zvñtj fvñl tZ hñivo" w-80 Lv" mñvñ" m"úY" eU Kti t" te |  
 evsj v" ki cñvñgšñ eñeÚ tK gñRe ZLb eva" ntq "ŉŉ eñUi Devq  
 wñtmñ hñivo" t" tK Ri "ix vñvñtZ Lv" mñvñ" cñvi Rtñ" wñKDevq cvU i Bwb  
 eU Kti t" b Ges cñk" vñ hñvcivaxñ i wPvi cŉ qv eU Kti mevBñK  
 mñvñi Y "ŉ gñ tñvñv Kti b | hñivo" ZLb 2.2 wñj qb Ub Lv" mñvñ"  
 evsj v" k cvñvq | hñivo" miKv ti i ivRññZK tLj vq ZñZvñ tñ GLvñb bt f"at

gvm| mviv t`tk kvZkvxb bZb dmj DvVtQ| Avi wVtm`fi hP`ivt`of IB  
Lv` Pvj vbuV t`tk t`c`Ovtj `yF`Ql axti axti w`bq`stY AvmZ`i i` Kti |  
wKs`eb`vi `wL Z cwbi Kvi`Y `yF`Ql cieZ`Pmg`tq| mviv t`tk gnvgvix AvKvfi  
Ktj iv, Wqwi qv I g`vtj w`qvi c`OKvc Owo`q cotj mviv t`tk ZLb c`Oq Avt`iv  
mvto Pvi j`vL tj`vK gviv hvq| 1974 mv`tj i `yF`Ql bZb `v`axbZv cvl`qv  
evsj vt`tki Rb` Avti KuU fqsKi c`OYnvxi NUbv| IB `yF`Ql c`Oq vek j`vL  
tj`vtKi c`OYnvxi NUtj I Avl qvgx j`xMi `p`Eiv IB mg`tq tdtj d`ic A\_`  
m`u`Ei gwj K etb hvq| GB w`bq mviv t`tkB ZLb GKuU `Re Qovj th  
Avl qvgx j`xMi tj`vKRb GtZv tekx Pui Kti`tQ th e`zeU`ej tZ eva` n`tq`O`bN  
Avgvi K`af KB?

hK, `yF`Ql, gnvgvix, c`OKuZK `th`M BZ`w` me mgq ivt`of GKuU c`Q`tk  
GtKevfi c`t\_ emtq t`q| Avi IB u`R`M GKuU m`jeavt`fVmx c`Q`l me mgq  
wKkvi aivi Rb` I r t`c`Z etm `v`K| Avl qvgx j`xMi t`bZ`E; evsj vt`k `v`axb  
ntj I IB m`jeavt`fVmx c`Q`l `j`uI w`fZti I evBti GtZvB kw`kvj x th Zviv  
tNvj Rtj gvQ wKkvti etovB I `v` | GB `tj i ivNe tevqjv Avevi me  
mgqB miKvti i Lp Av`v`fVrb n`q `v`Kb| KviY, m`jeavt`fVmx IB tj`vK`\_tjv  
me mgq gvbl`tk Kex` w`tq tmLvb t`tk j`v`f` c`evi t`P`v Kti b| IB GKB  
M`t`ci gvbl e`zeU`K Kex` w`tq bZb t`tk GKUv AivRKZv m`j`o Ki`Z D`O`k  
Kti`tQb| Zvt` i ep`x`Z e`zeU`evsj vt`k tmbvewnbxi c`vi vj vj i`Q`ewnbx MVB  
Kti`tQb| Avevi IB gvbl `tjv `yF`Ql mgq w`bRt` i Bt`Q gtZv t`PrivKvi evix,  
gRj`vix, fvi`Z Lv`km` cvPvi, Lv`k`tm`i `vg evot`bvi lohS`\_ w`et`kx  
m`vrvh` t`tk Pui, j`j`c`vU I `L`tj i gtZv me ait`bi Acivtai mv`\_ RwoZ  
w`O`tj b| IB tMv`ox tLv` miKvti i t`P`q kw`kvj x wmu`U`tkU `Zwi i gva`tg mviv  
t`tkB Zvt` i IB t`SivZ` m`j`o Kti`tQb| Avi tmB kw`kvj x wmu`U`tkU i c`Ej  
t`SivZ`GLt`bv GB t`tk mgvb`f`te eRvq i`tq`O|

IB tMv`oxi wmu`U`tkU i Kv`Q Kv`Z evsj vt`tki miKvi `v`axbZvi ci t`tkB  
wRw`\$ n`q tM`tQ| GLt`bv miKvi `tjv IB wmu`U`tkU i Kv`Q wRw`\$ i`tq`O| Zviv  
Bt`Q Ki`tj B miKvti cwi eZ`B Avt`m| Zviv PvBtj `QlgZvq Avt`m w`Gw`c| Zviv  
PvBtj `QlgZvq Avt`m Avl qvgx j`xM| Zviv PvBtj `QlgZvq Avt`m RvZxq cvU`  
Zviv PvBtj `QlgZvq Avt`m tmbvewnbx| Zviv PvBtj `QlgZvq Avt`m RvqvqZ|  
Zviv PvBtj `QlgZvq Avt`m Zvtj evb| Zviv PvBtj `QlgZvq Avt`m tg`j`er`x  
tKv`bv P`igc`S tMv`ox| evsj vt`tk IB wmu`U`tkU i gva`tgB mvaviYZ `QlgZvi  
nvZ e`j nq|

Giv PvBtj evm ag`RU nq| Giv PvBtj j`A ag`RU nq| Giv PvBtj w`ek`te `v`j q  
eU n`q hvq| Giv PvBtj B`g Ktj R eU n`q hvq| Giv PvBtj P`rtj i `vg  
et`o| Giv PvBtj t`kqvi evRv`ii cZb NtU| Giv PvBtj iv`wUu cvKv nq|  
Giv PvBtj mviv eQ`iB t`tk ev`u`vi dj`tbi c`til P`rtj i `vg Ktj b| Giv  
PvBtj w`AvBw`c w`fAvBw`c cvm tcvU`nq| Giv PvBtj w`et`tk UvKv cvPvi nq|  
Giv PvBtj w`et`k t`tk UvKv tdir Avt`m| evsj vt`tki miKvi M`j`v IB tMv`oxi  
Kv`Q Avt`Ml wRw`\$ w`Qj| GLt`bv envj Z`w`q`Z wRw`\$ Avt`Q| f`iel`t`Zl wRw`\$  
\_v`Kt`e| KviY, miKvti i t`fZ`ii t`jvK`\_tjv IB tMv`oxiK em`P`tq ivt`L| Zviv  
Zvt` i cig AvZ`w`q| Zviv Zvt` i t`vmi| Zviv Zvt` i eskai |  
Gf`vte axti axti GKUv t`tk kv`mK Avi t`kv`K t`kYxi m`j`o nq| `v`axbZvi ci  
evsj vt`tk GB wmu`U`tkU t`kYx MVt`b me miKvti i Ae`v`b`tk A`x`Kvi Kivi  
tKv`bv Dcvq t`bB| wKs` Zviv mevB g`f`L g`f`Lvk c`to `v`Kb| Zvt` i K`\_v Avi  
Kv`R tKv`bv w`j t`bB| Zviv `Lj Avi Pui`t`k w`ekj`mx| Zviv tj`vK P`Q`i  
mvg`tb Avevi etovB aw`g`R| wKs` tMv`c`tb Pui Ki`Z Zviv mevB Lp t`mqv`b|

8. ivRyPvPv wbi`f`i k

gy`x Aw`e`j i`ngvb ab m`u`E A\_`UvKvKwo c`OZc`w` hm L`w`Z meiw`Q`ZB t`OvU  
`B fivB Lv`tj `j i`ngvb Avi gv`R`j i`ngv`tbi Zj b`vq Gw`M`tq w`O`tj b| w`b`R  
tKvi`O`Avb Avi n`w`m kix`td w`et`kl f`vte `Avb w`O`tj b| tMvUv `w`Q`Yv`A`tj i  
tKv`v`l ag`R`q m`fiv mgv`tek ev eml`R w`jv` g`v`n`d`tj gy`x Aw`e`j i`ngvb me  
mgqB Avg`S`Y t`c`Zb| evt`KiM`A t`tk Kj KvZv ch`S`\_w`Qj gy`x Aw`e`j  
i`ngv`tbi eU`\_R`b| axti axti Hw`Zn` Avi c`f`v`ekuj x `v`c`U gy`x Aw`e`j i`ngvb  
etj k`i A`A`tj i GKK ag`R`q t`bZv w`nt`m`te Aw`ef`Z nb| Aw`e`j i`ngv`tbi b`rtgi  
m`t`z gy`x b`v`g`w`l tMvUv `w`Q`Yv`A`tj GK Avj v`v gh`P`v w`b`q Owo`q hvq| tKD  
hw` `f`i tKv`v`l w`M`tq w`b`Ri cwi Pq w`f`Zb, Zvntj Zvt`K ZLb ej`tZ t`kvb  
t`h`Zv gy`x emoi t`O`tj Aw`g| A`\_ev gy`x emoi cvt`ki emo Avgv`i | Ag`K  
gy`x Avgv`i i Zg`K UvBt`ci AvZ`w`q nb BZ`w` | ZLb Avi IB t`O`tj t`k w`P`b`Z ev  
Lw`Zi Ki`Z Kv`iv Avi Avu`E `v`K`Zv b|

gy`x gv`R`j i`ngv`tbi t`g`Rv t`O`tj Ave`j iv`v`v`v w`O`tj b t`OvU`tej v t`tkB f`x`Y  
`p`r`Avi P`Aj c`K`u`Zi | eo P`v`v gy`x Aw`e`j i`ngv`tbi c`iv`g`t`k`Zv`K f`w`Z`Kiv  
ntjv tMv`c`j M`t`Ai Mni Ww`z`v gv`t`mvq| `p`r` iv`R`f`K gv`t`mvi w`c`O`Y`cuj gv`l`j`v`b  
K`Z`e`D`i`x b m`v`ne mviv`Q`Y t`P`v`L t`P`v`L iv`L`Zb| w`K`O`Z`B ivRy`p`v`g`x Kti cvi

cvq bv| tnvf÷tj Ab` tQvE QvT`i m½ ivRy| ZLb \_vKtZ eva` ntj v| tKej  
QvUtz emotZ Avmtj IB KqUv w`b tMvUv etj k`ii cvti tj vKRbt`i AvZó  
Kti Zj tZv ivRy| mevB ZLb gYx Awe`y ingvbi KvQ RvbtZ PvBtZb  
gv`mv Lj te Kte| Mõgi gvbl ivRyPvPvi me aitbi `pvgx gL efr mn`  
KitZv| KviY, ivRyPvPv gYx emoi tQtj | iay gYx emoi tQtj ntj I K\_v  
wQj | GtKertit Lv` gYx Awe`y ingvbi fWZRv| ZvB tKD ivRyPvPvi Mvtq  
nvZ tZvjv mvrnm tctZb bv| iay bWj k w`tqB PcPvc etm \_vKtZ ntZv  
Zv`i | KLtBv KLtBv bWj tk Dtëv dj ntZv| GK QvUtz Kiv`pvgxi bWj tki  
Reve ivRyPvPv cti i QvUtz emotZ Gtm w`tZb| ZLb Mõgi mevB ej tZ tMtj  
ivRyPvPvi Dci muZ`B bvtLvK| wKš`gYx Awe`y ingvbi fWZRv tm| ZvB  
ivRyPvPvi wei`tx cvëv tKD tKvbtv cõZtkva tbevi mvrnm t`Lvq bv| wKš`gtb  
gtb mevB ivRy hvTZ `fi \_vtK tmB KvgbvB Ktib| ZLb Mni Wwlv gv`mvq  
ivRyv GK fqsKi NUBv NUvj | Avgvi ivRyPvPvi gflB tkvbn hvK tmB Mí Ñ  
gagwZ b`x t`K DtV Avmv eoLvTj i tRvqvi fvUvi cwbTZ muZvi KvUvi mgq  
I iv GK Avj v`v RMZ `Zwi Kti | I iv mevB cõq wKtkvi eqtmi | Zte fvtj v  
muZvi Rvbn tQvUtz`i tKD tKDI IB tLj vq tLj vi mthvM cvq| t`Lj gtb nte  
I iv eS cW`exi metPiq Avb>`vqK IB tLj v tLj tQ| Avi tm tLj vq I ivB  
metPiq tmiv| GB tLj vq Ab`me tLj vi gtZv tKvb wv`ø msL`v w`tq tLvtj vqvi  
msL`v mwgZ bq| msL`vU GLvfb DbYp | th tKD hLb Lvk ZLb GB tLj vq  
Ask wbtZ cvti | Ab`ti tK iay Avb`vmbK GKUv Rvbnv w`tq tLj tZ bvgvi  
wbqg|  
muZvi KvUvi mgq ntj B GB tLj vq I iv tqtZ I tV| Kte KLb tKv`vq GB tLj v  
cõg Pvj yntqUj Zvi tKvb BwZnm hv`I ev tKD ej tZ cvti bv| Zte cW`exi  
hv`iB Rtj i cvkvcmk emevm Zviv cõq mevB ej tZ tMtj Agb me Rj tLj v  
tQvUtej v t`tKB tLj Af`i| KviY GB tLj vq tKvb mi Avg jvtM bv| iay  
muZvi Rvbtj B Ptj | `j tZv wbePbUvI nq SUCU| `tj i tKvbtv GKRb  
Lj cvó t`K GKUz gvSLvfb wMtqB wbtRtK tbZv wntmte tNvI Yv t`q| tbZvi  
cõWZ tkfI tiwW I qvb-Uz`a ej vi ci Ab`iv Zvi Dt`tk` QU jvMvq| GB  
tLj vq Rtj i Dcti gv\_v`vKv Ae`vq th cõtg tbZvi gv\_v`vq w`tZ cvite  
tm-B nte cieZPvftM`g`v ev cieZPvfbZv| Rtj i wbtP gv\_v`vq w`tj A`ev  
tRvo Kti tbZvtK AvUtk ivLj, ZvtK IB tLj v t`K cieZPvfbZv wbePb bv  
nl qv chS`-evn`vi Kiv nq| bZb tbZv wbePZ ntj evn`vi nl qv tLj vqvi  
Avev iv GB tLj vq Ask wbtZ cvti |

mvavi YZ `pj evtivUvq GB tLj v metPiq tewk Rtq| KviY, ZLb tLj vqvti i  
msL`v \_vtK AtbK AtbK tewk| tewk tLj vqvti tK KtZv tewk mgq ati  
LvUvtZ cvitj v, Zv w`tqB GB tLj vq wbr wbr tLj vqvti i tkõZj hvPvB Kiv  
nq| GgwbtZ tKD GKRb t`Qvq cõtg wbtRtK tbZv tNvI Yv t`q| Ab` Kviv  
AvvE bv \_vKtj ZvtK w`tqB tLj v`i` nq| Avi hv` cõg tbZv nevi Rb`  
GKwaK AvMõx cõP`vtK, ZLb I iv Um Kti tbZv wbePb Kti | tbZv wbePb  
tkfIB kj` nq tLj v| hv` tKD tKvbtv w`b cõg evti i gtZv tbZv wbePZ ntZ  
bv Pvq, Zvntj Ab`iv mevB gtb gtb ati tbqN nqtZv AvtMi ivtZ tm gvl jvbn  
mvtntei mvt`NvgtqUj | Avi th-B gvl jvbn mvtntei mvt`ivtZ GKevi Ngvq,  
cti i w`b tm tbZv nl qv tZv `fi i K\_v inm`gq GK KviY IB w`b tm Avi  
Rtj B vgtZ Pvq bv| gvl jvbn mvtntei mvt`Nvgtvi cti i w`b tm wbtRtK  
GB Avb>`vqK tLj v t`K thfvteB tnvK wbeZ ivtL| Avi ZLb Zxti etm tm  
tKej Ab`ti tK tLj vq Drmwn thvMvq| ZvQrov GB tLj vq tRvo Rei`w`-Kti  
KvDtK tbZv evbvtbvi wbgg tbB|  
axi axi Mni Wwlv GetZw`qv gv`mv tnvf÷tj i cõq mevB gvl jvbn mvtntei  
ga`ivtZi Avtj v Avvwi kixi cvtV Af`-ntq I tV| wKš`w`tbi tejvq I me  
wbtq iv Kivi gtZv `jmvnm t`Lvq bv tKD| wFZti wFZti mevB gvl jvbnK  
mvtq`v Kivi B`Qv tcvIY Kitj I QvT`i cõq cõZ`tKB gtb Kti wclqv  
m`eZ Ab` Kviv tejvq nqtZv NtU bv| cvtQ Ab`ti KvQ wbtRi B¾Z  
wclqK tMvcb Lei ivó`ntq tMtj BtgR msKtU i evtivUv evtR Avi ZLb gv`mv  
Z`vM bv Kti wK Dcvq AvtQ? dtj wfbwrfbei vtZ wfbwrfbaQvti i mvt`gvl jvbn  
mvtntei ga`ivtZi I Bme e`vcvi m`vcvi AtUvtgUk avgvPvcvB \_vtK| tmB  
mthvtM Mni Wwlv GetZw`qv gv`mvi tiwWvYivj cwi Pvj K gvl jvbn  
KZeDI`xb mvtne `pcti i Lvbwcbv tmti bvtK tZj w`tq Ngvb| fYp`fvMxiv  
tmB mthvM nvZQrov Kti wKfvte?

GgwbtZ dRtj i AvRvbi ci t`tKB KtVvi me wbgg Kvbtbvi gta` KLb th  
`pj Mwi tq hvq| Gici NvU LvfbtKi tQvE GKUv weivZ| IB mgqlv tLj vaj v  
Avi muZvti mevB e`-ntq cti | Zvici thvnti Avhvb, bvgvR, `pcti i  
Lvev | GtKertit B UvBU wmwDj | dtj jvtYi ci GKUz bv Ngvtj mU`vq covi  
Avmti hv`i tPvL Xj y Xj y Zvt`i gta` tKvbtv GKRtbi IB ivtZ gvl jvbn  
mvtntei m½ Ngvtvi wbgg| `pcti Lvevii ci AvQti Avhvb chS`-hviv bv  
Ngvtq `pvg ev Ab` tKvbtv KvR e`-vtK, Zviv tKD AvR chS`-gvl jvbn

mvntei tPvL dmk w`tZ cvtiwb | AvDh°Rv`j tKŠktj gvljvbn KZeDwił b  
mvntne tmB me QvT`i | PU KtiB evQvB KičZ cvtib |  
j`pPKb KuPv tetZi `yPvi Nv cičj B bv Ngvrbvi KviYUvI temičq hvq`°Z |  
Zvici ivčZi Lvevi chŠ-Zv`i `votq`votq covi wbgq | cov bv cvitj  
Avevi evowZ kw`-tZv ičtqQB | tKvčbv tKvčbv w`b Ggb nq th, kw`-t gvlv  
Zxe°ntj I Bme QvT`i wKgtZv ivčZi Lvlqv`vlqv chŠ-KičZ cvti bv | Avi  
ZLb tmčni cičk gvljvbn mvntne tmB QvT`i K I BivčZ vbtRi mč½ Ngvrbvi  
cŪve KtiB | I B c`vte AvR chŠ-hvivB wQZ tcvlY KtičQ Zviv eis Avčiv  
fqsKi kw`-t tčtqQ | Avi tkI chŠ-I B me QvT`i gvljvbn mvntei mnkh`v  
Govčbv LpB KwB e`vcvi |  
ZvB gvljvbn mvntei I ci trnt-čj i cŪq mKj QvT`i B GKUv Ktgvb tŹlvf  
ičtqQ | th KtiB trnK gvljvbn mvntnečK GKUv KwB w`Źlv t`I qv PivB | tŹlvf  
axti axti w`Źlvf i e bv vbtq tKŠktj i w`tK Movj | Avgiv Awe°vi Kijvg  
th, gvljvbn mvntne w`tbi tejvq AčbKuv givi gtZv čti čti Ngvb | cvkvčmk  
fqsKi i Kg bvK WtčKb | tKŠkj Avi Kkjč`i thŠ` cŪhvRbvq Vv Vv tivč`i  
Kuvj cvKv Mitgi gta`I Avgiv AvgMčQi Wtj GK GK Kti mevB Rčov  
njvg | thčbv AvR GB gv`imvq gvljvbn KZeD`i xb mvntne Qvov tKvčbv QvT`i  
tPvčLB tKvčbv fčteB `ččii Ng Avčm bv | NUbv mirvvi t`LčZ cvlqvi  
Avb`B Avj v`v | ce`cvi Kí bv gtZv igRvb Avi mj Zvb veortj i gtZv vbtčtã  
trčU trčU Ngš-gvljvbn KZeDwił b mvntei cvtqi KvčQ wMčq emčjv | Ab`iv  
tKDev evBčii Rvbvjvq `votq | tKDev Avg MčQ | tKDev gv Ges iv`vq  
civniv w`wQj | hvčZ gvljvbn mvntei KvčQ tKD Avmčj Avgiv wbičt` tKčU  
cičZ cwi |  
GK bvčvi bvBj tbi evčiv bvčvi mčZv | mčZv w`tq čum evrbvbi KvčR igRvb-  
mj Zvb-tejv Avgiv čŪq mevB I`v` | `Źlv nčZ gvljvbn mvntnečK Avgiv  
ččmi tUvč tečta PčPč evBčii Gčm AvgMčQi Zjvq AčcŹlv KičZ`wK |  
AčcŹlv LpB Amn` e`vcvi | Kvčiv Kvčiv gv`vq nVvr epx` Pvčjv, Avhvb nčZ  
cvti GK bvčvi I Ič | GB GKUv wčtq Avgiv gvljvbn mvntnečK Luv gveč`i  
ev`v gvbZvg | htčZv tečmi gtZvB gvljvbn NgvK bv tKčbv, Avhčbi mj  
tkvbn gvT`B Zvi Ng fivčteB | tejvčj i Avhvb ičtB gvljvbn KZeDwił b mvntne  
cvk wčtj kixčii Avj m` Qvovčvi tPov Kičj b | Agvčb gvljvbn mvntei wj tč½  
mčZvi Uvb cičj v | Nčgi tNvčii e`vcvi eščZ bv tččj gvljvbn mvntne Dčv emvi

tPov Kičj b | wKš` cvitj b bv | wj ½ Zvi KwB fvte evav čtičQ | Qvovčvi  
tPov Kičj B vbwčZ I Uv wLwčZ nč |  
evBčii AvgMčQ Avi gv`imv cŪčtB ZLb Avbč`i Drme etq tMj | tmv`b thčbv  
Avgvč`i Drme Kivi w`b | tmv`b AšZ gvljvbn I ci GKUv hvčmB e`jv  
tblqv tMvčj | Drme Avi `n čtj v` t`čL cŪčtektč`i fxo evovi AvčMB  
Avgiv th hvi gtZv gv`imv tQčto cvjčq v | Mni Wvčv gv`imvi I B NUvbi  
ci emotčZ bv Gčm tmvRv cvjčq Kj Kvčv Pčj tMjvg | čti gvljvbn  
KZeD`i xb mvntne Avgvč`i wei`čx gčŹx Awe`j ingvb gvčb Avgvi eo PivPvi  
KvčQ wvj k w`tZ Gčmčj b etU | wKš` hLb ičtj b Avgiv tKD emotčZ I  
Avvmb | ZLb vbtRB gvčbi tŹlvf Aščii jvčtq PčPvč Pčj wMčqčj b | nv nv  
nv...

9. t`k wefvM I Avgvi wčq

1947 mčj i 14 AvM`- ivčZ fviZelčK fviZ I cvk`v bvčv `čvU ivčō  
fvM Kti w`tq ejuKiv AvbčwmbKfvte fviZel`čK w`vq wbj | I B ivčZ gčŹx  
emotčZ Avgvi ZLb wčq nčwQj | gvT` bq eQi eqčm Avgvi hLb wčq nčjv,  
Avg ZLb wčq wKQB eščZ cwiwb | Ab` me Drmčei gtZv emotčZ wKQvZv  
gvbj Avmčjv | Zv`i Rb` fvi tčvčRi AvčqvRb Kiv nčjv | Avgvi eo gvgv  
ikx` gčŹx wčv Avevi Avgvč`i gmivč`i Bgvv fvi tčvR`i i Avčm wčjv`  
covčj b | wčjv` tčtI mevB tgvbvRvč Kičj b | Av`i gntj ZLb `Ab DVčjv  
QvUv AvR wčq | QvUčK AvR kč`i emotčZ thčZ nč | Kčtmi kčj emv?  
tKv`vq thčZ nč? tKčbv thčZ nč Avgv Zvi gv`vgčv wKQB ZLb epx`wčb  
eQi Avčm hLb eo epx`wčv wčq nčjv ZLb t`čLwčjvg čiw`b mKvčjv eo epx`čK  
wčtq GK`j gvbj etj kč`i wčvjv i wčv bvčq PčwQj | tmB i wčv bvčq eo  
epx`wčv mč½ Avgvč`i tQvU tevč tQvč gvčKv Avi Avgvč`i wMčqčjvg | Avgvč`i  
mč½ Avčiv wMčqčj b Avgvč`i tQvU gvgv Kwi g gčŹx, Avgvč`i PivPv Ave`j  
ivčvK ivRy Avgvč`i PivPv bwčRej nK bvRy Avgvč`i PivPvčZv fiv mevi tQvč  
čwK, eo čvci wčv tQč AvRy gvRy Avi mvRy fvB Avi Mčtgi mevi wčv  
Wv`v i vRyPivPvi evj`ečv Avgvč`i Avj vD`i xb PivPv |  
etj kč`i ZLb ANčYi wčtj nvlqv wčvjv wčvjv tXD | b`xi I cvti mvčš-  
Mvčx | i wčv bvčq I I bv t`evi Avčm emv Av`i gntj Pčj v ŹlvčK KvbčwU |  
th hvčK KvčQ tččjv ZvčK Rvotq ači Pčj v tmB Kvbvi bvUK | Avgiv tQvUiv

tmB Kvbwi tKvfbv A\_©ZLb eySub| Avgiv ZLb iuOb bvtq KLb Dve tmB  
Avbþ` gvtZrviv| tmB KvbwQmctq SumRtq DVj GKUv Zie<sup>3</sup>KU<sup>-</sup>†| Avgv<sup>+</sup> i  
PvPv gyX Ave` j i<sup>3</sup>v<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>Ki Ryj vqgx KE tmlv| eU Ki tZvgv<sup>+</sup> i KvbukmU|  
m½ tK tK hvte Zviv mevB DVvþb Avgvi mvgþb Avþmv| Zv<sup>+</sup> i Awig wKQz kZ<sup>©</sup>  
t`tev| hviv tmB kZ<sup>©</sup>gvbte tKej ZvivB tbsKvq DVte| evKxiv thþbv gþbi  
fþj l tbsKvq bv lþv| ivRyPvPv tNvlYv w`þj bN hviv wK<sup>+</sup>vi emotZ hvte  
Zv<sup>+</sup> i Avgvi K\_v gtZv Pj tZ nte| hviv K\_v wKgtZv i bte bv Zv<sup>+</sup> i Awig  
etj kþi Pnetq gviþev| Zv<sup>+</sup> i Avi emotZ tdiZ Avbv nte bv| ivRyPvPv  
Avnetb cUtg AþtKB DVvþb tbtgUj| thgb Avgv<sup>+</sup> i wGvfvB gyX Ave` jn  
mEvi l i t d QvZ fVB, tQvU gvgvi tQj ivOv fVB, ivOvi PvPvZv fVB fþj Avi  
gyX Lwv` j ingvþbi tQvU tQj Avgv<sup>+</sup> i bvj yPvPv| tktl i GB` j wU axti axti  
\_wUtg evMvb Avi cKþi i w`þK Pþj tMj| KviY, Zviv ivRyPvPv i BUKz  
úsKvþiB Kvevntq emotZ t\_þK hvl qvi wv<sup>x</sup>v<sup>s</sup>-wþj| mvgšMvZx wK<sup>+</sup>vi emo  
gþb eo eyR0i kþi emotZ wUtg hw` GKUz`n útj w` Kiv bv hvq ZLb Avi  
wUtg Kx nte| ivRyPvPv GKRb GKRb Kþi bvg wWktþj b| Avi Avgiv bvRy  
PvPv0i nvZ at i uOb bvtq DVj vg|  
etj kþi i l cvti tmB cUg hw`Q Avgiv| Avgv<sup>+</sup> i iuOb bv| etj kþi i w`þgvbv  
cvi nevi cþi wK<sup>+</sup>vi emo t\_þK Avmv wZbU evBþPi tbsKv Avgv<sup>+</sup> i` wMZ  
Rwbv c\_ t`wUtg wUtg Pj tþj| Avgv<sup>+</sup> i iuOb bvtq` jcvrk` þUv evBþPi  
tbsKv Avi mvgþb GKUv evBþPi tbsKv| lB wZb evBþPi tbsKv t\_þK mevB  
GKUv tKvimm Mvb MvRQj| Avgiv tktl i AskUKz i ayeþtZ cvi wUj vg| etj v  
Avj w` bexRxi bvg| wZb evBþPi tbsKvi cþj tXDtg t`vj tLþZ tLþZ Avgv<sup>+</sup> i  
iuOb bv| GK mgq wK<sup>+</sup>vi emoi NvU wUtg wfoþj v| NvU Aþc¶ KivQj iuOb  
cvj wK| eo eyR0tK tmB cvj wKþZ tZvj v ntþj v|` j vfvB l tmB cvj wKþZ  
Poþj b| Avgiv cvj wKi mvgþb wctQ nuUwQj vg| wKQj þ hvevi ci t`Lj vg  
GK` j tþvK Avgv<sup>+</sup> i c\_ AvMþj` wovj| hv<sup>+</sup> i mevB eqtm cUg Avgv<sup>+</sup> i bvRz  
PvPv gtZv| Zv<sup>+</sup> i` vex wgnó bv w`þj Zviv c\_ Qvotv bv| Avgv<sup>+</sup> i cþE  
e`tgRvRx ivRyPvPv mvgþb GwUtg tMþj b| Avgiv fþq GKUz wUtg tMj vg| Kx  
Rwb Kx ANUb NþU Gevi| l BUKz wcvPþ` i mv<sup>+</sup>\_ ZþK<sup>©</sup>ivRyPvPv ci wRZ  
ntþj b| bvRyPvPv` þb` þb Zv<sup>+</sup> i nvþZ` kUw wgnó nmo t`evi cþi Zviv tfv  
t`So j vMþj v| Avgv<sup>+</sup> i ei Kþb cvj wK ewnbx Zvi ci GwUtg Pj tþj v|  
wK<sup>+</sup>vi emoi tgBb tMþU Avevi Avþi Kuv RUj v| Avgv<sup>+</sup> i equm GK` j tgtqiv  
dþj i Wjv, dþj i gvj v wUtg` wotq i uOb wdzv w`þq c\_ AvUþK i tLþQ| tMþU

AþbK ZK<sup>©</sup>eZK<sup>©</sup>ntþj v| ivRyPvPv Gevi Avi mvgþb tMþj b bv| tQvU gvgv Zv<sup>+</sup> i  
kvš-nevi Avnevb Rvþvþj b| wK<sup>+</sup> Zv<sup>+</sup> i` vexi mv<sup>+</sup>\_ tQvU gvgv ivRx nb bv|  
tQvU gvgvK mrvqZv Ki tQb Wv<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vD i x b PvPv| ZK<sup>©</sup>eZK<sup>©</sup>Avi tkl nq  
bv| ZvB t`þL cvj wK gwUþZ bvgþq ivLv ntþj v| KviY, cvj wKi hviv t`nvi  
Zv<sup>+</sup> i mevB ZLb AþbKuv wei<sup>3</sup>| Avj vD i x b PvPv dþj j tgtq<sup>+</sup> i GKUv auav  
w`þj b| Avi ej þj b hw` tZvgiv auavi mWk Reve w`þZ cvþiv Zvntþj tZvgiv  
hv Pv l ZvB cvte| Avi hw` bv cvþiv ZLb Avgiv hv t`tev ZvB wUtg mšó  
\_vKþZ nte| tgtqiv ivRx ntþj v| Avj vD i x b PvPv auavU ej þj bN MvþQi AvMvq  
j to Pto tNvUv cov tKD, el¶Kvþj thšeb Zvi DQþj cþi tXD| ivbNþi  
KvUvKwU Avj v` v Zvi avg, A i K\_vq j Rvq gvi etþj v Zvi Kx bvg?  
dþj j tgtqiv G l i w`þK ZvKvþj v| avavi Reve Kvþiv Rvþv tþB| GKmgq  
Zviv ivRx ntþj v Avj vD i x b PvPv K\_vq| tQvU gvgv l` i nvþZ cvP UvKv t`evi  
ci úigþ Kþi Zviv cvj wKi Dci dþj wUvþZ j vMþj v| axti axti cvj wK XþK  
ci tþj v emotZ| Nþi i` i Rvq` þP avb wUtg` wotq Qþj b` j vfvB0i gv| cvþk  
ivLv` þai cv l| eo eyR0tK cvj wK t\_þK bvgþbv ntþj v|` þP avb w`þq ZvþK  
eiY K i tþj b gvHgv|` þai cvþ l cv Wvþvþi ci ep eyR0i gþL wgnó t` l qv  
ntþj v| Zvi ci tKD GKRb eo eyR0tK tQvE wKkþj gtZv` þvntþZ Zþj Nþi i gþa`  
wUtg bvgþj v| Zvi ci Avgv<sup>+</sup> i mevþtK wgnó gþL Kivþv ntþj v|  
emoi A` i gntþj QvU0i wvþi Lei i` þb Avgvi eo eyR0i wvþi w` þbi tmBme  
K\_v GþK GþK me gþb coj Avgvi| Zvntþj Kx AvgvþK l Gfvte GLb kþj  
emo thþZ nte? tKv\_vq Avgvi kþi i emo? AvgvþK tKD tZv wKOB Rvþvþj v bv?  
Avgvi ARvþšB Avgvi wvþq ntþj tMj? tgtq<sup>+</sup> i wvþq eyS Gfvte nevi wþq?  
eoiv hv wK Ki þe ZvB wK? tgtq<sup>+</sup> i gZvgþZi tKvþvB gj` tþB? eoþ` i  
K\_v gtZv PcvPv cvj wK wKš<sup>3</sup> tbsKvq Pto kþi i emo hvevi wþq| AvgvþK l  
tmfvte thþZ nte| Awig GB mþei ZLb Kx eyS? Awig ZLb bq eQþi i  
wKþkvix| Avgvi Kx Avi wvþq mšp<sup>v</sup>š-KwB me e`cvvi m`cvvi tevSvi eqm  
ntqþQ? i ayeþtZ cvj vg AvgvþK l kþi i emo thþZ nte| GUvB tgtq<sup>+</sup> i Rb`  
wþq| tQþj iv eveli emotZ \_vKþe| Avi tgtqiv wvþi ci kþi i emotZ Pþj  
hvte| kþi i emo ntþj tgtq<sup>+</sup> i Avmj wKvþv| eo eyR Avgvi gþL nvZ eyj þq  
RvþþZ Pvþþj bN Kxþi QvU, tKgb j wUtg? tZvi tZv wvþq ntþj tMj| Revte  
GKMj nvm w`þq j Rvq eo eyR0i eþK ZLb gþL j wKþqUj vg|

10. gYxewoi cMj x

`xN<sup>o</sup>lvj eQi ci ivRyPvPv Avevi t`tk wdti tQb| GB tlvj eQi tKv\_vq wQtj b  
ivRyPvPv? Mtgi mevB ati wbtqWj ivRji mv\_ Avi t`Lv nte bv| cvj vtZ  
wMtq tKv\_vq Kxfvte gti tMtQ tKD RvbZl cwi te bv| cUg w`tK Pvi w`tK  
tj vK j wMtq tLurV ntj v| tKD ivRji Lei w`tZ cvij bv| GK eQti l hLb  
ivRfK tKv\_vl LjR cvl qv tMj bv ZLb mevB ati wbj ivRyAvi tbB| wKs'  
tKv\_vq wQj ivRj? `xN<sup>o</sup>lvj Uv eQi? GB tlvj eQti etj kfi cvti th KtZwKQz  
NtU tMtQ Zv wK ivRyRvfb?

ivRyPvPvi gv Zvtniv evby cMj ntq wMtqWj b| tQtj nvi vbi te`bv Zvtniv  
evby mn` KitZ cvtibw| mevB hLb ivRji e`vcvti tLur tbi qv eU Kti  
w`tj b| ati wbtj b ivRfK Avi cvl qv hte bv| ZLtbv ivRji gv Zvtniv evby  
tmB K\_wU gvbZ Pvbwb| Avgvi ivRyewBPv AvtQ| tZviv Avgvi ivRfi AvBbv  
t`| ivRfi AvBbv t`, bBtj Awg etj kfi Svc t`jvg| tKD Zvtniv evbK  
KtUj KitZ cvtib ZLb| cti ivRji eev gYx gvr`j ingvbi wvvtS-  
Zvtniv evbK wKj civtbr nq| Avgvi `v`fvB gYx Ave`j ingvb wKj  
civtbr wect` wQtj b| wKs' Zui K\_v tKD i bZv bv| Zvtniv evbK ZLb Nti  
AvUtK ivLvB fix wec`| th tKv v mgq mthvM tctj B etj kfi Svc w`teb  
wZwb| Zui GB wvDZ gZi tVKvZ wKj civtbr ntj v|

mvi w`b Avgv`i eMvbi tkl gv\_vq thLvfb GLb cKi l Lvfb GKUv kZel<sup>o</sup>  
KovB MtQi m½ Zvtniv evbK wKj w`tq teta ivLv ntZv| mKvj Avi `cti i  
Lvevi l B KovB MwZj vq t`l qv ntZv ZutK| ivZi Lvevi t`l qv ntZv Zui  
tkvevi Nti| Lvevi bv tLj Zui Dcti Pj tZv Agvbyl K wbfZb| Zvtniv evby  
me mgq GKUv `vexB KitZb| Avgvi ivRfi AvBbv t`| Zvici tZv`i Lvevi  
Lvteb| wKs' ivRfK tKv\_vq cve? Gfite mvZ eQi Zvtniv evby wKj wbtq  
KvUtj b| tKej tQvU tQtj bmvRej nK bvrji K\_v wZwb i bZb| bvrPvPv  
ZutK Lvevi w`tj tmB Lvevi wZwb gY j vMtZb| Ab` tKD Lvevi w`tj Zv wZwb  
Qtq l t`Lb bv| th KviY ZLb bvrPvPvi B`g ev gv`tmvq hvl qv eU|  
GK tQtj i KviY gv Zvtniv evby ZLb cMj | Avi Zui t`Lvkvbvi Rb` Avti K  
tQtj i B`g hvl qv eU| mvi w`b cMj gvtqi Klb Kx j wte Zvi me e`vB  
bvrPvPvK KitZ ntZv| axi axi bvrPvPv e`tj thZ j vMtj b| mg eqm  
Kvfv m½B bvrPvPv wK gZv K\_v ej tZb bv| AvCv w`tZ thZb bv| GK  
aitYi welyZv fi KtiwQj bvrPvPvi Dci| cMj gvtqi m½ mvi w`b KvUtZv  
Zui | Avmj NUbv Kx NtUwQj tKD ej tZ cvti bv|

bvrPvPv bvKx ZLb cUwZK WtK mvov w`tZ eMvbi tFZi wMtqWj b| KovB  
MvQi Zj vq wQtj b wKj civ Zui cMj gv Zvtniv evby GKv| KutPi wRwbm  
Zvtniv evbK wKz t`l qv evi Y wQj | tgr tQtj kvgmj ntKi KtqK w`b AvtM  
wqtq ntqWj | bZb eD kviwoi Ggb Ae`vi m½ cwi wPZ wQj bv| wKs' kviwo  
Zui KvQ wKz PvbZj bv Ktib Kxfvte? tnvK wZwb wKj civ cMj | wKs' wZwb  
tZv kvgmj ntKi gv| Kj Og wewe i kviwo| gv` KtqK w`tbB Zut`i gta` tek  
mL`Zv ntqWj | Zvtniv evby bZb eD Kj Og wewetK t`Lj B nwm w`tZb| GUv  
l Uv RvbZ PvbZb| tK ej te GB Zvtniv evby mvZ eQi ati cMj? cY  
nvi vbi te`bv KvZi gv mvZ eQi ati wKj civ GK bvi x? gYx ewoi cUg  
gvnj v cMj | gYx Ave`j ivZvK l i d nwi tq hvl qv tQtj ivRji gv| bmvRej  
nK bvrji gv| Ave`j ntKi gv| kvgmj ntKi gv| Kj Og wewe kviwo,  
Zvtniv evbZv gYx ewoi bZb eD Kj Og wewe Zui kvkpoi Abtjiva Dtc`lv  
KitZ cvti b bv|

KutPi MvM KtiB cwb tLz w`tj b kviwoK| Kj Og wewe Kx KviY thbv  
Nti wMtqWj b| wdti GtmB wPrKvi w`tj b| bZb eD Kj Og wewe wPrKvi  
tmw`b tMvUv gYx ewoi gvby QzU GtmQj | wKs' Zvtniv evbK tKD AvUKvZ  
cvi tj v bv| KutPi MvM cwb tLq l B MvM tftO Zv w`tqB Mj vq Pvj tqWj b|  
tMvUv KovBMQ Zjv ZLb Zvtniv evbji i t` tftm tMwQj | Lei tctq Wv`vii  
w`vq ZLb bZb nvtZLwo Avj vDixb Pvpv GtmQj b| wKs' Zvtniv evbK  
Avi evvteb hvqib| cY ivRfK bv tctq wbtR wbtRB l fite AvEuvZ  
w`tqWj b| Zvi l bq eQi cti ivRyPvPv ewotZ wdti b| ZtZw`tb etj kfi  
KtZv Rj th tNjv ntqtQ Zvi Lei tK ivLte|

ivRyPvPv wdti Avmvq gYx ewoi cUg mevB Ljk| wKs' ivRyPvPvi eev gYx  
gvr`j ingvb Ljk bb| ZtZw`tb wZwb l AtbKuv eDtqi gZv AvPiY KitZ  
i i` Kti tQb| wKs' fte ZutK tKD Avi wKj civtZ cvti bv| gYx gvr`j  
ingvb tNvYv w`tj bN l hw` ewotZ vKtZ Pvq Zvntj Avgvi me K\_v kptZ  
nte| bBtj GtZw`b thLvfb wQj tmLvfb Ptj hvK| Awg l i gY t`Lz Pvb  
bv| ivRyPvPv eevi mgvte bZ ntq cv ati gvd PvbZj b| mevB etj j b, GBeri  
l tK gvd Kti `v l | GLb eo ntqtQ| GLb Avi wDqB cMj wq Kite bv|  
ZvQrov l i KviY gvUv l fite gitj v| GtZwKQbi ci Avi GB tQtj cMj wq  
Kite bv|

metPtq fvtj v nq ivRfK GKUv wqtq w`tq t`l qv| Ni msvi Kite| ewotZ  
\_vKte| Avi tKv\_vl cvj vte bv| tKv v Svfgj vl ntebv| ivRfK wqtq t`l qv



K\_wJB gŷx gvtR`j ingvtbi cQ>` ntjv| wK AvtQ| tZvgiv ivRŷi Rb` tqtq  
 t`tlv| I hŷ` wetq KiŷZ bv Pvc, Zvtj AvRB thŷbv emo tQto Pj hvq|  
 `xNŷlvj eQi cti ivRyŷ`tk wdtiŷQb| A\_P wetqŷZ ivRx bv ntj AvRB emo  
 t\_ŷK Pj thŷZ nŷ| GUv Ab` Kvŷiv K\_v bq| `ŷs ivRŷi evey gŷx gvtR`j  
 ingvtbi K\_v| GB K\_v tKej GKRBb cvŷb cvŷvŷZ| wZwb gŷx Ave`j  
 ingvb| gŷx gvtR`j ingvtbi eo fvB| gŷx emoi tMŷie ivRŷi eo PvPv| ivRy  
 eo PvPvi mŷ½ t`Lv KiŷZ tMŷj b| wKŷ` eo PvPv tQvU fvBŷqi K\_v mŷ½  
 cŷivcŷi GKgZ| nq ZvŷK wetq Kŷi Ni msmvi KiŷZ nŷ| bBŷj GŷZw`b  
 thLvŷb wQj tmLvŷb Pj hvK| tZvgvi KvŷY gŷx emoŷZ AŷbK wKQv ntq  
 tMŷQ| tZvgvi gv gvi vMj | bvRŷvi tj Lv cov ntjv bv| GLb Zwg K\_v bv i bŷj  
 G emoŷZ \_vKvi tKvŷbv AvAkv i Zvgvi tbB|  
 ivRyPvPvi ZLb Kx Avi ejvi AvtQ? nq wetq KiŷZ nŷ| bBŷj Gevi Avi  
 ivŷZi Avavŷi bq GŷKerŷi w`ŷbi Avŷj vŷZB cvj vŷbi AbgwZ AvtQ| AMZ`v  
 ivRyPvPv wetq Kiŷeb etj mevBŷK Rwbŷq w`ŷj b| gŷx emoŷZ AŷbK w`b cti  
 Avevi Avbŷ`i GKUv `n`n cti tMj |

11. ivRyPvPvi wetq

etj kŷi b`xi DEi cvŷi ei Beŷbqv wbevŷx gŷx Ave`j i ŷei tQvU tqtq bi Rvnb  
 teMŷgi mŷ½B ivRyPvPvi wetq i mŷŷU wK ntjv| ivRyPvPvi eqm ZLb mvZvk  
 eQi | gŷx emoŷZ GB cŷg tenk eqm tKvŷbv tQŷj i wetq nt`Q| maviYZ Kwo  
 tctivŷbi AvŷMB gŷx emoi tqtqŷ`i tZv eŷUB tQŷj t`i l wetq ntq hvq| ivRy  
 PvPv mevi e`wZŷg| KviY, ivRyPvPv `xNŷlvj eQi cmj ŷq wQŷj b| ZvB ivRy  
 PvPvi wetq GKUv t`wiŷZ nt`Q|  
 gvN gvŷmi tPŷi ZwiL kvŷevi wetq i w`b avh`ntjv| etj kŷi b`xi Dfŷ cvŷi i  
 gŷx emoŷZ ZLb wetq i Avb` | GKŷkv GKk Rŷbi wkvj ei hvŷx wŷq etj kŷi  
 b`x cvŷvŷv `i` ntjv ivZ`kUvq| bvRyPvPvi tbZŷZ; Avgvŷ`i tqtqŷ`i `j wU  
 wZxq tLqv cvŷvg| Zviveŷbqv evRvŷi cŷg tLqv AvMZ `j wU mŷ`  
 Avgvŷ`i Gevi Aŷcŷvi cvjv| mKj ei hvŷxi etj kŷi cvŷvŷv tk l ntj Zvi ci  
 mevB GKmŷ`\_ i l bv nevi K\_v|  
 ZZxq tLqv tQvKivŷ`i GKUv eo `j | gvS b`xŷZ Avmvi AvŷMB tLqv wŷetjv|  
 GB wŷq gnv K`vPj | tKD tKD fŷq Zviveŷbqv Gcvŷi Pj Avmj mvZvi  
 tKŷU| tFRv Rvgv KvctoB hvŷe Zviv| tKD tKD embqvixi l cvŷi DVj |

wŷRŷ`i wV evPŷZ Gcvŷi hviv DVj Zvŷ`i vŷtg t`vl w`ŷj b Zviv| tKD tKD  
 `ŷPvi Nv Pi \_vài tLŷv| tKD tKD cŷŷv ivŷZi dKdKv Avŷvi gŷa`B  
 thŷvŷe cvŷtjv cvj vŷv| tk l chŷ-ivRyPvPv mn mevi tLqv cvŷvŷv tk l ntjv  
 ivZ tmvqv evŷivUvq| wŷme Kŷi t`Lv tMj ei hvŷx `ŷj ZLb AvtQ GKŷkv  
 mvZRb| gvŷb bvj yPvPv mn tgvU tPŷi Rb cmj ŷqtQ| Zviv Avt`ŷ wetqŷZ hvŷe  
 wKbv tevSv tMj bv| Zte cti tKD hvŷZ wetq emoŷZ tKvŷbv Svŷg v KiŷZ bv  
 cvŷi tmRb` AveŷKi PvPv Zviveŷbqv evRvŷi t\_ŷK tMŷj b| mŷ½ ivLŷj b eo  
 dŷi tmŷRv tQŷj mvRy fvBŷK| cvj vŷv `ŷj i tKD hŷ` Avevi tLqv cvŷvŷq  
 Avŷm Zvŷ`i wŷq Zviv wetq emoŷZ Avmŷeb|  
 Avgvŷ`i tQvUŷ`i AŷbŷKiB ZLb tek ŷlav tj tMŷQ| wKŷ` Kvi `ŷmva` gŷ` dŷU  
 ZLb ŷlavi K\_v etj | KviY, tKD Dŷv cvŷv ej ŷj B ZvŷK tdir tLqv tmvRv  
 emoŷZ cvŷvŷv nŷ| tk l chŷ-ei hvŷx mn Avgiv wŷto evŷivUvq ei Beŷbqv  
 i l bv nj vg| bvRyPvPvi tbZŷZ; Avgvŷ`i tQvUŷ`i `j wU mevi mvŷŷb| ei Beŷbqv  
 gŷx emo mevB tPŷb| Avi wetq emo wPbŷZ Kvŷivi B Kó nqv| ZeyAvgiv ivZ  
 GKUv bvMv` wetq emoŷZ nmRi nj vg|  
 gŷx emo AvR Lŷe mŷ`i Kŷi mvRvŷbv ntqŷQ| mviv DVŷb ev`vg Uvŷvŷv|  
 Avgiv emoi tFZŷi Xŷe Kxbv GB wŷq bvRyPvPv cotj b gnv teKvq`vq|  
 KviY, ei hvŷxŷ`i eiŷK Qvov wetq emoŷZ tXvKvi wŷq tbB| eiveiB bvRyPvPv  
 Avgvŷ`i gŷbi Ae`v wKB eŷŷZ cvŷi b| Avgvŷ`i AvAkv DZjv ntZ t`lL bvRy  
 PvPv GKUv tKŷkŷ tkvŷvŷj b| Avgiv wetq emoŷZ XŷŷZ cvŷev GKUv kŷZŷ  
 SUcU wFZi emo Nŷi Gŷm Avevi iv`vq ei hvŷx `ŷj i Rb` `wŷvŷZ nŷ| Avi  
 wetq emo Nŷi Avmvi GB K\_v KvDŷK evj hvŷe bv| KviY, GK\_v eoiv tUi  
 tctj bvRyPvPvi wec` nŷ|  
 Avgiv mgeqvm tQŷj ŷgtqiv GK GK Kŷi wetq emoŷZ XŷK cij vg| wetq emoi  
 GB GK mŷeav| tK th tKvŷ cŷŷi AvZŷq tKD cwi Pq bv Kiŷj tevSvi Dcvq  
 tbB| Avgiv tmB mŷhvŷM wFZi emo wMŷq eD t`lL Avmj vg| bvRyPvPvi K\_v  
 gŷZv Avgiv Avevi GŷK GŷK Gŷm iv`vq RUjv cvŷkŷqŷQ| emoi wFZŷi ZLb  
 Kŷŷmi thŷbv GKUv `n`P| tK ev Kvi thb iO tLjv wŷq gvi vŷmŷi `i` KŷiŷQ|  
 bvRyPvPv wŷwŷZ ntZ Pvb Avgvŷ`i `ŷj i tKD Kxbv? eo dŷj tmŷRv tQŷj mvRy  
 fvBŷK cvŷvŷv ntjv wFZŷi| GK t`ŷto hvŷeb Avi GK t`ŷto Lei wŷq  
 wŷiŷeb|  
 mvRy fvB th Lei wŷq wŷiŷj b Zv `iŷb bvRyPvPv Lŷe tŷŷctj b| bvj yPvPvi  
 tbZŷZ; th `j wU tLqv tWŷevi cti embqvix t\_ŷK wMŷqŷQ| eot`i wŷme

Abhvqx Zviv cġq tPŠi Rb| Zviv tKvb cġ\_ gYx ewoŋZ AvtM Avmtj v? Zv Avevi ei hvġx `tj i AvtM? Zvt`i `tj i B GKRB Ave`j nK PVPvi tQŋj dUUK| dUUKtK gYx emoi tK thġbv iO w`tqUQj | Zvi e`jv wbtZ bujyPVPvi tBZŋ; Avti Kiu cvġv GKkvb| tmB GKkvb nqtZv tqtq`i Dci tKD iO wUUtqŋQ| Avi ZvB wbtqB I B wecġE| mVRyfvB Gtm Rvbtj b bujyPVPvi `tj i mvt\_B e`vcvi wKQz nqtqŋQ| dUUKtK t`Ljvg tPvL gQŋZ| i`tb bVRy PVPvi ej tjb bN Avgiv Gmtei wK`Oz Rmbbv| mevB PzPvc `wotq \_vtKv| buj ŋi wePvi Kite eo KvKv|

ZtZvŋŋY ivRyPVPvtK wbtq evKx ei hvġxiv tmLvġb tġŋŋv v| Gevi wetq emoi NUBv Abhvqx tMtU GK ckjv t`b `ievi | meweQz tVtj Avgiv tdi hLb Avevi wetq ewoŋZ XKjvg ZLb Avgv`i kieZ Avi wġŋŋ\_ Kwitq Avāvqb Kiv ntjv| Avgv`i tqtq`i `jwU i wfZi emo Nŋi Avmvi AbġwZ wġj AŋUvtqUUK| ivRyPVPvi gŋL i`gvy tXtK eŋmŋQb| DVvġb wekvj ev`vtgi wbtP weQvġb tġZ mevBtK emŋZ t`lqv nqtqŋQ| ivRyPVPvtK mveŋwYK mġ w`tQb Mŋŋi Rbġŋ Ww`vi ivRyPVPvi ej `eUz Ww`vi Avj vDġlxb PVPvi Avj vDġlxb PVPvi Avgv`i tWtK GKUv K\_v ej tjb Avt`-Avt`-t Zvgiv mevB bZb eDŋq GKUv Kŋi \_b t`tL Avmev| wKŠ GKUv \_b tkvbi ci Zv tKD Avi wicU KiŋZ cvi ev bv| th hZv fvŋj v \_tbi Lei w`tZ cvi ev Zvi Rŋb` GKUv cj `vi AvtQ|

Avgiv ZLb bZb eD t`Lvi Rŋb` fvix DZjv| Zvi gŋa` Ww`vi PVPvi cj `vti i Advti Avgiv Avtiv cj wKZ njvg| I w`tK Kxfvte thġbv bujyPVPvi tmB `pž `tj i Lei iŋU tMj miv wetq ewoŋZ| i`ayZv`i Avmvi Lei ntj K\_v wQj , BtZvgŋa` Zviv GKUv ANUBl NuUtqŋQ; Ges Zvi wePvti i Rŋb` bwj kI tMtQ ei hvġx `tj i gjeYx gYx Awe`j ingvġbi KvŋQ| ZLb bujyPVPvi `jwUŋK emU Pjv vb w`tq tLwRv nt`Q| GLb wetq nevi AvtM bujyPVPvi `pž`tj i wePvi nte| miv wetq ewoŋZ GB wbtq GKUv \_b \_b DŋRbv|

bu j y P V P v i ` t j i K v D ŋ K t K v \_ v l c v l q v h v t Q b v | B t Z v g ŋ a ` t g t q e m o i c ŋ t \_ t \_ t K G K U v A v t c v l c ŋ v e K i v n t j v | t Q U t ` i L v e i t ` l q v n t e | Z v i c i w e t q n t e | Z v i c i e t o v i v L v t e | w e P v i c ŋ i n t j l P j t e | K v i Y , i v Z A t b K t e k n t q h v t Q | t Q U v i v A t b t K B Z L b D t V t b i t L v j v w e Q v b q N y t q t M t Q | G U v A t b K U v g v b w e K A v t e ` b | w K Š A v g v ` i c ŋ ŋ i t j v K R t b i ` v e x K o n t j l w e t q A v t M n t e | c ŋ i m e v B G K m t 1 2 L v t e | G B w b t q D f q c ŋ ŋ Z L b Z K w e Z K ŋ t g t q i g v g v K v j v B g v Z e Y i G t m ` v ` f v B g Y x A w e ` j i n g v t b i K v t b K v t b w K Q z

GKUv ej tjb| Zvi ci `v`fvB tNvl Yv w`tj bN tQUiv mevB Lvl | Avi hvġ`i tevk ŋŋav tj tMtQ Zvivl emŋZ cvġiv tLŋZ| hvġ`i bvtg bwj k i`tbwQ Zvivl Bt`Q Kiŋj tLŋZ cvġi | tmB Leti bujyPVPvi cj vZK `tj i `ŋGKRb tLŋZ Avmj | Zvt`i t`tK evKxt`i Ae`vb m`utK`Lei wbtj b etoviv| mVRyfvB Avi AveŋKi PVPvi mevi cŋi wetq ewoŋZ tġŋŋv b hvġ`i KviŋY, Zvt`i bvtgB Avevi Dŋġv bwj k i`tb Zviv `ŋRb tMtj b gnvŋŋŋc| Zviv tNvl Yv w`tj b bujy PVPvtK bv wcuŋŋ Zviv Lvteb bv| Zviv bujyPVPvi `pž`tj i evKxt`i Ae`vb m`utK`wUz nŋq tmw`tK Pŋj tMtj b|

I w`tK `v`fvB gYx Awe`j ingvġbi Kvġb Kvġb tqtqi gvgv Kvj vB gvZeYi Kx etjwŋj b th tQUt`i Lvl qvi e`vcvġi `v`fvB Zvi gZvgZ cvġvġj b, Zv tkvbi Rb` Avgv`i `ŋPvi RbŋK Lvl qv tktl Ww`vi Avj vDġl b PVPvi Bmivq KvŋQ WwKŋj b| Avgiv Avevi wfZi emo XKjvg Lei AbġUvġbi Rŋb`| wetq emoi KŋZv NUBvi gŋa` Kŋm th Kx nqtqŋQ Avgiv tQUiv Zvi Kx evS? Zey Kŋbi Nŋi XŋŋZ wMtq ZLb GKUv wecġE Avmj | tqtq`i i ZLb Kŋbi Nŋi tXvKvi AbġwZ wġj tQ bv| wfZŋi wġŋqB wKQz GKUv NŋUtQ| Avgv`i XŋŋZ t`lqv nt`Q bv tmB Lei Rvbtjvg Ww`vi Avj vDġl b PVPvtK| ivRyPVPvi Avi Ww`vi Avj vDġl b PVPvi GKUv ci vġk`Kiŋj b| Avgv`i wbt`R w`tj b th Kŋi B tnvK Kŋbi eZŋvb Lei Zvt`i PVB| Avgiv Avevi wetq emoi A`i gntj XKjvg|

`ŋRb Avgv`i equm tqtq KŋbŋK atj ZLb Zvi Nŋi Xŋkwŋŋj b| Avgiv RvbtZ PVBjvg Kx nqtqŋQ? tKD tKvġbv Reve w`j bv| Avgiv ZeytmLvġb `wotq \_vKjvg| GKRB wMtq bvRyPVPvtK Lei w`jvg th NUBv Kŋb mspvŋŋ wKŠ` Ww`vi Avj vDġl b PVPvtK tmB Lei RvbtZ mvm nmw`Qj bv| ivZ ZLb wZbUv| wetq civġbi tKvġbv Lei tB t`tL `v`fvB gYx Awe`j ingvġb tqtq cŋŋi tj vKRbŋ`i Lei cvġvġj b th Avi t`ix Kiv DŋPZ nte bv| ZLb tqtqi gvgv Kvj vB gvZeYi Avevġiv `v`fvBŋi KvŋQ Avmtj b| wKQz ci vġk`PVBŋj b| `v`fvB Gevi Ww`vi Avj vDġl b PVPvtK KvŋQ WwKŋj b| Avgiv mevB ZLb Avevġiv DŋVtġb wdŋi GŋmQ| GLb Avi wetq emoi A`i gntj KvDŋK Gj vD Kiv nt`Q bv| KŋqK wġvU cŋi Ww`vi Avj vDġl b PVPvi tqtqi gvgv Kvj vB gvZeYŋi i mŋŋ A`i gntj Xŋŋj b| mevB Aŋcŋŋv Kiŋŋ tKvġbv `ŋmsev` tkvbi Rŋb`| Ww`vi Avj vDġl b PVPvi wdŋi Avmtj b GKNEv ci | Zvi wġj b gŋ\_ | `v`fvB gYx Awe`j ingvġbi Kvġb Kvġb wKQz GKUv ej tjb| Zv Rvbi Rŋb` mevB D`Mŋe| wKŠ` tmB UvbUvb DŋRbvi gŋa` mevBtK Lvevi t`lqv ntjv| tKD tKD cġke

Zj t j v w e t q i A v t M t K b L v t e v ? ` v ` y f v B t N v l Y v w t j b t h , L v l q v i c t i B w e t q c i v t b v n t e | L v l q v i S v t g j v A v t M t k l t n v K | K v i Y w e t q t Z A t b K m g q j w M t e | m v t o P r i U v q e i h v t x t ` i L v l q v t k l n t j v | G e v i w e t q c i v t b v i m g q | e o g v g v i e o t Q t j i k x ` g y x m j v K v j v g c o v ` i i " K i t j b | t g t q c t q i t j v K R b l Z t Z v q t Y D t V t b G t m A v g v t ` i m t z e t m t Q b | K t Z v U v K v t ` b t g v n i a v h e n t e Z v w b t q A v e t i v t Q v E G K U v w e Z K D V t j v | t m B w e Z K q k l b v n t Z B w f Z i e w o t \_ t K t m L v t b L e i A v m t j v K t b b i R v n v b t e M g A v i t b B | G K U z A v t M h g K t j i v q Z v i v R x e b c o x c w b v f t q w t q t Q | t M v U v e w o t Z G K U v ` n ` n K v b t K w l i t i v j c t i t M j | h v i v w e t q i A v m t i w e t q t ` L v i R t b ` e t m Q j Z v i v t m B L e t i g Q P t M j | Z t Z v q t Y d R t i i A v h v b n t q t Q | w e t q b v c t o t m B A v m t i d R t i i b u g v R c o t j b m e i B | i v R y P v P r t K w b t q Z L b G K ` j e w o i w t K i l b v w t j b | A v t i K ` j t m L v t b t \_ t K t M t j b K t b i R v b v R v c o v i R t b ` | G i w K w Z b w ` b c t i ` v ` y f v B o i t Q v U f v B g y x g v t R ` y i n g v t b i t g t R t Q t j g y x A v e ` y i v a v K l i t d i v R o i m t z ` v ` y f v B o i t g t R f v B g y x L w j ` y i n g v t b i t Q v U t g t q ` k e Q t i i n w d R v e v b y l i t d b x j o i m t z i v R y P v P r i w e t q n t j v | t h w e t q t Z t K v t b v a g a v g n t j v b v | i a y c w i e w i K f v t e G K U v f i j t f v R n t j v | A v i i k x ` g y x t m B w e t q c o v t j b |

12. e v t i v g v t m A v g v i e v t i w U m s h b

K v K Z j x q f v t e n t j l w K e Q t i i e v t i v g v t m A v g v i e v t i w U m s h b i R b f | C k v t b i R b f ` e k v L g v t m i 8 Z w i L | i " b j R b f ` R o " g v t m i 22 Z w i L | w b k v t b i R b f A v l v p g v t m i 7 Z w i L | i Z w i R b f k t e Y g v t m i 15 Z w i L | F k v t b i R b f f v ` a g v t m i 3 Z w i L | ` c w i R b f A w k b g v t m i 14 Z w i L | w k v t b i R b f K w Z R g v t m i 12 Z w i L | B ` w ` v t i i R b f A N O Y g v t m i 10 Z w i L | B g v t g i R b f t c b l g v t m i 8 Z w i L | w c b j R b f g v N g v t m i 6 Z w i L | B D m t d i R b f d v e p g v t m i 17 Z w i L | A v i B D b t m i R b f P I g v t m i 5 Z w i L | e v t i v g v t m A v g v i e v t i w U m s h b i R b f | G i g t a ` F k v b A w k b g v t m i 2 Z w i L , B D m p l f v ` a g v t m i 5 Z w i L A v i B ` w ` v i d v e p g v t m i 25 Z w i L g v i v h v q | A v i C k v b w b i t i l k n q A N O Y g v t m i 28 Z w i L | e v s j v i e v t i v g v t m i m t z w g t k A v t Q A v g v i t M v U v R x e b | e v s j v i e v t i v g v t m i m t z w g t k A v t Q A v g v i c t i v A w ` Z j | e v s j v i e v t i v g v t m i m t z R w o t q A v t Q

A v g v i ` k k e , ` K t k v i , t h s e b , t c s p v e t q v e x K v j | e v s j v i e v t i v g v t m i m t z B A v g v i A v R x e b e U b | G B e U t b i ` i i " A v g v i R b f w t q | G B e U t b i w e w Q b e N U t e A v g v i g Z i w t q | G B e U t b i g v j v q A v g v i m l - k w s t G B e U t b i A S - t ` t j A v g v i ` t L - t e ` b v | G B e U t b i g t g A v g v i A v t j v A U K v i | G B e U t b i A S t i A v g v i w b t k v m - c k l m | G B e U t b i Z j v t Z B n t e A v g v i A e m v b | K t Z v ` w Z K t Z v N U b v t h A v U t K A v t Q t Q v E G B h v ` j A S t i | u ` t q i t m B D c v L v b t K v \_ v q t h A v e v i n w i t q h r t e t K D Z v R v t b b v | Z e y g v b l R x e l k v q t Q v E G B R x e t b i A m x g f e t b A S a x b w e P i Y K t i | m v a v i Y Z A w k b w K s a f K w Z R g v t m n q ` M P c R v | P u t ` i w Z w A b h v q x ` M P c R v i Z w i t L A g b t n i t d i | Z e y ` M P c R v m i ` x q ` M P D r m e b v t g B e v s j v t ` k c w i w P Z | e v s j v F Z t Z K L t b v K L t b v h v k i r K v j e v t n g S K v t j N t U \_ v t K | g n v j q v w t q ` M P c R v i ` i i " | A v i w e R q ` k g x w t q ` k w t b i G B g n v D r m t e i m g w b | A g b G K ` M P c R v i m g q A v g v i c o g t g t q ` c w i R b f | t m U v A w k b g v t m i 14 Z w i L | A v g v i c o Z t e k x i v m e i B e j t z j w M t j v t h , A v g v i N t i j q x G t m t Q | j q x n t " Q f v t M i i c o Z x K | ` c w i R t b f i c i t \_ t K A v g v t i m s m v t i i D b w Z l w ` b w ` b e v o t Z j w M t j v | R u g i A v e v ` e v o t j v | R u g t Z d m t j i d j b e v o t j v | t M v q j N t i M i " A v i M v f x i m s L v e v o t j v | c K t i g v Q e v o t j v | e M v t b d t j i M v Q e v o t j v | I B e Q i ` c w i e v e v A t b K b Z b R u g l w K b t j v | N t i Z L b B D b m B g v g A v i ` c w i K w b t q A v g v i f v i x e ` - m g q K v t U | A v i e v t i R u g R g v P v l e m d m j n v U e v R v i w b t q ` c w i e v e v l f x l Y e ` t | I B m g q R u g R g v P v l e m A v i n v U e v R v i m v g j v t b v i R t b ` A v g v i G K ` i m a u t K P f v B R v g i t K A v g v i e v t i v g v m x w K v i v L j v g | R v g x t i i t e Z b a i v n t j v e Q t i ` B n v R v i U v K v A v i A v o v B k u j a v b | R v g x t i i Z L b G K t g t q G K t Q t j A v i e D w b t q t Q v E m s m v i | A v g v t ` i h L b a v b K v U v ` i i " n q , Z L b R v g x t i e D l A v g v t ` i e w o t Z G t m a v b w m x K i v i K v t R A v g v t K m n t h w M Z v K t i | t m B t \_ t K ` x N ` c o q E u b k e Q i R v g i A v g v t ` i e w o t Z K v R K t i w Q j | Z v B A v g v i t Q t j t g t q i v A t b K U v R v g x t i i K v t Q l g v b l n t q t Q | w e t k l K t i C k v b B ` d j b v t M t j m v i v w ` b R v g x t i i m t z g v t V g v t V K v U v t Z v | e t j k t i M i " b v l q v t b v , R u g t Z g B t l q v i m g q g B t q I v v , M i " i R t b ` i w k f c v K v t b v , w K l v t Y i R t b ` Z v g v K K v U v B Z w ` m e K v t R R v g x t i i t h w M ` G u m U ` v U w Q j A v g v i C k v b | A v g v t ` i Z L b ` B U v M v f x | a j v B A v i K v j v B | G K e Q i A S t a j v B A v i K v j v B e v ` P v t ` q | Z v B m v i v e Q i B A v g v i N t i ` a \_ v t K | G O v o v ` f a i c o q v R b n t j c o Z t e k x w K q v K A v g v t ` i ` a t ` q | w K q v K o i l ` B U v M v f x | A v i I B ` B U v M v f x

w`tqB Zvi wbtmšwb wbtm½ weaev Rxeb Pij | mgq tctj B wKqv%K Avgvi KvQ  
Gfm cvb Lvq| Mfāv Kti | AvgvK Kgov weP, j vDtiq weP, j vj kvfKi weP,  
cB kvfKi weP, Kijvi weP, eiwU weP BZ`w` wRubm w`tq mrvv` Kti |  
wKqv%K th kvKkeRi exR t`q Zvi dj b Lp fvtjv nq| wKqv%K AvgvK Lp  
cQ` Kti Avi Awgl ZvK Lp cQ` Kwi | Zvi cQqvRtBl Awg GUv lUv w`tq  
wKqv%KtK mnthwMZv Kwi | wKqv%K w`y atgP AtbK kv`xq weLqvw wbtq  
Avgvi m½ Mf Kti | Avi Bmjvg atgP AtbK LpU bvw weLq fm Avgvi KvQ  
tkvfb| wKqv%K AvgvK ivgvtbi Mf tkvbwq|  
Athva`vi ivRv`tkvi`i wZb eD| eo eD tKSkj`, tgfRv eD KvB%K Avi tQvU  
eD mvgTiv| tkvkvjvi ivRkb`v tKSkj`i tkvfbv mšwb nq bv| ZvB`tkvi\_  
Avevi weq Kitjb tkvkvjvi exi`vR AkpuzOi tqtq KvB%KtK| exi`vR  
Akpuz cwlLi K\_vezP ešfZ cvitZb| GKw`b wZwb GKfRvov cwlLi  
Kt\_vcK\_b`itjb| cwlLiv ejwQj th, Zvi tqtq KvB%K0i Mf`otKvkvjvi  
ivRvi Rb`n`te| Akpuz cwlL`i IB K\_vezP wekfm Kitjb| IB mgq  
Amj`i m½ h`x KinQj b Athva`vi ivRv`tkvi\_| h`x wZwb Amfii Zxtii  
AvNvZ AvnZ nb| AvnZ`tkvi`\_tK tmev hZekti my` Kti tZvtj b KvB%K|  
ZLb ivRv`tkvi`\_KZAv`f`c KvB%KtK weqci cQve w`tj b| KvB%K Rerfe  
ejtjb, ivRv`tkvi`\_hw` Zvi`BwU B`Qv cvj b Ktib, Zvntj weqtZ Zvi  
tkvfbv AvcE`tbB| ivRv`tkvi`\_K\_v w`tj b KvB%K0i`BwU B`Qv wZwb mgq  
gtZv cY Kiteb| wKŠ`B`Qv`tjv wK Zv KvB%K cti ejteb etj Rvrbtj b  
ZLb| Zv`i gta` weq ntjv| Akpuz KvB%KtK mnthwMZv Kivi Rtb` m½  
Avqv wntmte w`tj b gšivfK|  
wKŠ`weqci AtbK eQi cti l Zv`i mšwb bv nl qvq ivRv`tkvi`\_Avevi mš-  
v`bi Avkvq weq Kitjb gvnvavi ivRkb`v mvgTivK| wKŠ`mvgTiv l tkvfbv mš-  
vb nq bv| ZLb Athva`vi ivR FwL ewm`v ivRv`tkvi`\_tK AwMte`tei KvQ mš-  
v`bi Rtb` cQ`v Kivi ciugk`w`tj b| ewm`v ntj b fMevb ešvri gvbcj|  
ivR ctiwvZ ewm`vi`vlqv Abhvqx, ivRv`tkvi`\_AwMte`tei KvQ mšwb  
cQ`v Kitjb| cQ`v tkl ntj ivRv`tkvi`\_GtK GtK Pvi mšvbi RbK  
ntj b| ivbx tKSkj`i Nti Rb`ntjv agEj` ivtgi| ivbx KvB%K0i Nti Rb`  
ntjv agEj` fitZi| Avi ivbx mvgTivi Nti Rb`ntjv`B RgR agEj` j`Y  
Avi kI`Nte| ivRv`tkvi`\_Pri cY hLb eo ntZ j wMtv ZLb KvB%Ki Avqv  
gšivi Kj`vfb tgfRv ivbx KvB%K axti axti ivRvi meP`tq wCq` ivbxZ cwi bZ  
ntj b|

wbqg Abhvqx eo cY` ivg nteb Athva`vi ivRv| ZvB tQvU ivbx mvgTiv tQj  
j`YtK me mgq ivtgi mnthwMx wntmte gvby| KitZ j wMtv b| hvZ ivg ivRv  
ntj j`Y Zui cQvb tmbv`wZ ntZ cvti| ivtgi eqm 16 eQi cY`ntj ivRv  
`tkvi`\_wvDb civtbi cQ`wZ wbtj b| mewKQz wK VvK| ivbx gvZv KvB%K l  
ivgtK wbtRi tQj i gtZv cQ` Ktib| wKŠ`wvDb civtbi wK AvM ivbx  
KvB%K ivRv`tkvi`\_tK tWtK ejtj b th, AvR Zui tmB cvtBv B`Qv`wU ZvK  
cvj b KitZ nte| ivRv`tkvi`\_wbtRi cQZkQz j`Nb Kiteb bv| wZwb RvbtZ  
Pvbtj b, B`Qv`BwU Kx? ivbx KvB%K Rerfe ejtj b th, ivRv wntmte wvDb  
cite Zui tQj fiZ| GUv Zui GK b`f B`Qv| Avi`B b`f B`Qv ntjv ivgtK  
14 eQti Rtb` eberfm cvv`vZ nte| hvZ fiZ l B mgtqi gta` ivRv wntmte  
me wKQz wK gtZv wktL wbtZ cvti|  
ivRv`tkvi`\_i ZLb wKQB Kivi tbB| ivbx KvB%KtK t`lqv cQZkQz ZvK  
cvj b KitZB nte| ZLb Zui gtb cotjv ejk kteY Kgvii gvtqi  
Avfvtci K\_v| ivRv`tkvi`\_Lp fvtjv wKvi KitZ cvitZb| GKevi thšeb  
eqm wZwb wKviti Df`tK`R`z`i gta` wMtwQj b| k`i`tb tmB w`tK Zxi  
Qto wKvi Kivq Zui wQj fY`v`b`v| wZwb`itZ tctj b GKUv nvZx nqtZv  
Kqv t`tK Rj Lv`Q tmi Kg GKUv tkv`Mvj| wZwb tmB ktai Df`tK` Zxi  
Qotj b| wKŠ`tmLvtb Rj Lw`Qj evj K kteY Kgvii| cvtKB Zvi gv-evv ZLb  
`wotq| ivRv`tkvi`\_NUbv`tj tctQ t`tLb nvZx bq, wZwb Zxi QotQb GK  
Aeš evj KtK| Avi tmB Zxtii AvNvZ evj K kteY Kgvii gv-evvii mvgTB  
gviv tM`Q| ivRv`tkvi`\_ZLb Zv`i Rj Lvevi cQve Kitjb| Rerfe evj K  
kteY Kgvii gv evjtj b, GKw`b tZvgvKI GB iKg cY`tkvK tFwM KitZ  
nte| Rj bv tL`q Zvi l NUBv`tj cY`tkvK cY`v nvi`tj b|  
ivbx KvB%K0i`vex Abhvqx, Ktkvjvi wvDb cotj b h`vR fiZ| Avi ivgtK  
14 eQti Rtb` eberfm cvv`vZ ntjv AgZ`ti| agEj` ivg eberfm hvevi  
cQ`wZ wbj| l B mgq ivtgi`x mxZv t`ex Ges tQvU fvB j`Y l t`v`vq ivtgi  
m½ eberfm hvevi tNvI v w`tj b| ivg j`Y Athva`v tQto eberfm hvevi wK  
Qq w`b cti ivRv`tkvi`\_wCq` cY`t`i tkvK nuU`tdj Kti gviv hvb| evevi  
gZii ci fiZ ivRv ntZ A`vKvi Ktib| evevi gZii Rtb` fiZ gv KvB%K  
t`extK`vqx Kitjb| Rxe`b Avi KLtBv fiZ KvB%K t`extK gv WtKb w|  
Avi wZwb`vex Ktib, Rb`m`f` ivR`iev`ii gwj K nteb eo fvB ivg| ZvB  
ivg bv Avmv chS`wZwb ivR`cwi Pvj bv Kiteb etj w`vš`wbtj b|

ag@j ivg wetq Ktib wgw\_j vi ivRv Rvbtki Kb'v mxZv t`extK| wgw\_j vi ivRv Rvbtki fvB Kkv%ath'i tqtq gw`extK wetq Ktib fiZ| gw`ex ntjv ivtgi eD mxZvi PvpvtZv tevbl wgw\_j vi ivRv Rvbtki tQvU tqtq DwgjvK wetq Ktib j jY| Dwgjv ntjv ivtgi eD mxZvi tQvU tevbl Avi wgw\_j vi ivRv Rvbtki fvB Kk`tevRtbi tqtq k0ZvKwZPK wetq Ktib ivtgi tQvU fvB kI`Nq k0ZvKwZKntjv mxZvi Avti K PvpvtZv tevbl  
ivRv w j xc l ivbx mj wYvi tQtj ntjv iNf`\$ev wclY iNytMvcvj | ivRv iNji tQtj ntjv AvRv| Avi ivRv AvRvi tQtj ntjv ivRv `tkvi\_| ivRv `tkvi+\_i tQtj ntjv ag@j ivg| ivRv `tkvi+\_i KvQ ivM ivR iverb Lei cvWtj b th, wZwb M`gZ`I cvZvj kvmb KiZ Pvb| ZvB ZvK ivRv wntmte tqtq wbtZ nte Ges LvRbv w`Z nte| hw` ivRv `tkvi\_ Zwi GB B`Qv`ibZ bv Pvb Zvntj Zv`i gta` hK Ambvh@ ivRv `tkvi\_ ivM ivR iverb K\_v gvbtZ bivR Ges hK tNviYvi cZxK`fvc iverb tqtqAvti KvQ Zxi cvWtj b| tmB t`K ivRv `tkvi\_ l Zwi cY ivM ivR iverb kI`|  
AgZ`ti RZtj i gta` ivg j jY Avi mxZv eberfm Ae`vb KvTj ivM ivR iverb ivtgi `j mxZvK AcniY Ktib| mxZvK D`vi Kiv wbtq ZLb`ii` nq ivg iverb hK| l w`K RZtj i gta` hLb ivg Avi j jY Avnti i mUvtb tei ntZb ZLb mxZvK cvniv w`Zv evbi mYMe| wKs` mxZv thw` b AcuZ ntjv lB w`b mYMe bmk cvniv w`Z fTj wTqQj | mxZvK bv tctq ivg ZLb etovB wgl` tQvU fvB j jY ZLb mYMeK agK w`tj b| Ges evbi ivR wKkwKvK bwi k w`tj b th, mxZvK LjR bv w`tj wZwb tMvUv evbi ivR` aYsm Kti t`teb| lB mgq j jYK kvS-KiZ mYMei eD ZviK KvR j wTj b mYMe| Zviv ivg l j jYK mYMei fTj i K\_v`iKvi Kitj b Ges mxZvK tLvRi Rt` me ai`bi mrvh` Kiteb etj c0Zk0Z w`tj b| ZLb ivg j jY kvS-ntjv| mYMe ZLb nbgvbK`wqZ; w`tj b mxZvK LjR tei Kivi Rt`| Avi ZLb ivM ivR iverb wei`x nbgvb bi bZz; evbi MYI hK tNviYv Kitjv|  
RZtj i gta` mxZvK LjRZ LjRZ ivg j jY GK AwZ Avdh`CMj cvLTK LjR tCj | lB CMj cvLi bvg RUvq| RUvq ivgK Rvbvtj v th, GK ivM mxZvK wbtq`wYi w`K Dto tMq| RUvq mxZvK D`vi KiZ wQb wQb avl qv Kti wQj etU| wKs`teik eqm Avi ivM i kw`i K\_v t`te GK mgq tm jvS-w`j | ivgK GB K\_v ejZ ejZ ivM AvntZ AvnZ CMj RUvq ivtgi nvtZi DctiB gviv tMj |

Ab`w`K epi bvZx ntjv cv`-t cv`-ti tQtj ntjv FwL wekif| wekif wetq Ktib j w`K| Zv`i GKv` tQtj Ktei ntjv jskvi ivRv| ``Z` mgv`x l Zvi eD`vZvKv Amj` i m` w` cvZvZ Zv`i tqtq KvB`KvK`K wetq t`b FwL wekif i m` w` wekif l ivM wclYm KvB`KvK` Nti Rb`nq Pvi tQtj iverb, wewfLY, K`Kb` Amiveb Ges GK tqtq mj cvbvKvi l i`d wgbv`x| tQvUtejv t`KB iverb Zvi mrfvB Kteii c0Z Am`yb t`LvZ`vK| GB wbtq cvwi emi K Kj`n FwL wekif Zvi eo eD j w`K Z`vM Ktib| ZLb Kteii KvQ t`K jskvi ivRv nb ivM ivR iverb| G0vov iverb eev wekif Avti v`B Rb cmj Z eD wQj | ivKv Avi cY`vZv| Zv`i M`f`Rb` tbq Avti v`B tQtj Lviv l`j vY Ges GK tqtq K`b`x| iverb ivgU mvZ fvB`B tevbl Ktei, iverb, wewfLY, K`Kb`Lviv,`j vY, mj cvbvKv l K`b`x| K`Kb`iverb cY` h`x thw` t`q Ges ivtgi tmbvewbxi e`vck j wZvab KiZ m`q nq| K`Kb`GK bMvto Oq gym NjvZv Ges cieZ`Oq gym tR`M t`K`iayLvBZv| gvbl t`K`i` Kti me wQb wQj K`Kb`P Lvev| wZwb mYMeK AvnZ Kti KviMti AvUK Kti wQj b| wKs`tkl chS-ivtgi nvtZ wZwb e`x nb Ges gviv hvb| l w`K wewfLY iverb fvB ntj l iverb KZK mxZvK Acni`bi wZwb tNvi w`vax wQj b| cti wZwb iverb Dci c0Ztkva wbtZ ivtgi`tj b thw` t`b| Avi ivtgi nvtZ iverb ciwRZ ntj iverb fvB wewfLY nb jskvi ivRv|  
Avi B`wR ntjv ivM ivR iverb cY` | Zvi Avti K bvg tgNbv\_| wZwb h`x j jYK`B`evi ciwRZ Ktib| Avi ivgK GKei ciwRZ Ktib| ZZxqvti j jYi m` h`x i mgq wewfLYi mnvqZvq j jY tgNbv`K ciwRZ Ktib Ges wbi`; Ae`vq j jY ZvK nZ`v l Ktib| ivg iverb h`x nbgvb ivtgi cY` thw` t`b| j jY AvnZ ntq hLb gviv hwr`Qtjv ZLb nbgvb j jYK euPvtZ wgvj`q hvb| Avi m`A`bx LjR bv tctq nbgvb wgvj`qi` bwmwi cvnivU Kufa Kti wbtq Avtmb|`bwmwi cvnvto m`A`bx m`v wQj hv tL`q j jY c0Y tetP hvq| mxZvK LjR tctZ nbgvb ivgK me mgq mnvqZv KtiQb Ges mYMei wbt`K nbgvb ivtgi m` iverb wei`x h`x thw` t`b| h`x ivtgi nvtZ iverb ciwRZ ntj mxZvK wbtq ivg j jY A`hva`vq tdir Avtmb| ZtZw`t`b ivtgi 14 eQtii ebem Kvj l tkl nq| fiZ ivtgi KvQ j vZv n`vS` Ktib| AcuZ mxZvK Nti tZvjvi AvM ivg mxZvi AwM`civ`v tbb| AwM`civ`v cvk Kitj l RbgZ`K`i`Z; w`tq A`hva`vi ivRv ivg mxZvK Avei eberfm cvWb| eberfm wTq mxZv Zvi gv fvgi evi Dcti`B

hgR cĭ Kkv l jvfĭK cĭne Kĭib| ivgvqtb mxZv ivtgi ĩx ntj l wZub  
Avmtj j 9lx t`exi AeZi |

wKqrwK Pĭj hvevi ci ĩbtZ tcjvg l cvĭk tiwWl tZ Mvb ĩbtQ ĩcwe| AvKvk  
evYx t\_tK tngš-gĭLvcra`vq MvbĭQb Kwe\_i“ i ew`bvĭ\_i GB MvbWĪ

tZiv th hv ejm fivB, Avgvi tmbvi nwi Y PivB |

I tmB gĭbvni Y Pcj Pi Y tmbvi nwi Y PivB \

tm-th PgtK teovq, `wó Govq, hvq bv Zvĭi ewav |

tm-th bvMj tctj cvj vq tVĭj, j vMq tPvL au`v |

Avng Qle wctQ wgtQ-wgtQ cvB ev bmn cvBĪ

Avng Avcb-gĭb gvĭV etb Davl ntq avB \

tZiv cvevi wRwbm nĭU wKwbm, i wLm Nĭi fĭi,

hvĭi hvq bv cvl qv Zwi nvl qv j vMj tKb tgvĭi |

Avgvi hv wQj Zv tMj NĭP hv tbB Zvi tSutKĪ

Avgvi ctĭvq cĭR, fĭem ejS gwi Zwi tkvĭK |

I ĭi AvwQ mĭL nmĭgĭL, `ĭL Avgvi bĭB |

Avng Avcb-gĭb gvĭV etb Davl ntq avB \

13. GK w`tb wZb Lp

gyĭx Lwĭj`j ingvb Avi nwmvb evbĭi Pviw mšwb| `B tqtq `B tQtj | eo  
tqtq Avqkv evbĭj Zvici eo tQtj gyĭx AveyeKi | Zvici tQvU tQtj gyĭx Avey  
Rvdi l iĭd bxj yĭ Avi metPtq tQvU nwdRv evby l iĭd bxj yĭ gyĭx AveyeKi  
PvPv Avevi wetq KĭiĭQb wK`vi ewoi Ww<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vDĭxb wK`vĭi tQvU tev  
ti bywewei K | Avi gyĭx AveyRvdi l iĭd bxj yPvPv wetq KĭiĭQb Avevi eo tev  
Avtqkv evbĭi bb` wgbĭK |

Avmtj tMvUv gyĭx ewo Avi wK`vi ewoi gĭa` ZLb tQtj tqtq`i gĭa` wetq  
nevi wwi K tj tM tMj | GKw`ĭK Dfq cwi evĭi gĭa` ab mšwĭE gvB gh<sup>o</sup>v  
wbĭq Pj tZ j vMĭj v GKUv kvZj hĭx | Avĭi K w`ĭK Dfq cwi evĭi gĭa` tQtj  
tqtq`i gĭa` wetq mwa ntZ j vMĭj v | wKš` tMvĭb th wew<sup>o</sup>uĭ agRvj mĭo  
nj Zv cĭKU AvKvi avi Y Kĭĭj v gyĭx gvĭR`j ingvĭbi tQvU tQtj bwRej nK  
l iĭd bvRyPvPvi wetqi w el q avh<sup>o</sup>ntj |

Ww<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vDwĭl b wK`vĭi i eo tev wewewei tqtq nwg`v evbĭj wewewei Avi  
Zui `vq Kwdj tkĭLi tKvĭb AvciE tbB bvRyPvPvi mĭ½ tqtq nwg`v evbĭi  
wetq w`tZ | wKš` AvciE Avmtj v nwg`v evbĭi gvqv Ww<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vDwĭl b wK`vi

Ges bvRyPvPvi PivPvZv fivB gyĭx AveyeKĭi i wku t\_tK | wKQ<sup>t</sup>ZB Zui v GB  
wetq ntZ t`teb bv | Kvi Y, mšwĭK<sup>o</sup>bvRyPvPv Avi nwg`v evbygvqv fivMĭ GB  
wetq hw`nq Zvntj Dfq cwi evĭi i tMvUv mšwĭK<sup>o</sup>GKUv bZb tgi`Ki Y nte |  
AvĭMi wetq tjtZ GĭZw`b mšwĭK<sup>o</sup>gvUvUv me wKvK wQj | Gevĭi GB  
wetq ntj mšwĭK<sup>o</sup>bvKx me Dĭevcĕv ntq hvte | Dfq cwi evĭi GB wbĭq Pj tj v  
nvRvi t`b `ievi | cĭtĭv AvĭK wĭme wĭtKkĭ Avevi bZb Kĭi mvgĭb  
Avmtj v |

`v`fivB gyĭx Awew`j ingvb th ivq w`teb ZvB tkĭ chš`-mevB tĭtb wĭteb  
GgbwU cĭZ`kv KĭiĭQb tKD tKD | tKD tKD gmj gvB atg`Ggb wetqtZ tKvĭb  
mgm`v tbB etj gše` w`tj b | ZvQrov GB wetqi cĭwb th `wU`j bvRyPvPvi  
evv gyĭx gvĭR`j ingvb Avi nwg`v evbĭi evv-gv Kudj tkL l wewewei  
tKvĭb AvciE tbB | bvRyAvi nwg`vĭi wetq ntZB cvĭi GgbwU Zvĭi cO` |  
AvĭĭK Avevi gZvgZ w`tj b th GB wetqtZ gyĭx AveyeKĭi i ĩx ti bywewei Avi  
Zui fivB Ww<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vDĭxb wK`vi B metPtq eo evav | `B fivB tevB wgtj eo  
tevB wewewei wei`tx GUv GKUv lohš; Qrov Avi wKQv bĭj tkĭ chš`-Pĭ  
gvĭi evĭiv Zwi L i`mvi bvRyPvPv Avi nwg`v evbĭi wetqi w`b wK ntj v |

l w`ĭK gyĭx AveyeKi Avi Ww<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vDwĭl b wK`vi Ms GB wetqi wei`tx  
mi mwi hĭx tNvYv w`tj b | ĩi` ntj v Dfq ctĭj tj vK wFovĭvi Kvi mwiR |  
Gevi Avi iaygyĭx Avi wK`vi estki j ovB bĭj Gevĭi j ovB Dfq estki  
wgkĭY bZb mšwĭK<sup>o</sup> j ovB | Gevĭi j ovB tĭq fivB fivB tĭq kĭI | tevB tevĭbi  
kĭI | Dfq ctĭj b wR wR `tj i tj vKRb Ges AvZĭq `Rbiv thvM w`j |  
tMvUv gyĭx ewo `B fivM wef<sup>3</sup> ntj v | l w`ĭK tMvUv wK`vi ewo l `B fivM  
wef<sup>3</sup> ntj v | gyĭx ewo GK`j bvRyPvPvi wetqi ctĭj gyĭx gvĭR`j ingvĭbi  
`tj thvM w`j | gyĭx ewo Avĭi KūU `j Ww<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vDwĭl b wK`vĭi ctĭj  
wK`vĭi i `tj thvM w`j |

mevB ZwKĭq AvĭQb gyĭx Awew`j ingvb tkĭ chš`-Kx ivq t`b tmw`ĭK |  
Gmĭei gĭa`B RwgRgv wĭtq GK wĭvĭtā Rmĭtq tMĭj b bvRyPvPvi eo fivB gyĭx  
Ave`j nK Avi Ww<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vDwĭl b wK`vĭi i PivPvZv fivB BDĭm wK`vi | tKD  
tKD GB `BRĭbi Rwg mšwĭš-welqtK bvRyPvPv Avi nwg`v evbĭi wetqi mĭ½  
wgvĭtq Zj tK Avĭiv Zvj evbĭj b | Uvj mvgj vZv bv tcti ĩi` ntj v Zvĭi  
gĭa` l Uvb Uvb Dĭ<sup>3</sup>Rbv | th tKvĭb mgq KvBR`v j vMĭte GgbwU cĭZ`kv KĭiĭQ  
mevB |

„Re Pvi w`tk Qovtj v| „Re nvZ cv Qovtq cvLv ntq Dto teovtZ j vMtj v|  
tkD tkD ej tQb gYx Ave`j ntKi Rwg tRvi ceR BDbyn wkK`vi GB mthvM  
wQovtq wbtZ Pvb| tkD tkD ej tQb Rwg Avmtj BDbyn wkK`vii | gYx Ave`j  
nK GtZw`b tRvi KtiB IB Rwg Pvl KitzB| Avevi NUbvi mt½ bvRyPvPvi  
wetqi cñ½ hy³ ntq bZb Kti GKUv dj wk QovtqtQ| tkl chS`v`fvB gYx  
Ave`j ingvb wmvš-w`tj b th AvtM ewi kvj wMtg ivRyRugi bKj Zj te|  
Zvici t`Lv hvK Avmj Rugi gwj K tk? Avi Rwg mspvš-welq w`úwE bv  
nlqv chS-wetqi wel tq wmvš-t`lqv nte bv|  
ivRyPvPv ewi kvj tMtb IB Rugi bKj Zj tZ| wZb w`tbi ivRyPvPvi tKvrbv  
Lei tbB| Pvi w`tk ZLb „Re Qovtj v th gYx Ave`j ingvb Dfq c¶K VvEv  
KitzB ivRtK ewi kvj cwMtgQb| Avi nqtZv ivRtK Bt`Q KtiB t`ix Kitz  
wb`R w`tqtQb| hvZ Dfq Mōci gvi gLx fveUv GKUzKtg|  
wkS` „Re Kx bv cñi? „RetK wekjm Kti Amf` eeP j ovBtq tqtZ lvi  
gvbtl i GB Af`vm thtbv AvZ cvvtbv| bvRyPvPvi Avi weta nT`Q bv Ggb „Re  
Qovtj v tkD tkD| Wv³vi Avj vDw`b wkK`vi webv ht`x GB j ovBtq Rqx  
ntqtQb etj tkD tkD ivq w`tj b| tkD tkD gYx Ave`j nK Avi BDbyn  
wkK`viiK tMvctb Kcivgk`w`tj b G¶wY Rwg`Lj tbevi mgq| Rwg hvi  
`Lj „Kte ZvtK bvKx Rwg t`tk ZvovtZ ntj Av`vjZi ivq chS`-Atc¶v  
Kitz nte| Ggb hy³ w`tj b tKvrbv tKvrbv weteKevb wevFY| tkD tkD  
evZvM Qovtj b nwg`v evbv GKUv Acqv| wfbægZvgZ w`tj b GK`j | Zviv  
ej tZ j vMtb bvRyPvPv Acqv| Kvi Y, l i gv Zvtniv evbycivMj xK bmk bvRy  
B Lp Kti cvqLvqv j wKtq wQj | Ggb me „Rte ZLb tMvUv etj kti i GB  
Rbc` Akvš-ntq DVtj v|  
gYx Ave`j ingvb hLb R¶gvi bvgvR Av`vq tktl`c¶ii Lveri Lw`Qtj b|  
ZLb gYx ewotZ Lei Avmtj v th BDbyn wkK`vii tjvKRb Rugi`Lj  
wb`tqtQ| wkK`vi ewo Avi gYx ewoi gvSLvB IB Rugi Ae`vb| gYx Ave`j  
nK GKvB úsKvi tQto ewo t`tk tewi tq tMtb| gYx kvgmj nK, i kx` gYx,  
Kwi g gYx, ivOv gYx, mvRy mi`vi, AvKz mi`vi ev bvRy gYxiv tMtb b gYx  
Ave`j ntKi tcQb tcQb| wkS` ZtZv¶Y Ave`j nK Avi tbB| BDbyn  
wkK`vii tjvKt`i nvtZ wZwb`úU Lp ntj b|  
Zvici evKx wetaKj`ayDfq c¶¶ KivBR`v| GK ch¶q Dfq ewoi gwjvivi  
IB KivBR`vq wBR wBR`tj i tjvKt`i Xvj Ztjvqvi j`vRv kiwK ivg`v j wV  
BZ`w` GwMtg w`tZ mnthwMzv Kitz`vKtj v| gYx Ave`j nK Lp ntqtQb

i`tb Zvi eiev gYx gvR`j ingvb gQ¶tMtb| Avi B¾Z i¶vi j ovBtq gYx  
Ave`j ingvb tNvYv w`tZ eva`ntj bñ wkK`vii`i`BvUv jvk Pvb| l`i  
`BvUv jvk bv cvlqv chS`-gYxiv GB KivBR`v Pwjtq hrtel`B ewoi gvSLvB  
Pj tQ tNvi KivBR`v| BtZvgta`Dfq`tj l Avtjv tjk mgvMg ntqtQ|  
mU`vi AvtM AvtM wkK`vi c¶¶i`BvRb tjkvKgvb wkK`vi Avi BqvQb wkK`vi  
gYxt`i nvtZ ev`x ntj v| evMvb ewoi wK th RvqMvq gYx Ave`j ntKi gv  
gvi v wMtgwQj, wK tmLvB Gtb IB`BvRbK RevB Kiv ntj v| Zvici tmB jvk  
UKtjv UKtjv Kti cwMtg t`lqv ntj v wkK`vi ewotZ| Avi Rwbtg t`lqv  
ntj v hw` GB KivBR`v eU bv nq Zvntj Avtjv jvk cite| GvUv gYx Ave`j  
ingvbi tNvYv| Zvici tmw`tbi gtZv eU ntj v KivBR`v|

14. gv nj vg Awg

Rxetb NtU hv lqv wevP` me NUbv`tjv AvR Avgvi evi evi`aygtb cotQ|  
wQb wcti ZvKtj meKQzKB Avgvi Rxetbi NUbv etj gvtS gvtS wekjmB nq  
bv| gvbt l i tQvE Rxeb KtZv bv`evP`f`f`icj| GKw`b GB Awg KtZv tQvU  
wQj vg| eo ntZ bv ntZB Avgvi weta ntj v| tPŠ` eQi eqtm 1952 mtj i 23  
bt`f`f, evsjv 1359 mtj i ANØY gvtmi 10 Zwi tL Avgvi tKvj Rto Avmj  
cUg mšvb| ev`kvn B`w`vii bvtgi mt½ wgwj tq kji mvtne Avgvi cUg  
tQj i bvg ivLtb B`w`vi| wkS` B`w`vi ev`kvn ntZ cvitj v bv| AKvj  
Ktj ivq gvT GK eQi eqtm gvi v tMj tm|`B eQi cti Rb¶ntj v Avgvi wZxq  
mšvbi | tLv`v nqtZv Avgvi gbi Ae`v ZLb eštZ tcti wQj b| ZvB Gevi l  
tQj | Gevi Avgvi kviv wQj i bvg ivLtb BDm¶d beidi bvtgi mt½  
wgwj tq| wkS` Gevi l Avgvi Kcuj c¶tj v|`B eQti i gv`vq c¶Kti Wte gvi v  
tMj BDm¶d| cUg`B tQj i gZitZ Avgvi Rxetb ZLb Pig nZvkv fi  
Ktj v| Kvtiv m¶t`tmB nZvkv tkqvi Kitz cwii bv| gtb gtb mevB nqtZv  
AvgvKb t`vl t`q| bvKx Awg Acqv? bmk Avgvi tQj fivM`tbB? bmk GvUv  
Avgvi wqvwZ? Awg PcvPvc meKQznRg Kitz`wK|  
wK cti i eQi Avev`iv Avgvi tQj ntj v| Avgvi tmRv bb` AvQz tQj i bvg  
ivLtb v BDbyn| BDby`mi wK wZb eQi ci Rb¶ntj v Avgvi PZ`¶tQj Bvgtgi |  
Zvi AvovB eQi ci Rb¶ntj v Avgvi cUg tqtq`cwi |`cwi AvovB eQi ci  
Rb¶wjb wZxq tqtq i Zw| i Zwi AvovB eQi ci Rb¶wjb Avgvi ZZxq tqtq  
i`byl i`bj AvovB eQi eqtm Rb¶ntj v Avgvi cAg tQj Ckvtbi | Ckvtbi

eqm hLb `β eQi ZLb Rb#ntjv Avgvi l ô tQj w kv#bi | w kv#bi `β eQi cti Rb#nbj Avgvi PZ\_®tgq wcbj| wcbj eqm hLb `β eQi ZLb Rb#nbj Avgvi mšg tQj wkvb| wkv#bi eqm hLb wZb eQi ZLb Rb#nbj Avgvi Aóg tQj Fkvb|

evtiwU mšwb Avgvi | GtKevti tQvU tQj Fkv#bi eqm hLb AvovB eQi | ZLb Avev#v Avgvi Kcuj cptjv| Gev#v tmB AKvj Ktj iv| ZLb Uvov `β w`b Fkv#tK wbtq Avgiv mevB fvix DvMq Avg wbtRl ZLb Lp Amy`| ivgRvb gym| Pri#ejv ivbent`Q ewotZ| Awig wbtR Pj vi cvtk thZ cwi bv| tQj tqtqiv wbtRiv wbtRiv hv ivb#e KitQ ZvB w`q tKD tivRv ivL#Q| tKD tivRv ti#L Avev `cy tejvq fvQ#Q| tKD Avev mU`vi Av#M tivRv fvQ#Q| tKD Avev BdZwi wbtq ALjk| Gm#ei gta` Fkvb Lp tbnZtq cij | l w`tK Ct`i Pv` t`Lv tM#Q| ewotZ wKQlv Avb` | wKŠ Fkvb Lp Amy`| ZvB ftq tKD Avb` t`Lv#vi mvm cv#Q bv|

Ct`i w`b mKvj tejvq Fkvb gviv tMj | tMvUv ewotZ ZLb Ct`i Avb` cE| C`Mn t`tK cQZ eQiB Avgv`i ewotZ `tj `tj tj vK Av#m wkgvB tL#Z| Gev#v Avmtjv| Gevi Z#`i#K tKD wkgvB w`q Avavqb Kitjv bv| wkgvB tL#Z cv#te bv tR#bl `tj `tj tj vK Avmtjv| mevB Avmtjv tQv# Fkvb Avgvi bmo tQov c#ab Avgvi e#Ki gmb#Ki RvovRv cotZ| Ct`i bvgv#Ri cti Zviv mevB `tj `tj tmvRv Avgv`i ewotZ Avmtjv| Avmtjv Fkv#bi R#b`| mevB tmw`b Fkv#tK t`L#Z G#mQj | mevB Fkv#bi R#b` tmw`b t`vqv KtiwQj | Avgv`i eo D#Vv#b tmw`b th#bv Av#i Kuv Ct`i bvgv#Ri Abp#v| wKŠ Kv#v tPv#Lg#L tKv#v Avb` tbB| mevB g# Kv#v| tm eQi Ct`i Abp#v#b th#bv mevB Avb` KitZ ftj tMj | Fkv#tK gwU t`evi ci A#b#K tmw`b Avgv`i ewotZ thv#ti bvgvR c#ovQj | Kv#v th#bv ewotZ hvev tKv#v Zvov tbB| Fkv#bi gZi th#bv mevB Ct`i Avb` gwU Kti w`tq#Q| eQi N#i Avev igRv#bi C` Av#m| wKŠ Avgv`i ewotZ Avi tmB Ct`i Avb` j#Uvc#U Lvq bv| lB w`b Avgvi gb fvix D`vm ntq hvq| Avgvi Fkvb Ct`i w`tb mevB Avb`#K tKgb dlv#m Kti w`q tM#Q| Fkv#bi R#b# ci mviv ewotZ th Avb` `n`n KtiwQj , Ct`i w`tb tmB Fkv#bi gZi Kv#v Avgv`i tMvUv ewoi Ct`i Avb` th#bv wPi Zti eU ntq tM#Q|

Avgvi evtiwU mš#biB Rb#ntq#Q Avgvi GB N#i | B`v`vi Avi BDM#di R#b#i mgq `vB wQj b Avgvi eo d#z# BD#m Avi Bgv#gi R#b#i mgq `vB wQj b Avgvi eo d#z# eo tgq#v n#Riv ey| `c#e i Z#e i`byAvi Ckv#bi R#b#i

mgq `vB wQj b Avgvi t`c kjiwoi eo fvBtqi eD, Avgvi t`ei K`tgi gv, Avgvi eo gvq#| w`kvb, wcbv Avi wkv#bi R#b#i mgq `vB wQj b Avgv`i Rwig#i eD| Avi Fkv#bi R#b#i mgq `vB wQj b Avgvi eo gvq#, K`tgi gv| Avgvi evtiwU mš#bi Rb#v`vB#`i n#Z| KL#bvB Awig tKv#v mgm`v Ab#fe Kw#v| Ggb#K Avgvi tKv#v ai#bi fql Ktiw| iay Ckv#bi R#b#i mgq met#tq tenk Kó ntq#Qj Avgvi | eo gvq# e#j wQj b, tQj b#Kx Avgvi bmo i m#% ev#v c`v#P tcv#tq wQj |

15. Ckv#bi Kv#bi e`\_vi tMvcb inm` D`NvUv

AvR ep#vi | AvR wPZj gvixi nvU| exRZjv wKb#Z AvR wPZj gvixi nvU hv#Q Bgv# Avi hZxb b#M| Amgtqi eb`vi cwb#Z Gevi Avgv`i cQq A#A# exRZjv bó ntq#Q| N#i Avi exRavb tbB| wcbj dig w#jv#ci UvKvi c#qvR#b Bgv# ZLb cQq A#A# exRavb w#v# KtiwQj | Zvici AKvj eb`vq Aen#ó exRZjv t#m tM#Q| ZvB GLb exRZjv tKv#i R#b` wPZj gvixi nvU hv#Q Bgv#| mKv#j Mig fvZ tL#qB Bgv# Avi hZxb wPZj gvixi l bv w`j | AvR h#` exRZjv bv cvq w#j`ev#i Avev gwU fv#v#i nvU hv#l qv jvM#e| Gfv#e thw#v tkl ntq tM#j cti avb jvM#v#v Kw#v ntq hv#e| Cgv#gi e#v GiKg mgm`vq cij lB me RwigZ av#bi w#Kí Ab` tKv#v dmj t`evi cwi Kí bv KitZv| wKŠ Bgv# Pv#ev#mi GB R#Uj w\_Dwi AtZUv textS bv| ZvOvov Av#M KL#bv Guv P#P# Kti bvB| l i e#v gviv hvev ci ax#i ax#i Guv iB Kivi tPov KitQ Bgv#|

Zey fimv m#% hZxb Av#Q| hZxb b#M Pv#v#v`i GB me w#lqv#` Lp fv#j v textS| l i e#v m#% me mgq Gme Av#j vPv KitZv| fvix eU#Zj wQj hZxb b#M Avi l i e#v | l i e#v gviv hvev ci hZxb wbtR G#mB cingk`#`q KLB Kx Pv#l KitZ n#e| tKv`vq tKv#v dmj t`l qv hvq BZ`w` | Awig l meUv e#tZ bv cv#tj hZxb#K Lei cvVvB| hZxb#i K#E w`w` WwK i#b#Z Avgvi fvix fv#j v jv#M| hZxb Kw#wg`xi KvR Kti | wKŠ Pv#v#v`i w#l#q Lp cv#E#| hZxb AvR Bgv#gi m#% wPZj gvix tM#Q| exRZjv GKUv e`v`v nq#Zv Kti tdj#e| ZvB `jw#Š#v ti#L Awig GKUv cvb LvB| cvb t#evi mgq Ckv#bi W#tqwi Uv tP#L cijv| mgq t#j B Awig Ckv#bi W#tqwi cwo| KtZv wKQv th Ckv#v wj#L ti#L#Q W#tqwi #Z| Awig tKv#vUvi AvMvgv`v cvB bv| Zey mgq KvUv#Z Awig Ckv#bi W#tqwi L#j cwo| thw`b cU`g th cvZv D#vB tmLv#v t`tKB Awig



Ckv̄tbi Wt̄qmi cov̄ i i" Kw̄i | thgb Ckv̄b GLv̄tb wj̄ t̄L̄t̄Q̄N̄ ūāP̄gr̄tb nj̄ `c̄  
 ev̄ eov̄B ev̄ An̄v̄i | Av̄c̄uj̄b ev̄ `d̄q̄ `tm̄v̄nm̄ | ūāZ̄ ev̄ ūāP̄gr̄tb nj̄  
 `c̄h̄P̄ ev̄ D̄x̄Z̄ ev̄ ūāP̄K̄v̄ix̄ | ūāZ̄v̄ (̄w̄j̄ t̄½) ev̄ ūāP̄ ev̄ `c̄K̄w̄i Yx̄ |  
 w̄k̄ec̄h̄b̄ej̄ w̄nox̄ m̄āūw̄ Z̄ ev̄sj̄v̄ GK̄v̄W̄gx̄ ēen̄w̄i K̄ ev̄sj̄v̄ Aw̄Fav̄b̄ c̄w̄i ḡw̄R̄Z̄  
 ms̄`d̄īȲ ūāP̄k̄t̄āi Avḡiv̄ Ggb̄ Av̄c̄uj̄b t̄`L̄t̄Z̄ cv̄B | Gev̄i Avḡiv̄ GK̄Uz̄t̄P̄ov̄  
 Kiē ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄k̄ ūāP̄w̄el̄q̄Ū t̄Kgb̄ j̄ v̄Ūw̄w̄i Kīt̄Q̄ Z̄v̄ L̄v̄Z̄t̄q̄ t̄`L̄t̄Z̄ | P̄j̄t̄p̄ i i"  
 Kiv̄ hv̄K |  
 ḡn̄vḡv̄b̄ i v̄ōc̄w̄Z̄i ūāP̄w̄K̄?  
 ēžēŪz̄ tk̄L̄ ḡw̄Rej̄ inḡv̄b̄ t̄mb̄v̄ew̄nb̄x̄t̄K̄ w̄b̄t̄Rī t̄j̄v̄K̄ ḡtb̄ Kīt̄Z̄b | Z̄v̄B̄ `c̄  
 K̄tī et̄j̄ w̄Q̄t̄j̄b̄ t̄Z̄v̄i Avḡv̄t̄K̄ t̄Kv̄\_v̄q̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄ t̄h̄t̄Z̄ P̄vm̄? w̄ek̄f̄` m̄n̄Pī Z̄v̄RD̄w̄ī b̄  
 Avḡv̄t̄K̄ ēžēŪz̄ cv̄Ēv̄ w̄t̄j̄b̄ b̄v̄ | D̄t̄ēv̄ t̄gv̄k̄Z̄v̄K̄ Avḡv̄t̄K̄ w̄Z̄w̄b̄ c̄j̄`Z̄  
 Kīt̄j̄b | ḡxī R̄v̄dī l̄īt̄d̄ t̄gv̄k̄Z̄v̄K̄ c̄j̄`w̄t̄īī Rev̄t̄ē w̄R̄q̄v̄ d̄vī"K̄ īk̄x̄`  
 W̄w̄j̄ ḡt̄ i w̄b̄t̄q̄ GK̄Uv̄ m̄d̄j̄ 15 Av̄M̄ ÷ N̄Ūt̄j̄b | Z̄v̄ī cī t̄M̄Uv̄ ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄k̄ ūāP̄  
 iv̄R̄Z̄ī i i" n̄t̄j̄v̄ | Gī Av̄t̄M̄ 25 R̄v̄b̄q̄w̄i h̄L̄b̄ m̄s̄w̄eav̄t̄bi P̄Z̄`m̄st̄k̄v̄ab̄x̄ Kiv̄  
 n̄t̄j̄v̄, ĪUv̄ w̄K̄ ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄kī ĪB̄ m̄ḡt̄q̄ī `ȳf̄` t̄gv̄K̄v̄t̄ej̄vī c̄w̄i et̄Z̄`ēt̄w̄k̄ Rī"īx̄  
 w̄Q̄j̄? i v̄t̄ōf̄ b̄m̄Z̄ w̄b̄āf̄ī K̄MȲ h̄L̄b̄ c̄D̄q̄v̄R̄b̄x̄q̄ w̄R̄w̄b̄t̄mī c̄w̄i et̄Z̄`ēt̄ḡZ̄v̄t̄K̄ K̄w̄t̄M̄Z̄  
 Kiv̄i K̄j̄v̄t̄K̄S̄k̄j̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄ w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄ i Av̄t̄Lī ev̄b̄v̄t̄b̄vī K̄v̄t̄R̄ ḡt̄b̄v̄t̄h̄w̄M̄ t̄`b̄, Z̄L̄b̄  
 b̄v̄P̄vīv̄j̄ ēv̄j̄v̄ȳ ḡv̄t̄b̄ R̄b̄MȲ mēUv̄B̄ th̄ t̄ḡt̄b̄ t̄b̄tē t̄Z̄ḡb̄Ū Av̄k̄v̄ Kiv̄ c̄w̄i M̄j̄ w̄ḡ |  
 b̄B̄t̄j̄ 15 Av̄M̄ ÷ ēžēŪz̄ m̄c̄w̄i ev̄t̄i w̄b̄n̄Z̄ nevī cī t̄M̄Uv̄ ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄k̄ M̄ph̄x̄ j̄ v̄w̄  
 D̄v̄P̄Z̄ w̄Q̄j̄ | th̄ t̄j̄ v̄k̄Ūī 7B̄ ḡv̄t̄P̄P̄ f̄v̄l̄Ȳ īt̄b̄ t̄M̄Uv̄ R̄v̄Z̄x̄ GK̄Uv̄ f̄q̄s̄Kī ī 3̄`q̄l̄q̄x̄  
 h̄f̄x̄ b̄v̄ḡt̄j̄v̄ | c̄w̄K̄`v̄b̄x̄ m̄j̄`q̄ c̄k̄`q̄l̄Ȳc̄b̄ t̄mb̄v̄ew̄nb̄x̄t̄K̄ w̄eb̄v̄ t̄Ūb̄s̄t̄q̄ N̄v̄t̄q̄j̄  
 Kīt̄j̄v̄ | Āt̄b̄K̄Uv̄ Av̄āȳb̄K̄ m̄ḡiv̄t̄j̄ w̄eī"t̄x̄ X̄v̄j̄ kīw̄Kī j̄ov̄B̄t̄q̄ī ḡt̄Z̄v̄ | t̄m̄B̄  
 ḠK̄B̄ R̄b̄Z̄v̄ 15 Av̄M̄ ÷ t̄K̄t̄b̄v̄ t̄gv̄k̄Z̄v̄K̄ w̄R̄q̄v̄ d̄vī"K̄ īk̄x̄` W̄w̄j̄ ḡt̄ i w̄eī"t̄x̄  
 t̄M̄j̄ b̄v̄? i t̄L̄ `w̄ov̄t̄j̄v̄ b̄v̄ t̄gv̄k̄Z̄v̄K̄ M̄st̄ i w̄eī"t̄x̄?  
 ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄k̄ Av̄l̄ q̄v̄ḡx̄ j̄ x̄M̄ GB̄ c̄D̄k̄ē̄ Revē GL̄t̄b̄v̄ m̄w̄K̄f̄v̄t̄ē L̄j̄R̄ teī Kīt̄Z̄ ē`  
 n̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄ | GB̄ ē`Z̄v̄ t̄`t̄K̄B̄ R̄b̄v̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄ t̄mb̄v̄ew̄nb̄x̄ m̄ḡw̄`Z̄ ē`t̄Kī b̄j̄ t̄`t̄K̄  
 c̄h̄Z̄ ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄k̄ R̄v̄Z̄x̄Z̄v̄ēv̄`x̄ `j̄ ev̄ m̄st̄`q̄l̄t̄c̄ w̄ēḠb̄w̄c̄ | ēžēŪz̄ GK̄v̄B̄ GK̄Uv̄  
 ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄k̄ w̄Q̄t̄j̄b̄ | Z̄r̄K̄uj̄x̄b̄ m̄ḡt̄q̄ c̄w̄`ex̄ī Ab̄`v̄b̄` i v̄ōt̄b̄Z̄v̄t̄ i K̄v̄Z̄v̄t̄ī ēžēŪt̄K̄  
 mēv̄B̄ Z̄L̄b̄ Cl̄`P̄Kīt̄Z̄b̄ | GB̄ Cl̄`B̄ L̄b̄x̄ t̄gv̄k̄Z̄v̄K̄t̄ i t̄M̄v̄b̄ `ev̄K̄ Kīt̄Z̄ D̄m̄t̄K̄  
 w̄`t̄q̄Ūj̄, m̄ḡ`B̄ w̄`t̄q̄Ūj̄, m̄K̄j̄ aīt̄bī m̄n̄v̄q̄Z̄v̄ w̄`t̄q̄Ūj̄ | ēžēŪī ḡt̄Z̄v̄ t̄B̄Z̄j̄  
 GK̄w̄ t̄b̄ m̄j̄ō Kiv̄ h̄v̄q̄ b̄v̄ | GK̄w̄ t̄b̄ ĪB̄ īK̄ḡ t̄B̄Z̄j̄ m̄j̄ō Kiv̄i K̄\_v̄ h̄v̄i v̄f̄t̄eb̄,  
 Z̄v̄i v̄ mēv̄B̄ ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄k̄t̄K̄ w̄c̄w̄Q̄t̄q̄ t̄`ev̄i R̄t̄b̄` GK̄w̄ b̄ B̄w̄Z̄n̄v̄t̄mī K̄v̄M̄ov̄q̄ `v̄q̄x̄  
 n̄teb̄ |

Avḡiv̄ GL̄b̄ Avḡv̄t̄ i `β̄ c̄ā̄v̄b̄ t̄b̄l̄xī b̄v̄t̄gī Av̄t̄M̄ t̄`k̄t̄b̄l̄x̄ Av̄i t̄`kī Z̄w̄D̄cv̄ax̄  
 t̄`L̄t̄Z̄ cv̄B̄ | Z̄w̄t̄ i c̄ā̄Z̄ Aw̄ḡ c̄Ȳ`k̄x̄v̄ t̄īt̄L̄B̄ ej̄t̄Z̄ c̄w̄i, t̄M̄Uv̄ t̄`t̄kī ḡv̄b̄l̄  
 Av̄c̄b̄v̄t̄ i t̄m̄f̄v̄t̄ē t̄`L̄vī R̄b̄` t̄ḡv̄t̄UB̄ c̄D̄Z̄ b̄q̄ | ḠUv̄ Av̄c̄b̄v̄t̄ i `j̄x̄q̄ t̄j̄v̄K̄t̄ i  
 t̄`l̄q̄v̄ D̄cv̄ax̄ ḡv̄t̄ | h̄v̄i v̄ Av̄c̄b̄v̄t̄ i m̄v̄ḡt̄b̄ t̄īt̄L̄ w̄c̄Q̄t̄b̄ ḡv̄Q̄ w̄k̄K̄v̄t̄ī ē`-  
 īt̄q̄t̄Q̄b̄ | t̄`k̄ c̄w̄i P̄uj̄ b̄vī R̄b̄` Av̄c̄b̄v̄t̄ i ĪB̄ īK̄ḡ t̄B̄Z̄j̄, b̄ w̄Q̄j̄ b̄v̄ | GL̄t̄b̄v̄  
 t̄m̄B̄ īK̄ḡ iv̄R̄`w̄Z̄K̄ c̄ā̄V̄ Av̄c̄b̄v̄t̄ i ḡt̄ā` t̄b̄B̄ | Av̄c̄b̄v̄i v̄ ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄`t̄kī ē`  
 iv̄R̄`w̄Z̄K̄ t̄B̄Z̄j̄ AK̄v̄t̄j̄ D̄`q̄ n̄l̄q̄v̄ `β̄ f̄v̄M̄`ēZ̄x̄ t̄m̄v̄bī c̄w̄L̄ | GB̄ t̄m̄v̄bī  
 c̄w̄L̄ī t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄v̄ w̄B̄`^t̄B̄Z̄j̄, Ȳ t̄b̄B̄ | `j̄x̄q̄ t̄M̄v̄c̄j̄ f̄v̄īt̄ i D̄cī GB̄ t̄m̄v̄bī  
 c̄w̄L̄t̄ i m̄v̄īq̄l̄ȳ w̄b̄f̄P̄ K̄t̄īB̄ P̄j̄t̄Z̄ n̄q̄ | Z̄v̄B̄ q̄l̄ḡZ̄v̄q̄ h̄veī Av̄t̄M̄ GB̄ `β̄  
 t̄m̄v̄bī c̄w̄L̄t̄K̄ ḡw̄k̄B̄ Ges̄ BD̄t̄iv̄c̄x̄q̄ w̄ḡt̄t̄ i m̄t̄½ w̄K̄Q̄ t̄M̄v̄c̄b̄ w̄el̄t̄q̄ m̄t̄h̄w̄M̄  
 m̄j̄eav̄i R̄t̄b̄` k̄j̄v̄c̄i v̄ḡk̄`Kīt̄Z̄ n̄q̄ | Z̄v̄B̄ q̄l̄ḡZ̄v̄q̄ w̄M̄t̄q̄ ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄`t̄kī ḡt̄Z̄v̄ M̄w̄i ē  
 i v̄t̄ōf̄ GB̄ t̄m̄v̄bī c̄w̄L̄i v̄ḡM̄ Ūt̄q̄b̄w̄ b̄v̄B̄b̄, w̄d̄t̄M̄Ū, Av̄āȳb̄K̄ mē m̄ḡiv̄`j̄t̄K̄b̄v̄q̄  
 ē`-n̄t̄q̄ c̄t̄ob̄ | t̄Z̄j̄ M̄`v̄m̄ K̄q̄j̄ v̄ t̄q̄l̄t̄K̄ K̄v̄t̄K̄ K̄v̄t̄K̄ c̄ōv̄Ȳ Kīt̄eb̄ Z̄v̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄  
 i v̄t̄Z̄i N̄ḡ n̄v̄i v̄ḡ K̄t̄īb̄ | ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄`t̄kī Av̄w̄t̄iv̄ t̄K̄w̄Ū ḡv̄b̄t̄l̄ī Q̄w̄t̄ k̄ t̄K̄w̄Ū n̄v̄Z̄t̄K̄  
 Īb̄v̄t̄ i w̄ek̄f̄` ḡt̄b̄ n̄q̄ b̄v̄ | Av̄B̄ḠḡḠd̄, Īq̄v̄ `ēv̄s̄K̄, B̄B̄D̄, R̄w̄Z̄m̄S̄N̄, w̄R̄-8̄,  
 Ḡw̄w̄w̄ēī ḡt̄Z̄v̄ Av̄S̄R̄w̄Z̄K̄ t̄P̄v̄i v̄K̄v̄ev̄īx̄t̄ i R̄t̄b̄` Īb̄v̄i v̄ Z̄v̄B̄ ḡw̄l̄t̄q̄ `v̄t̄K̄b̄ |  
 i v̄t̄ōf̄ Aw̄`R̄ iv̄R̄`^ev̄t̄R̄t̄Ū K̄x̄ iv̄L̄t̄Z̄ n̄t̄ē, K̄x̄f̄v̄t̄ē iv̄L̄t̄Z̄ n̄t̄ē, t̄`t̄kī D̄b̄q̄b̄  
 c̄w̄j̄w̄m̄ K̄x̄ n̄t̄ē, Z̄v̄ ĪB̄mē f̄eb̄W̄w̄z̄v̄i `v̄j̄v̄j̄ iv̄ w̄K̄ K̄t̄ī t̄`b̄ Avḡv̄t̄ i `β̄ t̄m̄v̄bī  
 c̄w̄L̄t̄K̄ | Av̄i Īb̄v̄i v̄ t̄ēM̄j̄ ēw̄R̄t̄q̄ t̄Z̄v̄Z̄v̄ c̄w̄L̄ī ḡt̄Z̄v̄ ej̄t̄Z̄ `v̄t̄K̄b̄N̄ ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄`k̄  
 D̄b̄q̄t̄bī t̄R̄v̄q̄t̄ī t̄f̄t̄m̄ h̄v̄t̄"Q̄ | K̄vi Avḡt̄j̄ K̄x̄ K̄x̄ D̄b̄q̄b̄ n̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄, t̄m̄B̄ w̄c̄w̄i w̄`  
 īb̄t̄Z̄ īb̄t̄Z̄ ev̄sj̄v̄ t̄`t̄kī ḡv̄b̄t̄l̄ī GL̄b̄ ēw̄aī nevī t̄R̄v̄M̄i | K̄v̄t̄bī W̄w̄`v̄ī t̄`ī  
 f̄w̄el̄`r̄ GK̄`ḡ d̄K̄d̄K̄v̄ |  
 K̄v̄t̄bī W̄w̄`v̄ī t̄`ī K̄\_v̄ h̄L̄b̄ DV̄t̄j̄v̄ GB̄ c̄h̄t̄½ Avḡvī GK̄Uv̄ ḡR̄vī Aw̄f̄Á̄Z̄v̄ ej̄vī  
 t̄j̄v̄f̄ m̄seī Ȳ Kīt̄Z̄ c̄v̄i w̄Q̄ b̄v̄ | 1986 m̄v̄t̄j̄ i ḡv̄P̄`ḡv̄t̄m̄ Avḡv̄t̄ i Ḡm̄Ḡm̄w̄ c̄īx̄q̄l̄v̄  
 t̄kl̄ n̄t̄j̄ t̄eov̄t̄Z̄ h̄w̄"Q̄ K̄v̄D̄L̄v̄j̄x̄ | Avḡvī m̄t̄½ Avḡvī eō f̄v̄B̄t̄q̄ī GK̄ḡv̄l̄ m̄āŪx̄  
 K̄v̄BD̄ḡ `v̄`v̄ | D̄w̄b̄ L̄j̄ē c̄w̄i c̄w̄Ū f̄`t̄j̄v̄K̄ | k̄L̄ K̄t̄ī t̄ḡt̄q̄t̄`ī ḡt̄Z̄v̄ j̄`w̄ P̄j̄  
 t̄īt̄L̄t̄Q̄b̄ | mē m̄ḡq̄ w̄K̄b̄ t̄m̄f̄ K̄t̄ī `v̄t̄K̄b̄ | K̄v̄D̄L̄v̄j̄x̄t̄Z̄ Z̄L̄b̄ `v̄t̄K̄b̄ m̄` weev̄n̄  
 n̄l̄q̄v̄ Avḡvī eō f̄v̄B̄t̄q̄ī k̄uj̄x̄ Av̄i Z̄v̄i W̄w̄`v̄ī f̄v̄q̄iv̄ | t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄v̄ GK̄ īn̄m̄`ḡq̄  
 K̄vīt̄Ȳ Z̄v̄t̄ i weev̄n̄w̄ n̄t̄q̄Ūj̄ iv̄R̄k̄v̄n̄t̄Z̄ Avḡvī eō f̄v̄B̄t̄q̄ī K̄ḡ`t̄j̄ | eō  
 f̄v̄B̄t̄q̄ī k̄t̄ī ēw̄ō k̄ūL̄v̄īK̄v̄x̄ ev̄ Z̄v̄i W̄w̄`v̄ī f̄v̄q̄ivī ēw̄ō cē`ew̄n̄b̄q̄v̄īx̄t̄Z̄  
 w̄et̄q̄w̄ n̄t̄j̄v̄ b̄v̄ | GB̄ w̄et̄q̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄ `β̄ c̄t̄q̄l̄ī `β̄ ēw̄ōt̄Z̄ Z̄L̄b̄ P̄j̄t̄Q̄ ḡn̄v̄K̄`v̄j̄ |  
 Avḡvī eō f̄v̄B̄ B̄D̄b̄j̄n̄ w̄Q̄t̄j̄b̄ GB̄ w̄et̄q̄ī b̄v̄t̄Ūī `ī |

GgubtZ eo fivBtqi kujx uQj gvbweK wefvM Mi Qvix Avi Avgw mvtqY wefvM Mi |  
 Avi Avgiv GmGmm cixqiv w'wQj vg GKmvt\_| It'i ewotZ t\_tKB Avgw  
 GmGmm cixqiv w'wQj vg | AvtM fvtMB cui Kí bv wK Kiv uQj th Avgvt`i  
 cixqiv tktl Avgiv mevB wgtj GKevi ivRkvnxtZ teovtZ hve| wKs' Avgvi  
 c0KwUK'vj cixqiv tkl bv ntZB eo fivBtqi m=Ux Avi tqtRv kujx nVvr  
 ivRkvnx ilbv w'tj b| wbi" fvevtK wRtAm KijvgN' liv tKv\_vq hvv"Q? wZnb  
 Lp my`i Kti wgv\_K\_v ej tj b| tZvi `v`v Lp Amyr', ZvtK t`Ltz hvv"Q |  
 weiqUv Avgvi KvQ tek LUKv jvM'tj v| `v`v mwZ`B hw` Lp Amyr' nb Zvntj  
 tZv Avgvi eiev ev tqtRv fivB ev `qs wbi" fvevi B ivRkvnxtZ hvl qv DvPZ |  
 Zvi kujx Avi m=Ux tKb hvv? Avi thLvfb cixqiv tktl B Avgvt`i mevi  
 GKmvt\_ hvevi K\_v tmLvfb Kx Ggb Ri"ix e'vcvi Nu'tj v th It'i AvtM fvtMB  
 thtZ nte? Avgvi GLbl `uó gtb AvtQ, wK Pviw'tbi gv\_vq Avgvi  
 c0KwUK'vj cixqiv tkl ntqUj | weKvtj fvi ej tLjv tktl Avgiv eUiv  
 kulvixKvVx b`xtZ ZLb muZvi KvUvQj vg | nVvr t`Lj vg, `BRb bq Zvii wZbRb  
 wdi'tQb | gvtb ivRkvnxtZ w'tqUj `BRb GLb wdi'tQb wZbRb | ivRkvnxtZ  
 AvgvtK bv tbi qvi e'vcvi D`NvUv ntZ Avi wKQzevKx iB'tj v bv | ewotZ Gtm  
 `ib, eievi KvQ tWb'ij vej wKm Avct`i ewo t\_tK b'ij k AvmtQ | vej wKm  
 Avcti tQvU t`ei Wv`vi GKivg'j Kexi wetaq Kti'tQb Avgvi eo fivBtqi  
 kujx tK |  
 KvBDg `v`v AvgvtK Lp c0` Kti b | AvgvtK ivRkvnxtZ bv tbi qvi e'vcvti  
 l bvi tKvtbv nvZ uQj bv | GUvtZ c'vivUv t`vl eo fivB Avi wbi" fvevi | KvBDg  
 `v`v AvgvtK ej tj bN' Pj AvtM KvDLvj xtZ N'ti Avm | Avgvi mvt\_ N'ti hw`  
 tZvi fvtj v jv'tM Zvntj ivRkvnxtZ l'ay Avgiv `Rb hvv'ev | wbi" tK tbtv bv |  
 Avgw ivRx njvg | cixqiv tkl | GLb Avgvi tZv GgubtZB teovt'vi mgq | tKD  
 mvt\_ bv wbtj GKv GKv teovtZ hvv'ev |  
 KvBDg `v`vi ci v gk`Ab'jvqx GKw' b AvtM Avgw jv'tMRmn kulvixKvVx Zvt`i  
 ewotZ tMj vg | ciw`b mKvtj Avgiv KvDLvj x ilbv ntev | wKkvq Kti  
 wctivRcj AvmtZ `pj Mwo'tq tMj | Avgiv KtEk'tx tnvUtj jv`A Kijvg |  
 Zvici Avevi wKkvq Kti u'j vi nUv ilbv njvg | j`A AvmtZ Avt'iv N'EvLvfbK  
 jvMte | KvBDg `v`v AvgvtK jv'tMR t`Ltz etj tmj'jb X'K'tj b tmf Kivi  
 R'tb` | NvtU GKUv j`A Avmtj v | Avgw gtb KtiwQ Avgvt`i j`A | KvBDg `v`vtK  
 WvKtZ Mwm tvtj Gmm tmj'jb X'K'j vg | t`wL KvBDg `v`vi gL fivZ t'fv'tgi

kv`v lgtj U | KvBDg `v`v Nwo t`tL ej tj b, Avgvt`i j`A AvmtZ Avt'iv Puj k-  
 wgvUv jvMte | ZB GtZv Aw`i tnmv bv | NvtU wMqv `wov |  
 Avgw NvtU bv w'tq D'tev c'rk'ki Avt'K Uv Gmm tmj'jb X'K'j vg | Avgvi ZLtbv  
 g'L tKvtbv `wv tbb | GKUzGKUz tMtdi ti Lv mte t`Lv w'tq'Q | kv`v t'v'tgi  
 lgtj tU KvBDg `v`v thfv'te tPvL eU Kti gRv wv'w'Q'tj b Zvi t'jvf mv'g v'tZ  
 bv tctiB Avgw tmf KitZ et'mQ | bim'y`i tK ej jvg, wKb tmf Kti v |  
 bim'y`i t'jvKwU uQj Avgvi eqm | l Lp gRv t'cj AvgvtK tmf Kti w'tq |  
 KvBDg `v`v tmf Kiv tktl NvtU tKv\_vl AvgvtK cvt`Qb bv | Gevi wZnb Aw`i  
 tQvUvUw Kti'tQb | ZtZv'q'Y Avgvt`i j`A Gtm tM'tQ | Avgiv SUCU j'tA  
 DVjvg | KvBDg `v`v AvgvtK t`tLB GKUv PgrKvi nwm gvi'tj b | ZBI tmf  
 Kij? tZvi `wv KB? Avgw tKvtbv Reve w'jvg bv | Zvi t'cQb t'cQb j'tA  
 DVjvg | j'tA D'tVB KvBDg `v`v t'Kw'eb jv'tMR ti'tL Avivg Kti em'tj b | KPv  
 b`xi w't'gnvbi `bmiwR' t'kvfv t`Lvi Rb` Avgw evBti `wotq iBj'g |  
 GB tmB gagZx b`x GLvfb GtmB Avt'iv eo ntq `w't'q'Y et'zvcwM'ti i w'tK  
 tM'tQ | Avgiv hvv'ev tQvU b`x ntq c'tei w'tK | w't'gnbv tNvivi ci tLq'j  
 Kijvg GK t'jvK evK'tk t'clv mn Avgvi c'rk'k `wotq Avt'K t'jv'ti Kv  
 Pj w'tq w't`Qb | lB t'jvK Uv Aviv'g t'PvL eU Kti Av'tQb | lB t'jv'ti Kv  
 Pj Kv'tbv tktl Avgw | Rv'tZ P'vBjvg KtZv w'tZ nte Kv Pj Kv'tZ? t'jvKwU  
 ej j' gv' cuP UvKv | Avgw ej jvg `B UvKvq cvi ev? t'jvK Uv A'm'q GK Kvi'tY  
 Avgvi c'f'v'e ivRx ntj b | AvgvtK j'tAi t'cQ'tbi Qv' Avivg Kti em'tZ  
 ej tj b | Avgw em'jvg Avi wZnb Avgvi Kv Pj Kv'tZ jvM'tj b | KLb th Avgiv  
 KvDLvj x j`ANvtU t'c'Q'jvg eStZB cvijvg bv | KvBDg `v`v Aw`i ntq tM'tj b  
 b'gvi Rb` | AvgvtK j'tAi w'cQ'tbi w'tK L'pR t'ctq Avev'tiv GKUv eKv w'tj b |  
 Zvici KvDLvj xtZ nvmcvZj t'KvqU'ei Avgiv wKkvq Kti t'c'Q'jvg |  
 Avgvt`i wZb w'b teovt'vi K\_v | wKs' Avgvi Kv'tbi e`\_vi Kvi'tY Zv cuPw' t'b  
 Mow'tj v | tKD Rv'tj v bv Avgvi K'fv'te Kv'tbi e`\_v ntq'Qj | tmB t\_tK Avgvi  
 Kv'tbi e`\_v gvtS gvtS P'vDi w'tq l'tv | tKvtbv Wv`vi ewi' K'weivR Kv'tK  
 AvR chS-Avmj N'Uv ev'j w' | KviY, Kv Pj Kv'tZ ZLb Avgvi tek gRvB  
 t'j' tM'Qj | t`vl Uv Ab` Kv'tK Avgw w'tZ cwi bv | w't'ri t`vl w't'RB etq  
 teow'Q |  
 Ckvt'bi W'tq'vi Uv c'rk'k ti'tL Avgw ev`eZvq w'd'ti Avm | evBti ZLb tngS-  
 Kv'tj i w'tKj | f'vix my`i `ngs'x AvKv'k | GB mgq tLjv v w'fUvq mi'w evM'tb  
 Nj'tZ Avgvi Lp fvtj v jv'tM | Kgtov dj `tjv tKgb W'vov SvcUw t'gti c'viv

tŋZ njŋ ewbtq tiŋLŋQ| ci š-mŋhP Avtj vZ tmB njŋ thŋbv Avi wPKwPK  
KiŋQ| wSwi wSwi eiZvŋm tmB t'vjv t'LiZ fvi x Avb` j vŋM| mgq tctj B  
Avgw i eŋ` bvt\_i Mvb i vb| Avi GB MvbUv Avgvi Lp wŋŋ|  
Kmfŋ Kmfŋ Pi Y wPy` w tŋ hvl , tkŋl `vl gŋQ, I ŋn PĀj ,  
tejv v bv thŋZ tLj v tKb Ze hŋq NŋP, Av... ..  
Kmfŋ Kmfŋ Pi Y wPy` w tŋ hvl |  
PwKZ tPvtLi Akŋ mRj te`bvq, Zŋg Qutŋ Qŋq Pj ,  
PwKZ tPvtLi Akŋ mRj te`bvq, Zŋg Qutŋ Qŋq Pj ,  
tKv\_v tm ct\_i tkŋl , tKvb mŋ ŋi i t`k,  
mevB tZŋgŋq ZvB eŋS, I ŋn PĀj ;  
tejv v bv thŋZ tLj v tKb Ze hŋq NŋP, Av... ..  
Kmfŋ Kmfŋ Pi Y wPy` w tŋ hvl |  
ewkwi i WvtK Kwŋ aŋi kwL , dj hŋe tcvŋU bvB t`Lv,  
tZŋgvi j Mb hŋq th KLb, gŋj v tMt\_ Avgw i B GKv \  
Gŋmv Gŋmv Gŋmv AmL Kq tKŋ` , ZŋŋZ eŋ, etj i vL weta \  
thŋZ thŋZ, I tMv wŋŋ, tPvL Lŋj tiŋL w l ,  
aiv w ŋZ hŋ` bvB i tP, I ŋn PĀj ,  
tejv v bv thŋZ tLj v tKb Ze hŋq NŋP, Av... ..  
Kmfŋ Kmfŋ Pi Y wPy` w tŋ hvl |

16. wngvŋ q Kb`vi Mŋ

Avgvi `v fŋB gŋŋx Awŋ`j ingvb covtŋvi dŋtK dŋtK cŋqB Avgv`i Mŋ  
tkvbtZb| KLŋbv tkvbtZb Bivŋbi Mŋ | KLŋbv tkvbtZb Kveŋj i Mŋ |  
KLŋbv tkvbtZb ewM`v`i Mŋ | KLŋbv tkvbtZb wŋtŋZi Mŋ | KLŋbv  
tkvbtZb tbcvtj i Mŋ | AvR Avevi Ckvtbi Wŋtŋwi Lŋj tcvŋg tmB tbcvtj i  
Mŋ | KŋZv wKQz th Avgvi Ckvb I i Wŋtŋwi tZ wŋ ŋL tiŋLŋQ| Ckvtbi Wŋtŋwi  
cotZ Avgvi Lp fŋtv v j vŋM| Ckvb wŋ ŋLŋQ wngvŋ q Kb`vi Mŋ ŋ wngvŋ q Kb`v  
tbcvj t`tk meŋPŋq cŋfvekvŋx `BŋU cwŋevŋ nŋj v kŋ cwŋevŋ Avi ivbv  
cwŋevŋ | GB `B cwŋevŋ i gŋa` thgb AvŋQ wPi kŋZv tZŋgŋb Avevi `B  
cwŋevŋ i gŋa` tŋtj tŋtŋt` i wŋtŋq e`vcrŋw tek bRi Kwŋvi gŋZv| cŋx  
bviŋqb kŋ nŋj b ŋ`e` kŋŋ cwŋevŋ i beg tRbvŋtkvb | hwi nŋZ AvwŋbK  
tbcvtj i Rbŋ| eŋv ivRv bi fevj kŋŋni KvQ t`tK ŋgZv cŋevi ctŋ cŋx  
bviŋqb kŋ 1743 mŋtj \_LP i vRv wŋhŋ nb | bZb \_LP i vRv cŋx bviŋqb kŋ  
1744 mŋtj tbrvqKU `Lj Kŋib | ctŋi eQi wZwb KwVgŋfŋ fŋj x`Lj Kŋib |

1756 mŋtj wZwb wZeŋZi mŋ½ KwVgŋfŋ fŋj x i e`emwŋqK thwŋvŋwM eU Kŋi  
t`b | wK ctŋi eQi wZwb KwZŋj `Lj Kŋib | IB mgq KwZŋj i bviŋ I  
wki e`wZZ mKj cy`ŋi wZwb kvK I tVw KwUvi wŋt`R t`b | hviŋ Zui wŋt`R  
Agvb` Kŋi wQj Zvŋ i ZLb MYŋvŋi nZ`v Kiv nŋqŋQj |  
1769 mŋtj ivRv cŋx bviŋqb kŋ KwVgŋfŋK tbcvtj i ivRv bx wŋtŋte tNvi Yv  
Kŋib | 1773 mŋtj wZwb tmv ivR` tPSPwÉ `Lj Kŋib | Gici wZwb wRqŋj  
`Lj Kŋib | ivRv cŋx bviŋqb kvŋni tbcvj eZŋv b tbcvtj i tPŋq AŋtZ wŋ\_b  
eo wQj | ZLb fŋitZi cvŋve t`tK wŋwKg chŋ-tbcvtj i w`wZ wQj |  
1723 mŋtj ivRv cŋx bviŋqb kvŋni wŋŋvPwŋi Rŋbŋi Kwŋŋy Zui gv tKŋŋj `eZx  
kvŋni cwŋetZ`ZwŋtK cŋZcŋj b Kŋib Zui eo gv P`cŋfveZx kŋ | Avi ZLb  
Zui eŋv ivRv bi fevj kŋ cŋqB gw`ŋi cŋ`ŋv Kŋi KwUvtZb | ZvB tŋUteŋj v  
t`tKB ivŋŋq e`vcvŋ m`vcŋtŋ cŋx bviŋqb tK cŋŋŋŋŋŋ t`l qv nŋj v | 1743 mŋtj  
ivRv bi fevj kvŋni gZi nŋj \_Lŋ bZb ivRv nb cŋx bviŋqb kŋ | ZLb cŋx  
bviŋqb kvŋni eqm gŋŋ 20 eQi | 32 eQi cŋŋ cŋŋŋŋŋ \_LP (1743 t`tK  
1769) I tbcvj (1769 t`tK 1775) ivŋ kvŋŋbi ci 1775 mŋtj gŋŋ 52  
eQi eqŋm ivRv cŋx bviŋqb kŋ gvŋ hvb |  
ivRv cŋx bviŋqb kvŋni gZi ci tbcvtj i bZb ivRv nŋj b Zui eo tŋtj  
cŋŋvc wms kŋ | ivRv cŋŋvc wms kŋ 1751 mŋtj RbWŋb Kŋib | gŋŋ 24 eQi  
eqŋm tbcvtj i ivRv nŋj gŋŋ `B eQi ctŋ 1777 mŋtj Zui AKvŋ gZi  
Kwŋŋy tbcvtj i bZb ivRv nb gŋŋ `B eQi eqm cŋŋvc wms kvŋni tŋtj ivbv  
eŋv`j kŋ | bZb ivRv eqŋm GK`g tŋU nŋ qvŋ ivR`wŋqZi cyj b Kŋib Zui  
gv ivbx ivR`j ŋŋŋ | 1785 mŋtj ivRv ivbv eŋv`j kvŋni gv ivR`j ŋŋŋ gvŋ v  
tMŋj ivR`wŋqZi cyj tŋbi fvi ctŋ wki ivRv ivbv eŋv`j kvŋni PvPv eŋv`j  
kvŋni Dci |  
eŋv`j kŋ ZLb tbcvtj i AvŋZb Avŋv eo Kŋib | wZwb fŋitZi Mŋtŋvŋj I  
KgŋDb GjvKv `Lj Kŋib | eŋv`j kŋ 1799 mŋtj tbcvtj i bZb ivRv  
wŋtŋte Zui bveŋ K wki cyŋ wMi fvb hŋ wŋŋg kŋ t`e-Gi bvg tNvi Yv Kŋib |  
GB wŋtŋ ZLb ivR cwŋevŋ i i` nq Amŋ`w | 1805 mŋtj eŋv`j kŋ Zui  
mrŋvB tki eŋv`j kvŋni nŋZ Lp nb | ivRv wMi fvb hŋ wŋŋg kŋ t`e  
bveŋ K nŋ qvŋ ivR`wŋqZi cwŋ Pŋj bv Kŋib ivbx gvZv j wŋ Z wŋ cyj v mŋ`ix I  
cŋŋvbgŋŋ fŋgŋmb \_vcv | gŋŋ 19 eQi eqŋm 1816 mŋtj ivRv wMi fvb hŋ wŋŋg  
kŋ t`e gvŋ v tMŋj tbcvtj i bZb ivRv nb Zui wki cyŋ ivR`wŋŋg kŋ  
t`e | ZLŋbv tbcvj kŋmb Kŋib gjZ ivbx gvZv j wŋ Z wŋ cyj v mŋ`ix I

câvbgšx fixgtmb \_vcv| GgbwK ivR `ievŋii evBŋil ivRv ivŋR`ŋi hvevi  
 Abgviz wjzŋZv bv ZLb| 1832 mvtj ivRv ivŋR`ŋi cāvbgšx fixgtmb \_vcv |  
 fixgtmb \_vcvi fwiZRv gvZei wmsŋK Qwi KvNvZ Kŋib| Rbkŋiz iŋqŋQ th,  
 fixgtmb l gvZei wms wgtj ivRv ivŋR`ŋi eo gvŋi tŋvU tŋtjŋK wclvŋb Lp  
 KŋiŋQj | cŋi cāvbgšx fixgtmb \_vcv 1839 mvtj tRŋj \_vKvKvj xb mŋmVW  
 Kŋib| 1843 mvtj ivRv ivŋR`ŋi tNvYv Kŋib th, GKgvŋ tŋvU ivbx j ŋŋx`ex  
 ZwtK ivŋŋq KvŋR Dct`k wŋZ cvŋŋeb| Avi me wŋŋ`R Ggb wK wŋR cŋj  
 mŋi>`wepuŋKl gvŋtZ nŋe| GB wŋtq ivR cwi evŋi ZLb Avevŋiv ŋŋ msNvZ  
 i`nq| Rs evn`j ZLb tbcvŋj i cāvbgšx| Zwi tŋZŋZ; 1846 mvtj ivR  
 `ievŋi Afŋj vb nq| ivRv ivŋR`ŋi ivbx j ŋŋx`exK tMŋZvi Kŋi tevŋi kŋZ  
 tRŋj cvŋŋbv nq| tRŋj \_vKv Ae`vq ivRv ivŋR`ŋi ŋŋZv tdiZ cvevi tŋv  
 Kŋib| wKŋ cāvbgšx Rs evn`j wclŋ mŋi>`wepuŋ kvnŋK ivRv tNvYv Kŋib  
 Ges tRj t`ŋK tRvŋceŋ ivRv ivŋR`ŋi mŋZcŋ Av`vq Kŋib| cŋi ivRv  
 ivŋR`ŋi f<sup>3</sup>cj tRŋj wŋŋŋb cvŋŋbv nq| bZb ivRv mŋi>`wepuŋ kvn  
 1847 mvtj tbcvŋ kvnŋb mŋhVW cvb| wZwb 1881 mvj chŋ-ivRv wŋmŋŋe  
 tbcvŋ kvnŋb Kŋib|  
 ivRv mŋi>`ŋi tŋtj wclŋ wŋj ŋ exi wepuŋ kvn cāvbgšx Rs evn`ŋi i `ŋ  
 tŋtŋK wŋtq Kŋib| wKŋ 1878 mvtj wclŋ wŋj ŋ exi wepuŋ kvn gvŋv tMŋj  
 ŋŋZvi DĒivaxKvi nb Zwi tŋtj wclŋ c<sub>z</sub>x exi wepuŋ kvn| wclŋ c<sub>z</sub>x exi wepuŋ  
 kvn 18 AvM÷ 1875 mvtj RbMŋb Kŋib| ivRv c<sub>z</sub>x exi wepuŋ kvnŋi eo  
 tŋtq wclŋYm iŋvŋ j ŋŋx`ex kvn wŋtq Kŋib wclŋ gvŋŋ KvŋQvi GmŋRw  
 ivŋŋK| Ges j ŋŋx`ex bZb ivbx nevi Rb` μvDb cŋob| ZLb chŋ-ivRv  
 c<sub>z</sub>x i Pvi w mŋŋbB tŋtq| Gici Zwi cŋj mŋŋb nq| Zwi bvg wclŋ wŋ feb exi  
 wepuŋ kvn t`e| 1911 mvtj i 11 wŋŋŋŋ ivRv c<sub>z</sub>x exi wepuŋ kvn t`e gvŋv  
 tMŋj bZb ivRv nb Zwi tŋtj wŋ feb exi wepuŋ kvn t`e|  
 23 Rŋ 1906 mvtj ivRv wŋ feb exi wepuŋ kvn t`e RbMŋb Kŋib| gvŋ cvP  
 eŋi eqŋm 11 wŋŋŋŋ 1911 mvtj Zwi evel ivRv c<sub>z</sub>x exi wepuŋ kvn t`e gvŋv  
 tMŋj wŋ feb exi wepuŋ kvn t`e tbcvŋj i bZb ivRv nb| 20 tdeŋqwi 1913  
 mvtj wZwb gvŋŋi Kvŋ t`ŋK ivRvi gvŋU cŋob| Zi`Y ivRv wŋ feb l cāvbgšx  
 GBPGBP kŋ kŋ P>`kgŋmi Rs evn`j i vŋv ZLb Avevŋiv Kŋ ŋn Rwŋtq cŋob|  
 cŋg wŋkŋŋx cāvbgšx P>`kgŋmi Rs evn`j i vŋv eŋŋŋŋK mg\_ŋ Kŋib| ivRv  
 wŋ feb ZLb cŋRv cwi lŋ i tŋZŋ; wŋZb| wKŋ Zi`b ivRvŋK cŋRv`i mg\_ŋ  
 cāvbgšx P>`kgŋmi gvŋtZ Pvŋbv| wZwb ivRv wŋ feŋbi wclŋb j wŋtj b| GK

chŋq ŋŋZv etj ivRv wŋ feŋK mŋw evŋi fviŋZ wŋŋŋb cvŋv| Gici  
 tbcvŋj bZb cāvbgšx nb tgvnb kvŋmi | wZwb ivRv wŋ feŋbi mŋŋ/2 Avŋ vPbv  
 Kŋi ZwtK t`ŋk wclŋŋ Avŋŋb| 18 tdeŋqwi 1951 mvtj ivRv wŋ feb Avevŋiv  
 tbcvŋj i ŋŋZv tdiZ cvb| 1955 mvtj i 13 gvPŋ ivRv wŋ feb gvŋv hvb| ZLb  
 tbcvŋj i bZb ivRv nb wclŋŋ gŋŋ>`exi wepuŋ kvn t`e |  
 1920 mvtj i 11 Rŋ ivRv gŋŋ>`exi wepuŋ kvn t`e RbMŋb Kŋib| 1920  
 mvtj wZwb wŋtq Kŋib tRvŋŋj nwi kvŋmi ivŋv tŋtq B>`ivR`j ŋŋx t`exŋK|  
 ivRv gŋŋ>`exi wepuŋ kvn t`e l ivbx B>`ivR`j ŋŋx kvn t`e-Gi wZb tŋtj  
 exŋi>`Avŋb>`A axŋi>`Avi wZb tŋtq kwŋŋ- kvŋ`v l tkvŋv| 28 wŋŋŋŋŋ  
 1945 mvtj Zwt`i cŋg mŋŋb exŋi>`exi wepuŋ kvn t`ŋe Rbŋ nq| 1950  
 mvtj ivbx B>`ivR`j ŋŋx gvŋv hvb| 1952 mvtj ivRv gŋŋ>`Avevi ivbx B>`ŋi  
 tŋvU tevŋ i ZwiR`j ŋŋx t`exŋK wŋtq Kŋib|  
 1972 mvtj ivRv gŋŋ>`exi wepuŋ kvn t`e fvZcŋi wKŋvi Kivi Rb` hvb|  
 tmLvŋb 31 Rvŋŋŋwi 1972 mvtj wZwb gvŋv hvb| Rbkŋiz iŋqŋQ th, ivRv gŋŋ>`  
 wKŋvŋi bŋŋ Avŋŋj mŋmVW KŋiŋQj b| Gici iŋwz Abŋŋŋx tbcvŋj i bZb  
 ivRv nb ivRv gŋŋ>`ŋi eo tŋtj exŋi>`exi wepuŋ kvn t`e |  
 ivRv exŋi>`nŋj b tbcvŋj i cŋg ivRv wŋŋb digj GWŋKŋvŋi Rb` wŋtj Z  
 Mgb KŋiŋQj b| wZwb wŋŋŋ s-Gi tmU tŋŋŋd Kŋj ŋR covi bv KivŋQj b| 13  
 gvPŋ 1955 mvtj Zwi `v`ŋvB ivRv wŋ feb gvŋv tMŋj Zwi evel gŋŋ>`exi wepuŋ  
 kvn t`e tbcvŋj i bZb ivRv nb| Avi wZwb cŋob wclŋŋ gvŋU| Zvici wZwb  
 1959 mvj t`ŋK 1964 mvj chŋ-eŋŋŋŋ Gub Kŋj ŋR covi bv Kŋib| Zvici  
 wZwb 1967 mvj t`ŋK 1968 mvj chŋ-gwŋŋŋ hŋŋ ivŋŋŋ nveŋŋŋŋ vRbŋwzi Dci  
 covi bv Kŋib| Gi AvŋM wZwb wKŋz w Rvŋvŋi tUwŋKl wŋŋŋŋ`ŋj ŋŋl covi bv  
 Kŋib|  
 27 tdeŋqwi 1970 mvtj cv\_exi BwZŋŋŋ metŋŋŋ RvKRgK Drmŋŋi gvŋŋŋ  
 wŋtq Kŋib wclŋŋ exŋi>`exi wepuŋ kvn t`e| tRvŋŋj tK>`kgŋmi Rs evn`j  
 ivŋŋi eo tŋtq Hkŋŋŋ qv ivR`j ŋŋx ivŋŋK| Zwt`i `ŋ tŋtj GK tŋtq| eo  
 tŋtj wclŋŋ`ŋŋc>`27 Rŋ 1972 mvtj RbMŋb Kŋib| Zvici 15 Aŋŋvei  
 1976 mvtj RbMŋb Kŋib wclŋŋŋ Kŋiz| Avi wclŋŋ wŋŋŋi Rbŋ 6 bŋŋŋŋ  
 1977 mvtj |  
 wclŋŋ`ŋŋc>`Bsj`ŋŋŋi Gub Kŋj ŋR fwiZŋnb 1987 mvtj | Bsj`ŋŋŋ wclŋŋ  
 `ŋŋc>`ŋi tŋvŋŋ Mŋwŋŋŋ ZLb ivRv exŋi>`ŋi eŋŋebŋŋ tRŋŋŋŋ evM| tRŋŋŋŋŋ  
 tŋtj Pvj ŋŋ Avi tŋtq tkjxl ZLb Gub Kŋj ŋR covi bv Kŋib| tkj ŋŋi Lp

Nibô evÜex ZLb tbcvtj i AvtiK ivbv w'evbx| tRtiugô| Bsj vtÜi bitdK  
trvtgi emotZ wcl' `xtc`^ Avi ivbv w'evbxi cÜg cwiPq NtU| tmB t\_tK  
Zut` i gta` i i` nq tçg| Avi ZLb wcl' `xtc`^ w'evbxK metqi cÜve t`b|  
wcl' `xtc`^ 1990 mtj t`tk wcl' cwi evi tK Zui cQt` i K\_v Rvbv| wKš  
wcl' `xtc`^ ði gv ivbx Hkñi qv ivR`j qix ivbv GB metqZ AgZ t`b| ZLb  
t\_tKB ivR cwi evi bZb Kti Avev i i` nq cwi ewi K AmšH | GB Lei  
wcl' `xtc`^ i PivPv wcl' Avtb`^ Lp fvtj v Kti B RvbtZb| ZLb t\_tKB i i` nq  
wcl' Avtb`^ ði KU tKškj | wcl' `xtc`^ tK wZb bvbv fte ivRv exti`^ I ivbx  
gvZv mæutK` t`q wcl' tZvtj b| Avi Avotj fviZi BbtUwj tRY GtRwY i  
(wi mvm`G vÜ Gbvj vBmm DBs)-Gi mt½ mæuK` Kti b wcl' Avtb`^ q  
1 Rb 2001 mtj , i p'evi | tbcvtj i bvi vqbuwZ ivR c'vtj tm ZLb mevB wgtj  
mÜvi wWvri i tUetj etmtQb| wcl' `xtc`^ ZLb AZ waK cwi gvY g` cib  
Kti Lp gvZj Ae`vq| GB mgq wcl' `xtc`^ ivR cwi evi i GK AwZw\_ i mt½  
A tmsRb` AvPiY Kti b| IB AwZw\_ ZLb tmB NUbvi bwj k t`b ivRv exti`^ ði  
KvtQ| ivRv exti`^ ZLb wWvri cwiU` t\_tK wcl' `xtc`^ tK Ptj hvevi wbt` R  
t`b| ivRv exti`^ ði tQvU tQtj wcl' wRb` I wcl' Avtb`^ ði tQtj wcl' cik  
ZLb wcl' `xtc`^ tK ati Zui Nti tçtQ t`b|  
GK NEv ci wcl' `xtc`^ Avevi IB wWvri cwiU`Z tdiZ Avtmb| mt½ Avtbb  
GKuU Gguc-5tK `qsmuq tgnkbMvb I GKuU Gg-16 `qsmuq w`j | wcl'  
`xtc`^ wWvri cwiU`Z XfK cÜtg GKuU duKv Avl qvR Kti b| Zvici wZb Zui  
eiev ivRv exti`^ tK wj Kti b| Zvici Zui dczkwiš tK wj Kti b| GB mgq  
wcl' `xtc`^ tK vgvZt GwMtq Avtmb Zui tQvU PivPv wcl' axti`^ wcl' `xtc`^  
wcl' axti`^ ði etK A` tVwktq wj Kti b|  
IB mgq wcl' Avtb`^ ði tQtj wcl' cik AvnZve`vq wZbuU wki tK tmvdi  
Avotj j`ktq ivL tZ m`lg nb| I w` tK ivbx Hkñi qv ivR`j qix Avi wcl' wRb`  
ZLb t`sto evMvbt Avktq tbb| wKš wcl' `xtc`^ ZLb evMvbt wMtq Zut` i wj  
Kti nZ`v Kti b| Zvici wcl' `xtc`^ ivR c'vtj tmi tFZt i mutKvi Dci  
I tVb Ges wbt` Ri etK I wj Pvj vb| cti 4 Rb wZb nvmcvZvtj gviv hvb|  
1 Rb 2001 mtj i tbcvtj i IB ivR cwi evi i nZ`v h`A tgvU 10 Rb ivR  
cwi evi i m`m` wbnZ nb| AvnZ nb 5 Rb| wbnZ ivR cwi evi i m`m` iv  
ntj b ivRv exti`^`^ exi weµg kvn t`e, ivbx Hkñi qv ivR`j qix ivbv kvn t`e,  
wcl' `xtc`^`^ exi weµg kvn t`e, wcl' wRb`, wcl'Ym kÜZ, wcl' axti`^`^ exi  
weµg kvn t`e, wcl'Ym Rqšx (ivRv exti`^`^ ði KwRb), wcl'Ym kwš--(ivRv

exti`^`^ ði tev), wcl'Ym kiv`v (ivRv exti`^`^ ði tev), Kgvi Lv` Mv ( wcl'Ym  
kvi`vi `qgx)| AvnZ ivR cwi evi i m`m` iv ntj b wcl'Ym tkvfv (ivRv  
exti`^`^ ði tev), Kgvi tMviL (wcl'Ym kÜZ ði `qgx), wcl'Ym Kgj (wcl'  
Avtb`^ ði `y), wcl'Ym tKuvKx tPóvi (ivRv exti`^`^ ði KwRb) I wcl' cik ( wcl'  
Avtb`^ ði tQtj )|  
IB mgq tbcvtj i gvlev`x Kgyb = cwiU` tPqvi g`vb GK Rbmfvq `vex Kti b  
th, fviZi lohtš; tbcvtj i ivR cwi evi i nZ`v KvE NtU tQ| cKZ RbkÜZ  
ntj v, wcl' Avtb`^`^ exi weµg kvn t`e wbt`R ivRv nevi Rb` fviZi iÜ-Gi  
muvqZvq tbcvtj i ivR cwi evi i AZ`š--cwi Kwí Zfvte nZ`v h`A NuUtqQb|  
KviY, IB mgq ivRv nevi Rb` wcl' Avtb`^`^ wQtj b wZb b`fti | wZb ivRv  
exti`^`^ ði tgrRv fvb| ivRv exti`^`^ ði tQtj wcl' `xtc`^ ZLb ivRv nevi thvM`|  
GK wktj `ß cml gviv hvevi ci wZb b`ft Ackvb ZLb Zui Rtb` Dbš|  
KviY, wcl' `xtc`^ tK ivR c'vtj tmi th mutKvi bxp t\_tK D`vi Kti wj we×  
Ae`vq nvmcvZvtj tbi qv nq ZLb tmLvbt tKvbtv `qsmuq A` cvl qv hvqvb|  
Avi IB mgq tbcvtj wcl' Avtb`^`^ I Zui tQtj wcl' cik i Dci tbcvtj i  
RbMtYi cPÉ t`qvc wQj | RbMtYi mt½ Zui v`Rt bB Lp Lvi v c`envi  
KtZb|  
tbcvtj i msew` K Kò fÆivB ivR cwi evi i IB nZ`v KvE wbtq `xN`w` b  
Mtelyv Kti tQb| wZb ivR cwi evi i IB nZ`v KvEi GKRB cÜ` q m`qxi  
eb`v i t`b GKuU HwZnwmK Dcb`vm tjtLb| hv 2008 mtj Avt`gwi Kv t\_tK  
cKwKZ nq| msew` K Kò fÆivB wbt` Ri bvg cvtè IB eBtq t`jLK wntmte  
QÜbv g e`envi Kti b| wZb t`jLK wnmvte Kò Aweivj bvg tbb| eBtqi bvg  
t`b i`KÉ| i`KÉ tbcvtj i ivR cwi evi i nZ`v KvE mæutK` ivR cwi evi i  
Avqv kvš` eY`v` uèu wj we× Kiv nq| kvš` ivbx gvZv i Zv` ivR`j qix ivbv kvn  
t`e-Gi Avqv wQtj b| IB NUbv wZb mi vmi cÜ` q Kti b| kvš` hv tZ wgwWqvi  
KvtQ tKvbtv Z` dum KtZ bv cvti tmRtb` Zvi Dci me mgq wbt` l avAv Rvi x  
wQj tLv` ivR cwi evi t\_tKB| IB nZ`v KvE kvš` `qgx w` t`j vPb AvPvP` cÜY  
nvi vb| wZb ivR cwi evi PivKwi KtZb|  
kvš` ði fvl` Abhvq, wcl' `xtc`^ wbt` Ri Nti B gvZj Ae`vq cti wQtj b| wcl'  
`xtc`^ ði BDwcdg` cwi wNz `ßRb t`j vK IB mgq wWvri cwiU`Z `qsmuq  
tgnkbMvb wbtq ngjv Pvj vq| wcl' Avtb`^`^ IB mgq kn`i i evBti tcvLivq  
Ae`vb Ki wQtj b| wcl' `xtc`^ tK wj Kti cti Zut` K mutKvi wbt` p tdtj ivLv  
nq| ivRv exti`^`^ wbnZ nevi ci A tUvtgWUK ivRv ZLb wj we× wcl' `xtc`^`^

exi wepug kvn t'e | AvnZ wcl' `xtc`^a cti 4 Rp 2001 nvmcvZvtj c0Y  
nvi vtj wcl' Avtb>^a wbtRtK tbcvtj i cieZP ivRv wntmte tNlYv t' b |  
ivRv Avtb>^a exi wepug kvn t'e 1947 mtj i 7 Rj vB RbMthb Ktib |  
tmSfWiekZ wki Avtb>^a wZb eQi eqtm GKevi tbcvtj i ivRv ntqQjtj b |  
ivbv cwievti i lohtSj 1950 mtj i 7 btfa tbcvtj i ivR cwievti nvj v  
Pjv tbr ntj ivRv w feb exi wepug kvn t'e ZLb cwievti i m`m`i wbtq  
fvi tZ wbebmZ nb | tbcvtj i c0vbgSj ZLb P`^a kgtmi Rs evnv`j ivbv |  
wZwb ivRv w feb tK fvi tZ wbebmZ th tZ eva` Ktib Ges ivRv w feb i bvx  
wki Avtb>^a tK bZb ivRv wntmte tNlYv t' b | D t j L ZLb ivRv w feb i mtj  
Zui t0tj wcl' gtn>^a bvx wcl' exti>^a l bvx wcl' Avtb>^a 1 ivR cwievti i  
Ab'v` m`m`i mtj fvi tZ wbebmZ nb | wKs' c0vbgSj P`^a kgtmi Rs  
evnv`j kvn ZLb wcl' Avtb>^a tKB ivRv wbebmZ Ktib |  
cieZPZ c0vbgSj ivbv tgnb Rs evnv`j i mtj Avtj vPbvi w fivE tZ ivRv  
w feb exi wepug kvn t'e mcwievti Avevi 1951 mtj i 18 tde`qwi tbcvtj  
tdi Z Avtmb Ges ivRvi `wqZi cvj b KitZ`ii` Ktib | 13 gp`1955 mtj  
ivRv w feb i gZi ntj bZb ivRv nb Zui t0tj wcl' gtn>^a exi wepug kvn  
t'e |  
tbcvtj i ivR cwievti 1 Rp 2001 mtj i l B bmsk nZ vhtAi ci Avertiv 4  
Rp 2001 mtj Avtb>^a wbtRtK tbcvtj i cieZP ivRv wntmte tNlYv t' b |  
ivR cwievti i nZ`vKvE Z`st` Rb` wZwb `B m`tm`i Z`S-KugwU MvB Ktib |  
tbcvtj i mpcj tKvU P ZLbKvi c0vb wePvicwZ tKke c0v` Dcra`vq l  
tbcvtj i msm`i nibr Ae wic0RtUwUf-Gi w`uKvi Zvivbv\_ ivbv fvi tK l B  
Z`S-KugwU m`m` Kiv nq | Zui v Z`S-tk t l ivR cwievti nZ`vKvEi Rb`  
wcl' `xtc`^a i wefq wbtq Ruj Zv mspvS-ivR cwievti i AmtSht tKB `vqx  
Ktib | wcl' `xtc`^a l B mgq Awak cwigrfY g`^` cvb KtiwQjtj b | Ges ivR  
cwievti i bviqbwnvZ c`vtj tmi wlvbi cwU PZ wZwb `qswuq tgnkbnMvbi  
mivrt`h` mevBtK`uj Kti nZ`v Ktib Ges cti wbtRtK l`uj Kti AvEuvvZ  
t`evi tPov Ktib | wZwb l wZwb` b ci nvmcvZvtj gviv hvb |  
ivRv Avtb>^a exi wepug kvn t'e 2002 mtj i A t zvei gvtm wbebmZ c0vbgSj  
tki evnv`j t`Dev tK eiLv`-Ktib | wZwb ivto i mKj` fvgZv wbtR Kiv`lMZ  
Ktib | Gici wZwb 2005 mtj i 1 tde`qwi chS-GKKfvte tbcvj kumb  
Ktib | l B mg t q tMvUv tbcvtj Pig Ae`e`vcbv`ii` nq | ivR%wZK`j`j`v  
wbebmZi `vextZ agRU`ii` Kti | gvlev`x Kgtb`÷ cwU` ZLb tbcvj x

tmbvewnbxi mtj msNt l`Rwotq cti | tMvUv wngvj q Rbc` ZLb AkvS t 2006  
mtj i Gucj`j` gvlev`xiv ivRavbx KvVgfj` wbgSj` t b l qvi Rb` mivmwi ivRv  
Avtb>^a i wei`tx` h`x` tNlYv Kti | 21 Gucj` 2006 mtj ivRv Avtb>^a tNlYv  
t`b`th, wZwb ivR%wZK`j`j`v`i` c0v`i` KvD t K c0vbgSj` wntmte gtbvq  
w`tZ Pvb | hv tZ tbcvtj i MYZSj`i` f v cvte | wMwi Rv c0v` `Kivj v t K ZLb A S`  
eZ`Kvj`xb c0vbgSj` wntmte tNlYv Kiv nq | 24 Gucj` 2006 mtj ivRv  
Avtb>^a GK tUw`j` w f kb fvl tY 1999 mtj i msm` tK KvhRi tNlYv t` b | 10  
Rp 2006 mtj wMwi Rv c0v` `Kivj`vi` t bZ`PZi` tbcvtj i msm` mehm`Z`m t g  
ivRvi mKj` fvgZv AcmvY Ktib | msweartbi 167 b`f` Abt`Q` mst`kva t bi  
gva`tg l B` w` b tbcvtj 239 eQti i ivRZ`stj` Aemv b NtU |

17. cwK`v`b c0g mvgwi K kvkK  
fvi Zel`fvtMi ci 1947 mtj i 15 AvM`÷` ewUkiv fvi Zel`t` tK we`vq  
wbtj v | wKs` ewUk t i t c0vZv` w`we` Avgv` i Nvtoi Dci GLtbv etm AvtQ |  
cwK`v`bxiv Avgv` i w0Zxq tkYxi b vMwi K ghP`v` w`tZ j vM t j v | g m j g  
wntmte l Avgiv cwK`v`bx t i KvtQ w0Zxq tkYxi g m j g v b | Avgv` i g f Li fvl v  
evsj v | wKs` cwK`v`bxiv c0tgB Avgv` i g f Li fvl v t Kto wbtZ P v t j v |  
evsj vi cwiev t Z`D` f K Zviv ivofvlv KitZ P v q | GB wbtq`ii` ntj v `B cwK`-  
v`b i gta` ivR%wZK` Aw`i Zv | ivR%wZK`fvte evsj v fvl t` i cwK`v`bxiv Lp  
fq cvq | ZvB A`wZK`fvte Avgv` i GKNti Kti ivLvi w m`vS` wbtj v Zviv |  
mvgwiRK m f h v m mjev t` t K Avgv` i ewAZ ivLv`ii` ntj v | ag f fvte Avgv` i  
tnq Kiv`ii` ntj v |`ii` ntj v ce`cwK`v`b i m`u` cw0g cwK`v`b Pjv v b  
Kivi lohtSj` cwK`v`bx t i t m B lohtSj` gta` B 1958 mtj iv0` fvgZv`Lj  
Kitj b tRv t j AvBDe Lv b |`ii` ntj v tMvUv cwK`v`b AvBDe Lv t bi  
GKbvqK kumbZSj` c0g 11 eQi Avgiv AvBDe Lv t bi mvgwi K kvmt bi Aax t b  
Avertiv w c0 nj v g | Avgvi w b i t k t0tj Ckvb Zvi Wtqwi tZ mvgwi K RvS t  
AvBDe Lv m`u` t K`Kx` w j t L t Q t` w L N`  
1907 mtj i 14 tg fvi tZ i DEi-cw0g mvgvS`-c0` tki nvi c j t Rj vi ti n v b v  
M0tg Zwi b tMv t i cvVv cwiev ti AvBDe Lv t bi Rb` | Zui eev gxi `v` Lv b  
Zwi b w0tj b ewUk fvi Zxq tmbv ewnbxi nWmY` n t m P` GKRb wi mvj `vi tgRi |  
t0vU t e j v q Z t K w b R ewo t` t K 4 gvBj ` i mi v B mtj n B` t j fivZ`Kiv nq |  
cti Z t K nvi c j i i GKwU B` t j fivZ`Kiv nq | t m L v b w Z w b b v b x i K v t Q

\_vKtZb| 1922 mvtj AvBDe Lvb Avj xMo gnyj g BDnb fvmRtZ fivZnb|  
wKs' MÖRtqtqv tkl Kivi AvfMB iq'vj wgvj Uwi GKvWgx mvUvtf = Zvb PvA  
cib| AvwgcöKqY mdj Zvi m½ tkl Kti 1928 mvtj i 2 tdeqwi wZvb Avwgc  
Kvqkb jvf Ktib Ges 14 cvÄve tiwRtqtUi 1g e'vUwj qtb thvM`vb Ktib|  
wZxq wekhtx'i mgq AvBDe Lvb tj dtÜb`uU Ktbf c`gh`vq DbnZ nb Ges  
14 cvÄve tiwRtqtUi 1g e'vUwj qtb KgvÜvi nb| GB e'vUwj qbB cti evgP  
dftU hK Kti 5g cvÄve tiwRtqtU bvtg cwi wPvZ cvq|  
1947 mvtj i 14 l 15 AvM = cwiK`vb l fviZ e'vUk`i t`tk `xarZv jvf  
Kij AvBDe Lvb cwiK`vb tmbv ewnbxtZ 10g wmbqi Awdmvi wntmte  
thvM`vb Ktib| wZvb ZLb wefMwqvi tRvtij c` jvf Ktib| ZLb ZvtK GK  
weftU m`tb'i KgwÜs Awdmvi wntmte cwiK`vbi l qwni `vb `wqZi t` l qv  
nq| 1948 mvtj wZvb tgRi tRvtij c` DbnZ ntq 14Zg BbtöbU  
wvrfkvbi `wqZi wbtq ce`cwiK`vbi KgwÜs Awdmvi wntmte XvKv Avfmb|  
l B mgq wZvb tmbvewnbxtZ KwZZcy`Ae`vbi Rb` Önjvj -B-RjvZÜ DcvaxZ  
fwtZ nb| 17 Rvbgwi 1951 mvtj wZvb cÜg cwiK`vbx wntmte e'vUk tRvtij  
m'vi WMjvm tMöni KvQ t`tk cwiK`vb tmbvewnbxi cäv bwhj` nb| tgRi  
tRvtij BdtZLvi Lvbi cwiK`vbi tmbvcäv nevi K\_v wQj | j Ütb tÜts  
tkl Kti `wqZi tbevi Rtb` cwiK`vbi Avmvi ct` wegvb `Nöbvq wZvb wbnZ  
nb| cwiK`vbi Mföi tRvtij l cÜZi qv mipe B`vi wgrP ZLb `ßRb  
wmbqi Awdmvi tgRi tRvtij tgvnt` AvKei Lvb l tgRi tRvtij  
GbGGg tiRv`tk UctK AvBDe LvbtK tmbvcäv Ktib| KviY, B`vi  
wgrP m½ Zui m`uk`A`tk fvtjv wQj |  
23 gvp`1956 mvtj cwiK`vb msweavb cöZö Kti Ges Mföi tRvtij c`tk  
tömtWuU ct` cwieZö Kiv nq| B`vi wgrP cwiK`vb b'vkvj Avfvm`ij i  
gtvrbqtb cÜg cwiK`vbi tcmfWuU wntmte `wqZifvi Mhb Ktib| bZb  
tcmfWuU `ß cwiK`vbi Aw`i ivRbwxZ mvgvj w`tZ wngukg Lvb| gv`ß  
eQti wZvb Pvi RbtK cwiK`vbi cävbgšx evvb| tPšajx tgvnt` Avjx,  
tnvmb knx` tmvniql` Beinxg BmgvBj PwÜMo l wdtivR Lvb b|  
tmbvcäv tRvtij AvBDe Lvbi civgtk`ivR`wZK Aw`i Zv eÜ tcmfWuU  
B`vi wgrP 7 A±vei 1958 mvtj `ß cwiK`vbi mvgwi K kvmb Rvix Ktib|  
Ges tmbvewnbxi cäv AvBDe LvbtK cäv mvgwi K AvBb cökmK wntmte  
wbtqM t`b| 27 A±vei 1958 mvtj GK i`cvZnx Afjlvbi gva'g

tRvtij AvBDe Lvb cwiK`vbi qgZv`Lj Ktib Ges wbtRtK cwiK`vbi  
tcmfWuU wntmte tNviYv t`b| B`vi wgrP K j Ütb wbeftb cvvvtv nq|  
cwiK`vbi cÜg mvgwi K Afjlvbi gva'g qgZv Mhb Kti AvBDe Lvb wbtRi  
mvgwi K c`gh`v 5 =vi wdi gvkfj tRvtij DbnZ Ktib| i`i` nq cwiK`-  
vbi AvBDe Lvbi mvgwi K kvmb| 1960 mvtj wZvb tcmfWuU RbwcqZv  
hvPvtqi GK cvZvtfv tfvU tMti AvtqvRb Ktib| Avcbvi Kx wdi gvkfj  
tRvtij AvBDe Lvbi Dci Av`v AvtQ? n'v ev bv hys` l B t'vU t`Lvtfv nq  
th kZKiv 95.60 fvm tjvK AvBDe Lvbi Dci Av`vkvj | GKB Kvq`vq  
eivj t`k 1978 mvtj tmbv kvmk tgRi tRvtij wRqvDi ingvb n'v bv Gi  
tcmfWuUqj Btj Kkb KtiwQtb| qgZvq wÜK`vKvi Rb` tRvtij AvBDe  
Lvb 1965 mvtj i 2 Rvbgwi AvtKw tcmfWuU wbeftbi AvtqvRb Ktib|  
l B wbeftb `ß cwiK`vbi cäv cuPw wefivar`j cwiK`vbi RbK tgvnt`  
Avjx wRbwi tevb dmvZgv wRbwtK mg`ß t`q| wKs' AvBDe Lvbi mvgwi K  
miKv`i KviPuci wbeftbx djvdtj t`Lv hvq AvBDe Lvb kZKiv 64 fvm  
tfvU tctq weRqx ntqtQb| ce`cwiK`vbi ZLb tkl gvrj ingvbi tbZšZi  
Avlqvq j`m Ges cüdg cwiK`vbi Rj wdkvi Avjx f'vöi tbZšZi cwiK`vb  
wccjm cwi`AvBDe Lvbi mvgwi K kvmbi wei`x tRvi Av`vj b`i`i` Kti |  
l w`tk AvBDe Lvbi mvgwi K ewnbx R`vkv`i Acvtikv wRtj Uvi i`i`  
Kti | GB wbtq 1965 mvtj i Gwö gvm fviZ cwiK`vbi gta` wZxqevti  
gtZv kvkxi wbtq hK tj tM hvq| tmf`f gvm RwmstNi ga`Zvq Dfq c`  
hK weiwZ cvj b Kti | Gi B avivewnkZvq tmwftqZ BDwbqtb DRtewK`vbi  
Zvml` 4 Rvbgwi 1966 mvtj tmwftqZ BDwbqtb cävbgšx Avtjw  
tKvmmRtbi ga`Zvq fviZi cävbgšx jvj evnv`j kv`x l cwiK`vbi  
tcmfWuU AvBDe Lvb kwš-AvtjvPbv i`i` Ktib| 10 Rvbgwi 1966 mvtj  
DRtewK`vbi fviZi cävbgšx jvj evnv`j kv`x l cwiK`vbi tcmfWuU wdi  
gvkfj AvBDe Lvb Zvml` kwš-Pv`v`i Ktib|  
l B w`b Mfvi ivZ A`qr 11 Rvbgwi 1966 mvtj i ivZ 01:32 GGg Uvq  
fviZi cävbgšx jvj evnv`j kv`x nvU`G`vUvK gvi hvb| jvj evnv`j kv`x  
ntjv GKgv` BwÜqv cävbgšx whb wef`tki gwÜtZ `wqZiZ Ae`vq gvi  
hvb| cöKZ RbköZ ntjv, jvj evnv`j kv`xK Lveiti m½ wel wngktq t` l qv  
ntqÜj | KviY, l B w`b mÜ`vq tmwftqZ cävbgšx Avtjw tKvmmRb, cwiK`-  
vbi tcmfWuU wdi gvkfj AvBDe Lvb l fviZi cävbgšx jvj evnv`j kv`x  
GKmt½ Zvml` mvÜ`tfuR KtiwQtb| Avi l B t'vRmfv wbtqB l B ,Re|

jvj evnr`j kv`xi Lvevfi mel wgvktbv wQj | KviY, kv`xi kixi axti axti bxj ntq wMtqQj | Gi AvtM Zui `B evi nvU`GvUvK ntqQj ZvB GwUtKI nvU`GvUvK etj ZLb Pwj tq t`lqv ntqQj | ZLb GKRB imkqvb cvPKtK IB NUBvq RwoZ m`n tn tMdzvi | Kiv ntqQj | imkqvi m½ fviZi m`uK`bo nte GB AhvvtZ jvj evnr`j kv`xi gZi AvR chS-i nm`gqB t`tK tMj | ivRbmZ KtZv fqvbK?

gvjvbn fvmvbx | RjwdKvi Avjx f`vdi cEj metivaxZvi gL wdi gvKfj AvBDe Lvb Ab`vb` metivax`j `tjvi m½ 1969 mtj tbtMwmtqkvb `evK`i` Ktib| wKs` RjwdKvi Avjx f`vdi tMctb cwk`vb Awg`K DmtK t`lqv 1969 mtj i 25 gvP`cwk`vb tmbvewnbxi tmbvc`vb tRbvtj Bqwnqv Lvb GK i`cvZnxb Afj`vbi gra`tg AvBDe Lvb tK niUtq `lgZv` Lj Ktib| Gi AvtM 1966 mtj 7 Rb wmbqi tRbvtj tK UctK metPtq w` tRbvtj wntmte Bqwnqv Lvb tK AvBDe Lvb tmbvc`vb embtqQj b| Avi Zvi nvtZB ZvtK `lgZv QvotZ ntjv | 19 Gw` 1974 mtj AvBDe Lvb Zui tqtqi m½ t`Lv Ktiz hvb Bmjvgev`i `vZ kni | Rbk`vZ ntjv, tmLvtb GKRB d`UvMdv`i dvm K`vtgiv w`tg Zui Qve tZvtj b| ZvtK nZv Kivi Rb` IB dvtm ZLb tiwvI GKwUf ti c`qvm Kiv ntqQj | A` mg`qi gta`B AvBDe Lvbi kixi IB tiwvI GKwUf ti`i gra`tg Avmvs`-nq Ges wZvb NUBv`tj B gvi hvb | AvBDe Lvbi GKRB tKw`tbU gS` IB Qve cKvk Kivi `vex Rvvtj | AvR chS-tmB Qve Avi cKvk Kiv nqv | AvBDe Lvbi Rvbrvq cwk`vbi BvZnvtm me`epZ Rb mgvMg ntqQj hv Zui Rbvc`Zvi eintcKvk wntmte tKD tKD `vex Ktib |

18. evsjv`tki tiwgu`vY ebvg n`Ri LiP

KtqKw`b ati Avgvi Lp RvDfvZ tLtz Bt`Q Kti | GB K\_v i`tb eDgv wbi` ejj, Nti tKv`bv AvZc Pj tbB | wkvbtK etj b, Kj t`tK avb t`f0 AvbK | Zvici Avcbvi htZv Ljk RvDfvZ Lvteb | Revte Awg ejjvg, tgk`tbi fvOv avt th Pvj IB Pvtj RvDfvZ Avgvi fv`tjv jvM bv | cvitj tXw`tZ avb fv`0v | bBtj IB RvBfvZ fv`tjv jvMte bv | Avgvi K\_v i`tb eDgv wbi` ejj, GgubtZi Avgv`i Pj c`q tkl | avb bv fv`0tj Kvj t`tK ivbd eU | Revte ejjvg, tZvgv`i hv Ljk Ktiv | Awg wKQz Rwb bv | Zvici Ckv`bi Wtqwi Uv wbtq cotZ emjvg | eDgv wbi` eWv`bi w`tK t`tZ t`tZ ejj, Wtqwi cotj

I bvi RvDfvZ ivbentq hvte, htZv me Zvgvkv | Awg tQvE GKUv `xNR`ym tdtj Ckv`bi Wtqwi tZ tPvL tNvi vjvg | Wtqwi i GB cvZvq Ckvb wj tL`tQ`N

met`tk AstZ mEi jv`LiL tenk evsjv`kx gvb | KivR Kti | c`vmx evsjv`kxv c`Z eQi Zv`i K`vnhZ Avtqi th AskwU `et`wKk gy`q evsjv`tk cvwq A\_`wZi fv`vq ZvtK ejv nq tiwgu`vY | c`Z eQi c`vmx evsjv`kx`i cvwv`v `et`wKk gy`i cwi gvY µgea`v nvti evotQ | eZ`v`b c`q 73 jvL c`vmx evsjv`kx`i cvwv`v tiwgu`vY cwi gvY 10 wvj qb gwK`Wj vi ev 70 nvRvi tKwU UvKv | evsjv`tki `et`wKk Avtqi metPtq eo LvZ GLb c`vmx evsjv`kx`i cvwv`v GB tiwgu`vY | hv c`Z eQi AstZ Mto kZKiv 17 fvM nvti evotQ | tmB m½ c`Z eQi evotQ evsjv`k t`tK met`tk hv lqv evsjv`kx k`gk`v`3 | c`vmx evsjv`kx k`gk`v`3 GLb evsjv`tki c`vb `et`wKk gy`i AR`bi gra`g |

Ab`w`tk evsjv`k t`tK c`Z eQi miKwi fvte c`q GK jvL 20 nvRvi tjvK tms`w Avite nRj cvj b KitZ hvq | Avi temiKwi ev c`Bt`FU fvte nRj KitZ hvq Avtiv AstZ GK jvL tjvK | A\_`r l gov nRj wmvte Kitj c`Z eQi evsjv`k t`tK AstZ `B t`tK AvovB tjvK nRj cvj`b tms`w Avie Mgb Kti | nRj g`mj gvb`i Rb` GKwU cwe` ag`q KivR | nhiZ g`v`S (m.) nRj tK g`mj gvb`i Rb` diR wntmte tNvYv Kiti`Qb | GB nRj g`mj gvb`i Rb` cwe` KivR ntj | tms`w Avite Rb` Zv metPtq eo A\_`wZK Avtqi Drm | c`Z eQi mvi w`k t`tK AstZ 2.5 wvj qb tjvK ewl`R nRj cvj b KitZ tms`w Avie hvq | GQvov l gov nRj cvj b KitZ hvq AstZ Avtiv 2.5 wvj qb tjvK | A\_`r c`Z eQi c`q 5 wvj qb tjvK ag`q KivR i`agv`l nRj cvj`bi Rb` tms`w Avie `gY Kti | GB 5 wvj qb ev 50 jvL tjv`Ki nRj Li`Pi UvKvUv cvq tms`w miKvi | tms`w miKv`i metPtq eo A\_`wZK Avtqi Drm ntjv nRj t`tK Avq |

evsjv`tki gZv Mwi e`k t`tK c`Z eQi AstZ c`q wZb jvL tjvK nRj cvj`bi Rb` tms`w Avie Mgb Kti | GKRB t`v`Ki miKwi fvte evsjv`k t`tK nRj KitZ tMj LiP cto 2 jvL 30 nvRvi UvKv t`tK 2 jvL 70 nvRvi UvKv | temiKwi fvte evsjv`k t`tK nRj LiP Mto 4 jvL UvKv t`tK 6 jvL UvKv | A\_`r miKwi fvte 1 jvL 20 nvRvi t`v`Ki thLv`b c`Z eQi nRj LiP nq Mto c`q 300 tKwU UvKv | Avi temiKwi fvte evsjv`k t`tK c`q t`o jvL t`v`Ki nRj LiP c`Z eQi Mto c`q 750 tKwU UvKv | A\_`r c`Z eQi evsjv`k t`tK tms`w Avite nRj KitZ wMtq evsjv`tki gvb | c`q GK nvRvi



tKwU UvKvi Dcti LiP Kti | hv gmkB Wj vti c0q 15 wgvj qb gmkB Wj vi | A\_9r 10 weij qb ev GK nrRvi wgvj qb gmkB Wj vi thLvtb Avgv`i eml R tingU`y t\_#K Avq, tmLvtb Avgv`i eml R nR; LiP c0q 15 wgvj qb gmkB Wj vi | A\_9r tingU`y t\_#K Avtqi GKwU mekvj Ask ev 15 wgvj qb gmkB Wj vi c0Z eQi Avevi nR; cvj tbi Kvi tY webv evavq evsj v`k t\_#K tmSw Avite Ptj hv`Q |

c0Z eQi wef`tk i Bmb t\_#K evsj v`tki Avq Mto 17 weij qb gmkB Wj vi | Avi c0Z eQi wef`tk t\_#K Avgv`mb `te`i Rtb` evsj v`tki eml R LiP Mto 25 weij qb gmkB Wj vi | A\_9r evsj v`tki eml R Avq-e`q `elg` c0q 8 weij qb gmkB Wj vi | gvtb c0Z eQi Avgiv c0q 8 t\_#K 10 weij qb gmkB Wj vi ev 70 nrRvi tKwU UvKv NuUwZ ev t`bv vbtq eQi tkl KivQ | GB NuUwZ evsj v`tki gvb`li Avq t\_#K cwi`tkva Kiv nq | Avi Avgiv tmB t`tki weP`Y RbMY c0Z eQi n`Ri Rtb` LiP Kwi 15 wgvj qb gmkB Wj vi ev GK nrRvi 50 tKwU UvKv | miz` weP`T tmj`Kvm, weP`T evsj v`tki gvb`l |

AvR chS-evsj v`tki A\_0mwZ`e`iv Avgv`i `e`w`kK Avtqi m`/2 `e`w`kK Li`Pi Zj bvgj`K Avtj vPbvq n`Ri LiP`K wePvi Ktibmb | wePvi Ktibmb c0v`mx evsj v`kx`i cvv`tbv tingU`v`Yi m`/2 evsj v`tki n`Ri LiP | Avgiv evsj v`tki gvb`l Rmbbv evsj v`tki c0Z eQi `i`agv`T wv`td`Yi Rtb` KtZv nrRvi tKwU UvKv e`q nq | Avgiv Rmb bv tKtbv evsj v`tki gvb`li Kv`Q evsj v`tki wv`td`Y LiP Ac`Kw`kZ ivLv nq |

eimwe`k; eZ`gvtb c0q 73 jvL evsj v`kx` kigK KvR Ktib | GB me c0v`mx evsj v`kx` kigK`i`i K0w`h`Z Avtqi th AskwU evsj v`tk `e`w`kK gv`v`w`tm`te Av`fm Zv Avevi Avgv`i`i A``q | A``i`k`P mi Kvi`\_tjv wef`k t\_#K A`\_i` tmvj`vev` ` w`d`t`MU h`k` wegvb` m`tq` hLb` L`yk` ZLb` e`q` Ktib | w`d`t`MU Avi h`k` wegvb` m`tq` Avevi wef`kx`i` APj` n`tq` hvl`qv` cjt`bv` h`k` h`S`ys`tki` w`#KB Avgv`i`i` ivRb`w`Z`we`f`i` te`w`k` Uv`t`M`B | KtqK eQi bv th`ZB` gnv`gj` `evb` I B me h`k` h`S`ys`k` Avevi b0` n`tq` hvevi` w`b`gq | gv`SL`v`tb` I B h`k` h`S`ys`k` m`q` eiv` ` GKwU tk`Y`xi` c`#K`#U` X`#K` hvq` tKwU` tKwU` UvKv | hv` RbMY` tKv`tbv` w`b` Rvb`Z` cv`i` bv | GB` ivR`%w`Z`K` Kij` Pvi` Pij` ynt`q`#Q` Avgvi` c0`Y`w`c`q` evsj v`tk | nvq`ti` Avgvi` Af`v`Mv` Rv`Zx,` nvq`ti` Avgvi` `f`v`Mv` Kcvj |

19. e`/2e`U`i` Qq` `dv`  
 KtqK` w`b` Avgvi` kixi`Uv` fvtjv` tbB | mKvtj` Ngg` t\_#K` D`#V` bvgvR` cwo | AvR` bvgvRi` co`#Z` cwi`w`b | Ww`3`vi` Avj`vD`i`xb` PivPv` G`tm` GKUv` Bbt`RKkvb` w`tj`b | i`#q` \_vKvi` wbt`R` w`tj`b | Rvbjv`\_tjv` me` L`#j` t`evi` wbt`R` w`tj`b | cvitj` Awg` th`tbv` GKUz`NggvB | w`K`S` Avj`vD`i`xb` PivPv` Ptj` hvevi` ci` Avgvi` Avevi` Ngg` fiv`O`tjv | tMvUv` Ni` w`tbi` Avtj`vq` Avtj`w`K`Z | GK` M`w`w` cwi`b` tLj`vg | M`w`w` ti`#L` cvk` w`d`ti` i`#q` t`wL` Ckv`tbv` Wvt`qwi`Uv` tLjv`v` cto` Avt`Q | Wvt`qwi`i` I B` tLjv`v` cvZv` t\_#KB` Awg` cov`i`i` Kij`vg | Ckvb` wj`#L`#Q` e`/2e`U`i` Qq` `dv` GKwU` ivR`%w`Z`K` c`#`q`#c | Avi` evsj v`tki` `v`axb`Zvi` Rtb` `GB` Qq` `dv` n`tjv` c0`g` Avb`p`w`b`K` g`S`j |

cw`O`g` cwi`k`-`v`bi` m`#/2` ce`c`w`k`-`v`bi` ivR`%w`Z`K` I A\_`%w`Z`K` `i`Zi` w`b` w`b` evot`Z` \_vKvq` ce`c`w`k`-`v`bi` wef`ivax`j`xq` tbZv` tkL` gv`Rej` ingvb` evO`w`j` Rv`Z`xq`Z`ev` Av`b`v`j`tbi` tMvovc`E`b` Ktib` Hw`Z`nwm`K` Qq` `dv` c0`ve` tck` Kivi` gva`tg | ZvmL` ` Pw`3`i` gva`tg` fviZ` cwi`k`-`v`b` h`k` eU` n`tj` ivR`%w`Z`K` A\_`%w`Z`K` Bmjt`Z` 1966` mvtj`i` 6` tde`q`w`i` tkL` gv`Rej` ingvb` cwi`k`-`v`bi` jv`tnv`ti` Hw`Z`nwm`K` Qq` `dv` `vex` tck` Ktib | GB` Qq` `dv` t`K` t`K` `a` Ktib` cieZ`#Z` evsj v`tki` `v`axb`Zv` Av`b`v`j`b` teMevb` nq | Hw`Z`nwm`K` Qq` `dv`i` tj`L`Kiv` n`tj`b` W`#i` tingvb` tmvenv`b,` XvKv` wek`#e` `vj`tqi` w`d`tj`v`m`ic` wef`v`t`Mi` c0`dmi` tMwe` P` `#`t`e,` XvKv` wek`#e` `vj`tqi` evsj v` I` Bst`i`w`R` wef`v`t`Mi` c0`dmi` gpxi` tP`Saj`x` I` W`#i` Kvgv`j` tnv`tmb | e`/2e`U`i` jv`tnv`ti` th` Qq` `dv` `vex` D`l`vcb` Ktib` tm`\_tjv` n`tjv`N`

1. *The constitution should provide for a Federation of Pakistan in its true sense based on the Lahore Resolution and the parliamentary form of government with supremacy of a Legislature directly elected on the basis of universal adult franchise.*
2. *The federal government should deal with only two subjects: Defence and Foreign Affairs, and all other residual subjects should be vested in the federating states.*
3. *Two separate, but freely convertible currencies for two wings should be introduced; or if this is not feasible, there should be one currency for the whole country, but effective constitutional provisions should be introduced to stop the flight of capital from East to West Pakistan. Furthermore, a*

separate Banking Reserve should be established and separate fiscal and monetary policy be adopted for East Pakistan.

4. The power of taxation and revenue collection should be vested in the federating units and the federal centre would have no such power. The federation would be entitled to a share in the state taxes to meet its expenditures.
5. There should be two separate accounts for the foreign exchange earnings of the two wings; the foreign exchange requirements of the federal government should be met by the two wings equally or in a ratio to be fixed; indigenous products should move free of duty between the two wings, and the constitution should empower the units to establish trade links with foreign countries.
6. East Pakistan should have a separate militia or paramilitary force.

HiznwmK 6 `dv tNvlyvi ci mviv ce@½ AvBDe Lvþbi mvgwi K kvmtþbi wei`tx Ges cwmK`vþbi ivR%bwZK I A\_%bwZK tkvtþYi wei`tx Avþ`vj b `v bv evatZ`ii` Kti | AvBDe Lvþbi mvgwi K mi Kvi tkL gYReþK tMðZvi Kti KviMvti tcØY Kti | GB mgq AvBDe Lvþbi mvgwi K mi Kvi t`þK `vex Kiv nq th, fviþZi w`c jv ivþR`i AvMi Zjvq eþm fvi Z mi Kvti i cZ`¶ g`þ` cwmK`vbþK fvM Kivi lohš; Kiv ntqtQ | tkL gYRe mn 35 Rb evOwj õi wei`tx ZLb cvK tmbvewbxi AvMi Zjv lohš; gvgjv `vtqi Kti | AvMi Zjv lohš; gvgjvi Avmvgx nþj b 1. tkL gYRej ingvb, 2. Avntg` dRj j ingvb wmgmic, 3. KgvÜvi tgvqvt¾g tnvþmb, 4. ÷qvW`gYRej ingvb, 5. cØ³b Gj Gm mj ZvbDÍxb Avng`, 6. Gj GmimWAvB bþ tgvrvs\$, 7. dvBU mvtRØ gvnrdR Dj v, 8. Kþcftj Ave`jn mvgv`, 9. cØ³b nwej`vi `wj DÍxb, 10. i`uj Ká jn wmgmic, 11. dvBU mvtRØ tgrt dRj j nK, 12. wfvZftY tPšajx I itd gwmbK tPšajx, 13. weavb Kð tmb, 14. mþe`vi Ave`j iv¾vK, 15. cØ³b KvK`gYRej ingvb, 16. cØ³b dvBU mvtRØ Ave`j iv¾vK, 17. mvtRØ Rúi`j nK, 18. Gwe Ljwk`, 19. Lvþ tgvrvs\$ kvgmj ingvb wmgmic, 20. GþKGg kvgmj nK, 21. nwej`vi AvRRj nK, 22. gvnrdRj evix, 23. mvtRØ kvgmj nK, 24. kvgmj Avj g, 25. K`vtþBb tgrt Ave`j tgvZvtj e,

26. K`vtþBb G. mvlvl qvZ Avj x wgtv, 27. K`vtþBb L` Kvi bvrGj û`v, 28. K`vtþBb GgbGg bj`¾vvgvb, 29. mvtRØ Ave`j Rwj j, 30. gneye DÍxb tPšajx, 31. tj dtÜb`wU Gg. ingvb, 32. cØ³b mþe`vi ZvRj Bmjvg, 33. Avj x ti Rv, 34. K`vtþBb Ljwk` DÍxb Avntg` Ges 35. tj dtÜb`wU Ave`j iDd |

1967 mvtj cwmK`vb wvgvb ewnbxi mvtRØ Rúi`j nKþK AvMi Zjv lohš; gvgjvq tMðZvi Kti XvKv KviMvti tcØY Kiv nq | cþi AvMi Zjv lohš; gvgjvi Avmvgx mvtRØ Rúi`j nK mn Avþiv KtqKRb e`xtK XvKv KviMvi t`þK wRÁmvevt`i Rb` KvgfUjv K`vUbtgþU tþlqv nq | mi Kwi wmvš- Abþvqx, 6 tde`qwi 1969 mvtj AvMi Zjv lohš; gvgjvi ivq tNvlyvi K\_v ejv nq | Iw`þK mviv ce@½ ZLb AvMi Zjv lohš; gvgjv cZ`vnti i Rb` mvgwi K mi Kvti i Dci Pvc cØqvM Kitz cþj MY Avþ`vj b`ii` nq | GB mgq 6 `dvi cwi eþZ`11 `dvi `vexþZ mviv ce@½ Avþ`vj b Pj þZ `vþK | Avþ`vj þbi KviþY mvgwi K mi Kvi AvMi Zjv lohš; gvgjvi Zwi L Lþ tKšktj wvQitq t`q | 15 tde`qwi 1969 mvtj mKvj tejvq GKRb cwmK`vbx nwej`vi KvgfUjv mve tRtj mvtRØ Rúi`j nKþK `wj Kti | ivZ 10 Uvq XvKv wmgGBþP mvtRØ Rúi`j nK gviv hvq | GB Lei Qwotq citj mviv ce` evsjvq Avþ`vj b Avþiv dþm I þv | Avþ`vj b eÜ Kitz 22 tde`qwi 1969 mvtj AvBDe Lvþbi mvgwi K mi Kvi AvMi Zjv lohš; gvgjv cZ`vni Kitz eva` nq | tkL gYRe mn Ab`vb` e`xt`i ZLb gYRe t`lqv nq | 23 tde`qwi 1969 mvtj timþKvm`gq`vþb tK`iq QvT msMg cwi I þ`i Dþ`vþM tkL gYReþK mseavvi AvþqvRb Kiv nq | Dcw`Z cØq 10 jvL QvT -RbZvi IB mseavv Abþvþb XvKv vekþe`ij tqi QvT msm` WwKmj i wfvw QvT þbZv tZvdvtqj Avntg` tkL gYReþK AvþvþbKfvte ðe½eÜð DcvaxþZ fwl Z Kti b | e½eÜz I B timþKvþmP mseavv Abþvþbi fvlþY QvT mgvtRi 11 `dv `vexi cZ` cY`ng`¶ Rvbvb | 1969 mvtj 25 gvP`cwmK`vb tmbv ewnbxi tmbvcðvb tRbvtj Bqwnqv Lvþ GK i³cvZnx Afjlvþbi gva`tg AvBDe LvþþK nmltq ¶tgZv `Lj Ktib |

Gici AvBDe Lvþ ivR%bwZK mgm`v mgvavþb XvKvq me`j xq KbdvtiþYi WK t`b | me`j xq KbdvtiþYi tkL gYRe mvgwi K mi KviþK 6 `dv `vex tþb tþl qvi Rb` Pvc cØqvM Ktib | wKš` mvgwi K mi Kvi Zv tþb bv wþtj me`j xq ivR%bwZK tþZvi iv ZLb KbdvtiþYi t`þK I qvKAvBU Ktib | Gici 5 wWþm`f 1969 mvtj tnvþmb knx` tmnivi qv`¶ gZi ewl KxþZ GK Rbmfvq tkL gYRe

tNvI Yv t`b th, AvR t`tK ce©cwk`vbi bvg nte evsj v`k | mevB GLb t`tK  
 cv\_exi gvbvP`i evsj v`k t`k evOvj t`i t`k wntmte wPbte | ZLb mviv t`tK  
 e%zeUztKl gvrRe evOvj i GKK tbZv wntmte Avvef`Z nb | mevB tkwAvb t`b  
 GK tbZv GK t`k, evsj v`k evsj v`k | tbZv tgrv`i tKl gvrRe | Rq evsj v`  
 evsj v`k `vaxb Ktiv |

6 `dv I 11 `dv `vex Qwozq ZLb mevB GK `dv `vex D] vcb Ktib |  
 evsj v`k `vaxb KitZ nte | GK tbZv tKl gvrRe | GK t`k evsj v`k | tMvUv  
 ce@% ZLb Bqwnqv Lvbi mvgwi K RvS+ wei`tx Avf`vj b gLi | Avf`vj b tK  
 avgv Pvcv t`evi Rb` Ges cwk`vbi K wUk`vbi iLvbi Rb` ZLb mvgwi K RvS+  
 mviv cwk`vbi mvaviY wbeP`vbi tNvI Yv t`b | Avf`vj b ZLb wbeP`bx  
 K`v`uBtb ifc tbq | At`vetei GB wbeP`b nevi K\_v wQj | wKs` c`ej eb`vi  
 KvifY Avev`v wbeP`b wOv`vbi m`hvM cvq mvgwi K RvS+ bZb wvWd`j 7  
 wvWm`f 1970 mvtj Dfq cwk`vbi mvaviY wbeP`vbi ZviiL wba`vbi Z nq | IB  
 mgq `siYKvtj metP`q fqsKi NwYSO tMwK`evsj v`tK AvNvZ nvtb | hv  
 tfvj v NwYSO bvtg cwi wPvZ cvq | Avi cotZ cwi v | Avgvi tPvL tftO Ng  
 Avmtj v | Ckv`vbi Wtqvi Uv cvtK ti tL Avevi Avig Nvg`q tMj vg |

20. KvZcq evOvj i vRbwxZwe`

Ckv`vbi eveli Wtqvi wj LtZb | Zte tmB Wtqvi cvZvq Ckv`vbi Wtqvi i  
 gtZv GtZv BvZvnm \_vKtZv bv | Ckv`vbi eveli Wtqvi \_tjvZ tj Lv \_vKtZv  
 `jboqvi msvix me wnmie wKv | Zte GKUv meR Wtqvi wQj , thLvfb Ckv`vbi  
 evel Avgv`i w`tqi w`b vY, mKj tQj tgrv`i Rb` ZviiL, evsj v` I BstivR  
 mvj , w`b vY Gme wj tL ti tLwQj b | Ckv`vbi eveli eUz`wkeP``a wiv GKRb  
 cvKv tR`wZw | Ckv`vbi eveli tP`q eqtm Dwb eQi LvfbK eo | wKs` tmB  
 tQv`tejv t`tKB Zv`i eUz`j | tmB m`p eUz`i Ckv`vbi eveli gZi ch`  
 wngv`tqi gtZv AUU wQj | wkeP``a wivi `Miq gv Ckv`vbi evelK evel  
 tW`tKwQj b | tmB t`tK I bvv bvbv-bvZx | wkeP``a wiv wbtR AtbK Alp  
 eivbv | gwUfvOv evRvi I bvi wbtRi GKUv dv`g`m AvtQ | GQov Dwb  
 gwUfvOv, eukewoqv, wPZj gvix I w`Nxi Rvbi nvU Ktib | IB me nvtU I bvi  
 cP`i f`3 Avi tivwX AvtQ | nvU tktl emotZ tdivi ci Ckv`vbi eveli m`%  
 nvtUi me M`i Ktib | Avi I bvt`i M`i i gta` nwmv nj w`etq hvq | Wv`3vi  
 wkeP``a wiv Avgv`K Wt`Kb bvbvRvb | tmB wntmte Dwb Avgv`i i bvZx | Avgv`i i

me tQj tgrv`i Kvi Kx iwK, KLb Kvi fvtM` Kx ntZ cvti, GB me wbtq  
 Ckv`vbi evel Avi wke bvZx KtZv w`b KtZv N`Ev th cvi Kt`tQ Zvi wntme  
 tbB |

Ckv`vbi evel wke bvZxi cavgk`gtZv tR`wZi kv`j mKj wboqg Kvbb  
 h\_vmg`q AbvniY KitZb | KLb avbi exR w`tZ nte, KLb avb KvUv `i`  
 KitZ nte, KLb Rvg`Z km` ebtZ nte, KLb gwi`pi Piv tivcb KitZ nte  
 BZ`w` me dmij wntme wbtKk wke bvZxi cavgk`Abjvq Ckv`vbi evel  
 Rxe`kvq c`q me mgqB AbvniY KitwQj b | wke bvZx Avgv`i mKj  
 tQj tgrv`i K`w iPbv Kt`tQb | Avgv`i tQj tgrv`i tmB K`w Ckv`vbi  
 eveli IB meR Wtqvi tZ tj Lv wQj | Ckv`vbi w`t`i k nevi ci t`tK IB meR  
 Wtqvi Uv Avi Nti tKv\_vl cvl qv hvq w | Nvg t`tK D`v wK`Oz fvtj v j w`tQ bv |  
 eivvi Ckv`vbi eveli K\_v gtb cotQ AvR | Kv`Ri wKz`bv tctq Avevi Avig  
 Ckv`vbi Wtqvi cvZv D`vZ` \_wK | Ckv`vbi th Wtqvi tZ KtZv wKz`w j tL  
 ti tL tQ | KvZcq evOvj i vRbwxZwe` wbtq Kx wj tL tQ cov`i` Kij vg | Ckv`v  
 wj tL tQ`N KtqKwU ckeZvB AvR bZb Kti Avevi mvg`b Avtm | Avgv`i weL`vZ  
 ivR`wZK e`w`3Zi GtK dRj j nK, tnv`mb knx` tmvni v qv`e, gvj vbv  
 Ave`j nwg` Lvb fvmvbx c`gtLi evsj v`tKi R`b` ivR`wZK Ae`vb Kx wQj ?  
 Zvii v Kx IB mg`q m`p ivR`wZK APj ve`v t`tK ivR`wZK mjeav `v`M`b  
 tenk e``wQj b bvKx mwZ`B evsj v`tKi `tceZvii v ZLb ivRbwxZ Kt`tQb? GB  
 w`tK`v w`tq tKv`v w`ZK`bv Z`j B cvK I Bme gnvb ivRbwxZwe` t`i m`v`K`  
 GKUv m`v`u`o` avi Yv cv`eb hw` Kxv Zv`i Rxe`vbi bvbv Mij tZ GKU`tLwR Lei  
 tbi qv hvq | Avej Kv`kg dRj j nK ev mst`v`c GtK dRj j nK Rxe`v wK wK  
 c`gh`v tfvM Kt`tQb? Zv Avgiv Zvi Rxe`v cotj Lp fvtj v Kti RvbtZ  
 cvie |

K. Avej Kv`kg dRj j nK

1873 mvtj i 26 At`vetei Avej Kv`kg dRj j n`Ki Rb`v bvbv ewo Svj Kwvi  
 mUv`i qv M`tg | Zvi evel KvRx tgvv`v` I qv`Rt`i ewo ewi kv`j i evbvi cvovi  
 Pvlvi M`tg | Zvi gvtqi bvg miv`fb`v LvZb | evj K dRj j n`Ki c`w`gK  
 wK`v`v `i` nq gv`v`vq fivZ`p gva`tg | cti Zv`K ewi kvj wRj v B`d`j fiv`  
 Kiv`v nq | tmLv t`tK 1890 mvtj wZwb GvU`Y cvk Ktib | cti fiv`nb  
 Kj KvZvi t`c`m`v`w`Y Ktj tR | tmLv t`tK 1892 mvtj wZwb GdG cvk Ktib |  
 Zvici wZwb weG Ktib w`cj Abvm` (K`v`g`w`v`g`v`\_t`g`v`v` I w`d`w`v` ) wbtq

tcōmŋWwY Ktj R t\_ŋKB| Zvici GgG fivZ°nb KjkvZv vekŋe`vj t̄q  
g`v\_t̄guUŋt- | Zui Kx ivRbwiZ Kivi K\_v ŋQj? IB mgq wZwb evŋPj i Ae j ŋtZ  
fivZ°ŋtj b BDwb fwmŋj Ktj t̄R| 1897 mvtj wZwb weGj wWwMŋm=ūbēKi t̄j b|  
mvt̄qŋYi ÷ t̄WwU Ki t̄j b j cvk! Gevi wKs` Zui mvgŋb K`vwi qvi MVŋbi AŋbK  
mŋthvM| 1903 t\_ŋK 1904 mvj chS-wZwb ivR P>`a Ktj t̄R cvU°UvBg  
tj KPvivi wnt̄mte thvM t` b|

j cvk Kivi ci wZwb m`vi AvmŋZvl g`lvRŋ Kvt̄Q Gt̄cōUm wnt̄mte AvBb t̄ckv  
i i` Kt̄ib| 1904 mvtj m`vi AvmŋZvl g`lvRŋ t̄eŋz n̄vBt̄KvŋUŋP wePviciwZ nb|  
ZvŋZ fivM` Lŋj hvq dRj j n̄t̄Ki| 1906 mvtj wZwb weUk mi Kvt̄ii GKRb  
t̄WcŋU g`vRŋt̄÷U wnt̄mte thvM vb Kt̄ib| cvkvcwK ZLb wZwb ewi kvj kn̄t̄i j  
cōKwUm Ki t̄Zb| 27 t\_ŋK 30 wWt̄m=ŋ 1906 mvtj Xivkvq AbjōZ nq Aj  
BwŋQv gnv=ŋ vb GWŋKkvbj Kbdvŋi Y| IB Kbdvŋi Y t̄k̄t̄i 1906 mvtj i 30  
wWt̄m=ŋ m`vi AvMv Lvb wŋ t̄K mfivcWZ Kt̄i MwVZ nq Aj BwŋQv gnvj g j xM|  
cōv̄b msMVK beve gnv̄b-Dj -gŋj K nb` t̄j i t̄m̄t̄pUw̄i | IB mgq dRj j nK  
Aj BwŋQv gnvj g j xM thvM t` b Ges mi Kwi PvKwi t̄Qto w` t̄q KjkvZv  
n̄vBt̄KvŋUŋj M`vj cōKwUm i i` Kt̄ib|

Gici m`vi LvRv m̄j gŋj w` I` m̄q` bl qve Avj x t̄Pŋaj xi mi vmi tcōYvq  
dRj j nK AvBb t̄ckvi cvkvcwK ivRbwiZ t̄Z m̄m̄q n̄t̄q I t̄Vb| 1913 mvtj  
wZwb Xivkv wWfKvŋt̄b t̄eŋz t̄j wRm̄t̄j wUf KivDvY t̄j i GKRb t̄g=ŋi wbeŋPZ nb|  
1913 t\_ŋK 1916 mvj chS-wZwb cōŋ` kxK gnvj g j xM t̄i t̄m̄t̄pUw̄i Ges Aj  
BwŋQv gnvj g j xM t̄i R̄t̄qU t̄m̄t̄pUw̄i i` w̄qZi cvj b Kt̄ib| 1916 t\_ŋK 1921  
mvj chS-wZwb Aj BwŋQv gnvj g j xM t̄i tcōm̄t̄W t̄U i` w̄qZi cvj b Kt̄ib|  
1916 mvtj m̄t̄i vRwb bvBWyl t̄gvr=ŋ Avj x wRb̄v̄n̄i t̄bZŋZi BwŋQv b`vkvbj  
Kst̄M̄n̄ I gnvj g j xM t̄i g t̄a` GKwU Pw̄s` t̄v̄w̄i Z nq j v̄t̄ŋŋ t̄Z| weUk mi Kvi  
hvŋZ fvi Zxq t̄ i Avŋiv Avak mŋthvM m̄jeav I` v̄axbZv cōvb Kt̄i t̄mRb` `β  
` t̄j i HK`gZ` cōZōv ŋQj j v̄t̄ŋŋ c`v̄t̄±i gŋ j ŋ`| GB mgq wZwb Kst̄M̄m  
thvM t` b| 1917 mvtj dRj j nK BwŋQv b`vkvbj Kst̄M̄mi R̄t̄qU t̄m̄t̄pUw̄i  
Ges 1918 t\_ŋK 1919 mvj chS-t̄Rb̄v̄t̄j t̄m̄t̄pUw̄i i` w̄qZi cvj b Kt̄ib|  
1919 mvtj wLj vdZ Avŋ` vj t̄b f̄v̄gKv cvj t̄bi Rb` Kst̄M̄n̄ t\_ŋK Zv̄t̄K ew̄`vi  
Kiv nq|

1935 mvtj wZwb cōg gnvj g wnt̄mte Kst̄M̄mi mg\_ŋY KjkvZvi t̄gqi  
wbeŋPZ nb| GB mgq wZwb cRv m̄ḡwZ cōZōv Kt̄ib| c̄t̄i b̄v̄g e`j Kt̄i  
evb̄v̄b K.I.K cRv cvU°ev t̄Kw̄c̄| 1937 mvtj i wbeŋPZ Zui t̄bZŋyaxb t̄Kw̄c̄

cvq 39 wU Avmb, BDvb t̄UW gnvj g cvU°cvq 38 wU Avmb Ges Kst̄M̄n̄ cvq  
60 wU Avmb| c̄t̄i eQi dRj j nK Avevi gnvj g j xM thvM` vb Kt̄ib| GB  
mgq wZwb Avevi gnvj g j xM t̄i mfivcWZ nb Ges t̄m̄t̄pUw̄i nb t̄v̄t̄mb knx`  
t̄m̄v̄n̄i v̄l qv`ŋ 1937 t\_ŋK 1943 mvj chS-wZwb Awef<sup>3</sup> evsj vi gŋ`gŋj  
`w̄qZi cvj b Kt̄ib| 1940 mvtj i 23 gvP°g nvj g j xM t̄i wZwb w` t̄bi t̄m̄ḡb̄v̄t̄i  
(22 t\_ŋK 24 gvP°1940 mvj) wZwb j v̄t̄v̄i cōve D̄l vcb Kt̄ib| th cōve  
gnvj g RbM̄t̄Yi Rb` GKwU Avj v`v ivŋōf` v̄ex Kiv nq|

1947 mvtj fvi Z cvk`vb fivM n̄t̄j dRj j nK Xivkvi wUkivUj t̄Z t̄m̄t̄j W  
nb| 1947 t\_ŋK 1952 mvj chS-wZwb ce°cvk`v̄t̄bi G`Wŋt̄fiv̄t̄KU t̄Rb̄v̄t̄j i  
`w̄qZi cvj b Kt̄ib| 1952 mvtj wZwb ivōf̄v̄l v̄ evsj v̄ PvB Avŋ` vj t̄b m̄m̄q nb|  
1953 mvtj i 27 Rj v̄b wZwb k̄t̄gK K.I.K `j MVb Kt̄ib| 1954 mvtj i  
wbeŋPZ mvgŋb t̄i t̄L wZwb gvl j v̄v̄ Ave`j n̄w̄g` Lvb fiv̄v̄b I t̄v̄t̄mb knx`  
t̄m̄v̄n̄i v̄l qv`ŋ m̄t̄½ t̄RvU t̄eŋa h̄y<sup>3</sup> d̄v̄U MVb Kt̄ib| wbeŋPZ h̄y<sup>3</sup> d̄v̄U w̄Rq n̄t̄j  
Ḡt̄K dRj j nK ce°cvk`v̄t̄bi gŋ`gŋj nb| 1955 mvtj wZwb cvk`v̄t̄bi  
`t̄v̄ōgŋj nb| 1956 mvtj wZwb ce°cvk`v̄t̄bi Mf̄bi nb| AvBDe Lvb cvk`-  
v̄t̄bi ŋŋgZv` Lj Ki t̄j wZwb Zvi m̄t̄½ n̄vZ w̄ḡj t̄q 1958 t\_ŋK 1961 mvj  
chS-AvBDe Lvb mi Kvt̄ii Lv` I Kul gŋj `w̄qZi cvj b Kt̄ib| GB mgq  
gvl j v̄v̄ Ave`j n̄w̄g` Lvb fiv̄v̄b I gnv=ŋ Avj x e\_s̄ovi m̄t̄½ ivR%wZK  
ŋt̄i Kvi t̄Y 1962 mvtj wZwb ivRbwiZ t̄Qto t` b|  
dRj j nK `βw̄ w̄t̄q Kt̄ib| cōg` ŋi N̄t̄i GKwU t̄ḡt̄q m̄ŋv̄t̄bi Rb̄ nq|  
t̄ḡt̄q b̄v̄g ivBP t̄M̄g| cōg` ŋi gZi ci wZwb w̄Zxq evi w̄t̄q Kt̄ib Lw̄ Rv  
t̄M̄ḡt̄K| w̄Zxq N̄t̄i Zui GKwU t̄Q t̄j m̄ŋv̄b nq| t̄Q t̄j b̄v̄g Ḡt̄K d̄v̄t̄q Rj  
nK| 1962 mvtj i 27 Ḡw̄c̄ mKuj 10:20 w̄ḡv̄t̄U wZwb Xivkvi wUkivUj i 27  
t̄KgG` v̄m t̄j t̄bi ev̄m̄v̄q 89 eQi eq̄m̄ ḡv̄i v̄h̄v̄| evsj v̄ GKv̄t̄Wgxi D̄t̄ēvc̄t̄k  
Zv̄t̄K m̄ḡw̄n̄Z Kiv nq|

dRj j nK m̄v̄i v̄ R̄x̄b ivRbwiZ Ki t̄j I mŋthvM m̄jeav Ab̄h̄v̄q wZwb ivR%wZK  
`j c̄w̄ieZŋ Kt̄i t̄Qb| GB `j e`j I ivR%wZK t̄Lj v̄q KL t̄v̄ wZwb gnvj g  
AvB̄t̄Wb̄w̄U w̄t̄q t̄Qb, KL t̄v̄ wZwb ev̄ŋj AvB̄t̄Wb̄w̄U w̄t̄q t̄Qb Avevi KL t̄v̄  
wZwb cvk`v̄b AvB̄t̄Wb̄w̄U w̄t̄q t̄Qb| Zui ivR%wZK `j gnvj g j xM ev K.I.K  
cRv cvU°ev k̄t̄gK K.I.K `j t̄Kv̄t̄v̄m̄U AvR t̄Kv̄t̄v̄ Av`Zi t̄b| Kvi Y w̄t̄Ri  
th̄ḡb ivR%wZK gZv` k̄ŋQj b̄v̄ Zui cōZōv `j ŋj vi I t̄Zḡb t̄Kv̄t̄v̄ m̄ȳv̄i  
ivR%wZK gZv` k̄ŋQj b̄v̄ wZwb i ay ivR%wZK mŋthvM m̄jeav t̄f̄v̄m̄ Kivi Rb`  
hLb th̄ḡb `j ev th̄ḡb w̄Wm̄w̄Ri cōq̄v̄Rb ŋQj ZLb t̄Zḡb w̄Wm̄w̄R w` t̄q t̄Qb|

GLtbr evsj vt' tk cŁZ eQi Lp AvofcYAbpvtb GtK dRjj ntki Rbfi | gZi wtb Avgvt' i cuj vUukqvbi v Zui mKwZwbtdq Avmi Mig Kivi tPov Ktib | GLtbr ZutK tkti evsjv ejtz tcti AtbtK Lp Ltk nb | A\_P IB tjvKvU RweZ vKvvtj tKvbtv MY gvbtli DcKvfi Avtmib | vtofi DcKvi tZv Avtiv cti i K\_v | huf' i b-bZg' bWZKZv tbB, mybw' 0 gZv kqbB, t' tki Rtb' w' i tKvbtv t' ktcbg' tbB Zui v Avgvt' i grvb ivRbwZK tbZv! Lp wnm cvq GB me fšmx gnj t' i Rb' GLtbr Gt' tk wgvWqv i vMvZvi Mj vemR t' Ltj | tkti evsjv GtK dRjj nK evsjv tki Rtb' fvtjv tKvbtv wKQz t' bmb | wtr'i t' P Rtb' hLb thLvtb wN tctqtQb Zv tLqtQb | Zui ivRbwZK wMwemRi Mí i' btj ewg Avtm | Kx Kti GtZv tfvè cvèvtZ cvtib GKrb ivRbwZK tbZv? GKrb MY gvbtli t' bZv nevi Rtb' mwZKvfi Zui tKvbtv thvM'Zv wQj | bv | wgvWqv Avi mjeavtfvMxiv ZutK eo t' bZv embtq Avgvt' i mvgtb nmri Ktib | GQov Avi wKQzbv |

L. tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv` P  
1892 mtji 8 tmtp`ft vitiZi cuõgetzi tgw bxcji tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv` P Rbfi | Zui eiev m'vi Rwn` tmnivi qv` P wQtb Kj KzVv nuBtKvUf GKrb cŁvZ wePvicwZ | gv Ljrv v AvLZvi evbv wQtb D`f | divmx fvlvi GKrb mvmwZ'K | Ljrv`vi eiev ntjb gvlj vbv Devq' j Avj Devq' x tmnivi qv` P Lj`vevi `B fvb ntjb t' j dtUv`vU Ktbf Wv`vi nmvb tmnivi qv` P i m'vi Ave`j Avj gvgtb tmnivi qv` P tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv` P eo fvb ntjb knx` tmnivi qv` P whwb cŁdmi Avntg` Avj xK mtz wtdq cwK`vb tcb (tj LKt' i msMVb) cŁZov Ktib | tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv` P tmv R'wrfqvi Ktj R t' tK AvŰvi MŰRtqU i Kj KzVv wekpe`vj q t' tK gv`vm`wMŰ cvk Kivi ci j Űtb A` tcvW` wekpe`vj tqi tmv K'`v`v b Ktj tR wevGj -G fvz`hb | A` tcvW`Z'vm Kivi cti wZvb wKQz'v b tMŰm Bb-evi -G KvUvb | cti wZvb Kj KzVv nuBtKvUf AvBb cŁKvUv i' Ktib | 1920 mtj wZvb teMg wqvR dvZgvtK wetq Ktib | ejuK BwŰvi teLzj cŁ' tki f'votšx m'vi Ave`j i wntgi t'gtq ntjv wqvR dvZgvt wqvR dvZgvi Mt'f' tmnivi qv` P `BvU mšwb nq | Avntg` m'vve tmnivi qv` P i AvLZvi Rvnb tmnivi qv` P wbd' gubqv Avmš`ntq Qv'v`vq Avntg` m'vve 1940 mtj j Űtb gviv hvb | AvLZvi Rvnb wetq Ktib wePvicwZ m'vi kvn

tmvj vqvvtbi tQtb kvn Avntg` tmvj vqvvtbK Ges wetq ci bvg e`j Kti ivLb teMg AvLZvi tmvj vqgvb | Zvt' i GKvŰ Kb'v kvn`v Rvgvj cwK`v' t' bi cŁg brix wePvicwZ ntqQtb | kvn`v Rwgtj i `B tQtb Rwn` Rwgj (cwK`- vtb GKrb AvBwe`) i kvn` Rwgj (j Űtb GKrb mji wvU) | wqvR dvZgvt 1922 mtj gviv hvb | 1940 mtj tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv` P Avevi wetq Ktib ivmkvbw wP' wftb' x t' fiv Avj` v' t' fvb wZtmbtKv Kuj Wvi` t'K | whwb gt`v AvU`w` t' qv' t' i GKrb tcvw' k estkv`vZ Avftb' x wQtb | wetq ci wZvb Bmj vg ag`Mhb Ktib Ges bvg e`j Kti nb teMg bt' tRvb | Zvt' i GKvŰ tQtb ikx` tmnivi qv` P Rtb' ci 1951 mtj Zvt' i gta` w' fvm`nq | ikx` tmnivi qv` P (AvKv ievU' Avkve) j Űtb Avfbq Ktib | t' fiv cieZ`Z Avtgvi Kvq tmŰj W nb | 1921 mtj Kj KvZv wdti Gtm tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv` P AvBb e'emv i' i' cikvcwK ivRbwZtZ thvM' vb Ktib | BwŰqvb b'vkvj KstMŰmi GKvU MŰc wP' E i Ab` v' m'vi t' bZ' xaxb` t' vR cvwU' Z wZvb AvbŰvnbKv' fve thvM' t' b | 1923 mtj teLzj c' v' P' v' i mgq wZvb wetk' fvgKv cvj b Kti wQtb | 1924 mtj gv' 31 eQi eqtm wZvb Kj KvZv Ktcf' i kv' t' i WcvU tgqi Ges t' vR cvwU' cŁ' w' k cwi' t' i tWcvU wj Wvi nb | 1925 mtj wP' E i Ab` v' m' gviv tmj tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv` P t' vR cvwU' wj B t' Nv' Yv Ktib Ges gmnij g j xM thvM' t' b | LvRv bwRgy' t' bi gšx' m' f' vq wZvb ktg' i wmvfj mvcv' B gš' vj t' q' gš' wQtb | gmnij g j xM ZLb cŁMŰm' f Ask wj W Ktib tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv` P i Avej nm'kg | Avi KbRv' t' w' f' Ask wj W Ktib LvRv bwRgy' x' b i gv' j vbv AvKivg Lu | 1946 mtj ejuK kvwZ teLzj cŁ' t' k' gmnij g j xM t' bZ' xaxb mi kv' t' i g' gš' nb tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv` P ejuK kvmbvaxb fvi Z' K Kgb' t' q' \_ f' p' `faxb ivo' embtq ejuK ivR' Q' gZv n' vš' t' i Rb' ejuK cåvbgš' i t' bZ' i ejuK t' kv' t' bU w' kb 1946 mtj i 23 gv' P' fvi Z' mdi Ktib | ejuK cåvbgš' w' k' gU' A' v' U' j Ű' t' bZ' i B w' ktb Avtiv wQtb fvi Z' w' lq ejuK ci ivo' gš' j w' c' w' k' j t' i' Ä, ejuK tevW' Ae t' U' Wi t' c' m' t' w' U' m'vi v' v' t' d' w' w' p' cm' i ejuK j w' c' G' r' f' Avj` R' Ű' vi | IB mgq v' i' Z' v' b' h' p' ejuK f' v' B' m' i' q' j w' c' I e' l' t' q' IB w' ktb AskMhb Ktib w' | 16 tg 1946 mtj IB ejuK w' kb fvi t' Z' i `faxbZv cŁk' eth me dg' f' v' t' b' t' m' , t' j' v' ntj' v' n' 1. BDbvBt' UW fvi Z' K `faxbZv t' l' q' v' n' e, 2. gmnij g cåvb tej p' v' b, w' U, c' v' Ave' i D' E i - c' w' õg m' x' g' v' s' - c' Ű' k' w' g' t' j' n' e' GKvU gmnij g c' Ű' k' Ges evsjv i Avmv' g' w' g' t' j' n' e

Avti Kiu cōk, 3. tK`ā I `wŋYvĀtj i w`y cāvb Gj vKv wgtj nte GKiu cōk I 4. fvi Ziq tK`āq mi Kvi mKj cōtki `et` wKk, cōziŋlv, thvMvthvM I Ab`vb` „i ZcY` wqZi cvj b Kiŋel wKŠ fvi tzi `β cāvb ivR%wZK `j BwUqvb b`vkbvj KstMān I Aj BwUqv gmnj g j xM eŋUk wgtj bi IB cōve bvKP Kti t`q|

16 tg 1946 mvtj i IB cōvtei Dci wfvĒ Kti 16 Rp 1946 mvtj eŋUk wgtj fvi tzi `faxbZv cōkAvti Kiu weKī cōve t`q| `βwU cōk nte GKiu nte w`y cōk BwUqv Ges GKiu nte gmnj g cāvb BwUqv gmnj g cāvb BwUqvi cti bvgKiY Kiv nq gmnj g cāvb cwk`vb| 27 Rj vB 1946 mvtj KstMān I qwkŠ KvguUi tbZv Rlnijvj tbtni` tevt`fZ GK tcn KbdvtiŋY tNvYv t`b th, fvi tzi tK`āq mi Kvti i Aaxtb `βwU cōk Kiv ntj Zvt` i tKvtbv AvcĒ tbB| GKB w`tb tevt`f tcn KbdvtiŋY gmnj g j xM tbZv tgvn`š Avj x wRbwn tNvYv t`b th, cwk`vb tK m`uY` `faxbZv w`tZ nte| bBtj cwk`vb bv cvlqv chŠ-gmnj g j xMi tbZfZ; wZwb Avt`vj tbi ūgk t`b| `β tbZvi IB `β tNvYvq ZLb tevt`f, cvĀve, w`j x- I Kj KvZvq ivR%wZK Aw`i Zv`i i` nq| cti eŋUk wgtj w`y cāvb BwUqv Ges gmnj g cāvb cwk`vb bvtg `β t`k Kivi cōve w`tj KstMān Zv cōvŋvY Kti| KstMāni weivaxZvi KviŋY gmnj g j xM ZLb 16 AvM ÷ fvi Z etl`cwk`vbi `faxbZvi Rb` ni Zvtj i WvK t`q| wRbwn tNvYv t`b th, 16 AvM ÷ nte wvti ± G`vKkvb tW|

wRbwni IB tNvYvi KviŋY ivR%wZK mmsmZv Govtvi Rtb` teŋj cōtki gŋgš tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv`ŋ I teŋj cōtki wPd tmt`uwi Avi.Gj I qvKvi teŋj cōtki MfBi m`vi tclwvi K e`vfi vmtK 16 AvM ÷ mvi Y Qiu tNvYv t` I qvi Rtb` Abtjva Ktib| teŋj MfBi Avi Gj I qvKvi IB Abtjva m`šZ w`tq 16 AvM ÷ mvi Y Qiu tNvYv Ktib| gmnj g j xMi IB wvti ± G`vKkvb tWtZ gnj gvbiv Kj KvZvq w`j` i Dci nvgj v Pvj vq| 16 t`K 20 AvM ÷ 1946 mvtj tMuv Kj KvZvq w`y gmnj g `vzvq AšZ 10 nrvvi w`y tj vK gviv hvq| tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv`ŋ teŋj cōtki gŋgš ntql ZLb gnj gvbti i IB w`y w`bab nZ`vht`A tbZfZ; t`b| IB mgq wZwb Kj KvZv bvBU Kvtē g` LwQtj b Avi gvZvtj i gtZv ej wQtj b, Kj KvZvi iv`vq thme w`y t`vKvb Lj te Zvt` i i<sup>3</sup> PvB Awg| Zvi IB I tcb tNvYv ZLb gmnj g j xMi tj vKRb K`vt`uBb AvKvti Pvi w`tK Qvotq w`tq| Kj KvZv `vzvq hv fxi Yfite wewfwi Kv Qvotq| Kj KvZv `vzvq g` ` t` I qvi Rb` tnvmb knx`

tmnivi qv`ŋ tKvtbv w`b wePri nqvb| eis wZwb cieZfZ I exi` t`c`i vR%wZK mjt`hM mjev tFvM Kti tQb|

1947 mvtj i 15 AvM ÷ fvi Z `faxb ntj Avevi Kj KvZvq w`y gmnj g `vzvq` i` nq| Gevti wKŠ w`y vB kw<sup>3</sup>kvj x| Gevi IB aŋ` tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv`ŋ mivmi gnvZw MvÜxi KvtQ mrvh` PvBtj b| gnvZw MvÜxi w`y gmnj g `vzvq etÜ ZLb cōve w`tj b th, GKB gĀ t`tK wZwb tmnivi qv`ŋ K mt`z wbtq `vzvq etÜi Rtb` mevBtK Abtjva Rvbtēb| gnvZw MvÜxi weL`vZ tmB Abtjvta Kj`vbt tmnivi qv`ŋ ZLb Kj KvZv t`tK Zj wC Zj cv` wŋtq XvKvq Avtmb|

wRbwni gZii ciciB ivR%wZK wkvj tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv`ŋ gmnj g j xM tQto w`tq 1949 mvtj gvlj vbv Ave`j nwg` Lvb fmvbxi cōwZ Avl qvq gmnj g j xM thvM t`b| 1953 mvtj wZwb ivR%wZK mjev tbi qvi Rb` gnv`š Avj x e`ovi gšmfvq AvBbgš nb Ges cwk`vb msm` weivax` j xq tbZv wntmte AvZcKvK Ktib| 1954 mvtj GtK dRj j nK I gvlj vbv Ave`j nwg` Lvb fmvbxi mt`z h` d`u MVB Kti wbePtb weRqx ntj tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv`ŋ cwk`vbi cāvbgš nevi c` Avtjv teMevb nq| 1955 mvtj i 12 AvM ÷ cwk`vbi MfBi tRbtj B` w`vi wR` cāvbgš gnv`š Avj x e`ovtK ei Lv`-Kij bZb cāvbgš nb tPšaj x gnv`š Avj x| GB mgq tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv`ŋ gmnj g j xM tfto bZb GKiu `j MVB Ktib| hvi bvg t`b cwk`vb wi cvej Kvb cvl| cwk`vbi msm` ZLb tPšaj x gnv`š Avj xōi gmnj g j xM wbtRi` tji be MvZ wi cvej Kvb `tj i lohtšj KviŋY msl`wvi ōZv nvi v| 1956 mvtj i 12 tmt` tPšaj x gnv`š Avj x cāvbgš i c` t`K c` Z`vM Ktib| GKB mt`z wZwb gmnj g j xM t`tK I c` Z`vM Ktib Ges ivR%wZ t`tK `fi mti thZ eva` nb| IB w`b 12 tmt` 1956 mvtj cwk`vbi cāvbgš wntmte kc` tbb tnvmb knx` tmnivi qv`ŋ wKŠ GK eQtii gv`vq ZvtKl cāvbgš i c` QvotZ nq wbtRi` Zwi Kiv tmB cvbv K`vvtj | MfBi B` w`vi wR` tmnivi qv`ŋ K 17 Ašvei 1957 mvtj c` Z`vM eva` Ktib Ges bZb cāvbgš evbv Beŋxg BmgvBj PūMōtK| `β gym cti 16 Ašvei 1957 mvtj PūMōtK I c` Z`vM Kitz nq| cwk`vbi bZb cāvbgš nb m`vi wdtivR Lvb b| 7 Ašvei 1958 mvtj B` w`vi wR` cwk`vbi ivR%wZK Aw`i Zv GovtZ Ri`ix AvBb Rvix Ktib Ges wdtivR Lvb b| tKwēbu tfto t`b| 27 Ašvei 1958 mvtj tRbtj AvBDe Lvb cwk`vbi cōg mvgwi K Kzōi gva`tg ŋgZv `Lj Ktib| tRbtj AvBDe Lvb

tnvmb knx` tmvni qv` K ivRbxZ t`K WmKvqvj dvB tNvI Yv Ktib Ges  
 tj evbfb wbeftb cvVb| tj evbfb i vRavbx `ei`Z 5 Wtm= 1963 mtj  
 wZnb griv hvb| RbkDZ itqtQ th, Zvi teW i`tg cqRb ev weiv<sup>3</sup> M`m t` l qv  
 ntqUj| th KviY wZnb griv tMqB|  
 ivRbxZtZ hw` j`uU \_vK Zvntj tnvmb knx` tmvni qv` Pntj v metPq eo  
 j`uU| evsj v`tki Avr` cteP metPq eo `kgb wZnb| RbMti Rtb` wZnb  
 ivRbxZ Ktib w| ivRbxZ KtibQb wbtRi `^Avi ivR%wZK mthvM mjev  
 cvl qvi Rtb`| A\_P Avgiv GLtbv IB j`uU tK eo ivR%wZK tbZv wntmte  
 bZb cRtbfi Kvq wgv` Z` mieivn Kti ivR%wZK wbcob Kti hw`Q|  
 tnvmb knx` tmvni qv` Rxbx ctob w| Ggb tjvKivB tKej IB me  
 ivR%wZK wgv`vPv tK wklm Kite| Kj KvZv `vzvq tbZzj t`evi Rtb` Zvi  
 wePvi nqub| ce`cwK`v hLb ivofiv evsj v PvB Avb` vj b Zxe` nt`Q IB  
 mgq tmvni qv` tKvtrv mivmi AskMtb BvZnm NvUj cvl qv hvq bv|  
 A\_P tmB tmvni qv` jvk mji `ei`Z t`K Gtb RvZxq tbZvi gh`vq  
 `vdb Kiv ntqtQ evsj v GKvWgxi Dtev cvtk| tmLvB GLb XvKv bMti i DoS`  
 MubKv` i Avi LvAv tLvi` i Afq AiY`|

M. gvljv Av`j nwg` Lvb fmvbx

1880 mtj evsj v`tki UvzvBj tRjvi gapji avzviv Mtg gvljv Av`j  
 nwg` Lvb fmvbx RbMtb Ktib| Zui evei bvg nvrX kvdZ Avj x Lvb| Avg  
 RbZvi AKwEg eUzev ivRbxZ I Kgvb= Nivvi ivR%wZK gv`tkP Rtb`  
 wZnb Af mgqti gta` evUwji u`q Rq KtiwQtb| Zui tKvtrv AvbpbK  
 wkvv bv`vKtj l wZnb `wkvvq wkvvZ wQtb| ivR%wZK mPZb gvljv  
 Av`j nwg` Lvb fmvbx 1907 t`K 1909 mvj chS`-t` l evU gv`tmvq agvq  
 wkvv Mtb Ktib| IB mgq wZnb Bmjvq wPsw` gvnvgy j nmvb (kvqLj  
 wv`)-Gi cZ`v AbtcU Yvq evUk weivax Avb` vj b mupq ntq l vB| 1909  
 mtj wZnb UvzvBtj i KvMgixZ GKwU cUwGK we`vj tq wkvvK wntmte thvM  
 t`b| 1909 t`K 1913 mvj chS`-wZnb UvzvBtj evUk weivax Avb` vj b  
 mupqvte tbZzj t`b| 1914 mtj wZnb tbTtKv l tkicji wL`-vb  
 wkvvixZ AwfHvb cwi Pjv bv Ktib| Zui tmB `tmvnmK AwfHvbi Rtb` Ges  
 agvq wkvvq AwfAZvi KviY mevB ZLb t`KB ZvK gvljv bvtg WvKZ  
 i` Ktib|

1917 mtj gvljv t`keUwPEiAb`v`mi b`vkbwv ÷ cwUfZ GKRb mupq  
 KgP wntmte thvM`vb Ktib| gvljv tgvv` Avjxi AbtcU Yvq 1919 mtj  
 wZnb BwUqvb b`vkbvj KstMm thvM t`b| 1920 mtj wZnb evUk fvi Zxq  
 cvj tki nvtZ tMdzvi nb Ges Kviwvti hvb| tRj t`K gv`i ci wZnb  
 tLjvdZ Avb` vj b thvM t`b| 1921 mtj wZnb t`keUwPEiAb`v`mi tbZzj  
 evUk weivax AmnthvM Avb` vj b thvM t`b| IB mgq wZnb Avevvi Krive`x  
 nb| 1930 mtj wZnb gvnvgy j xM thvM t`b| 1937 mtj wZnb Avmvg  
 tj wRmtj wF Gtm`v i wbeftb apix (`vY) Avmb t`K GgGj G wbeftZ  
 nb| 1944 mvj chS`-wZnb IB Avm`bi wbeftZ GgGj G wQtb| cwK`v  
 gvtgU mupq tbZv nevi KviY 1944 mtj wZnb gvnvgy j xMi tclmWvU  
 nb|

1947 mtj fvi Z cwK`v `vax ntj fmvbx Zui GwU G`vev ÷ tgU tKw`  
 Ae G`vKv`v wbtRtK AvZwbtqM Ktib| 1949 mtj i 23 Rb wZnb ce`  
 cwK`v Avl qvq gvnvgy j xM cUzov Ktib| fmvbx Avl qvq gvnvgy j xMi  
 tclmWvU nb Avi tm`Uwmi nb kvgmj nK| ciw` b 24 tk Rb wZnb XvKvi  
 Avg`vUv j gvtV cUg Avl qvq gvnvgy j xMi Rbmfvi AvtqvRb Ktib| 1952  
 mtj i 31 Rvbgvvi wZnb XvKv evi jvBteitZ me`j xq fiv Avb` vj b KvgU  
 MVb Ktib| 1953 mtj i 21 t`K 23 At`vei Avl qvq gvnvgy j xMi  
 KvDvYtj wZnb gvnvgy k`wU ev` w`tg` tji bZb bvgKiY Ktib Avl qvq xM|  
 1953 mtj i 4 Wtm= Zui tbZzj RvZxq MYZwS`K dxU ev hP`dxU MWZ  
 nq| evsj v`tki g`v Kevj Z AA`tj Lv` mieivn wvDZ Kitz cwK`v  
 miKv`i cUz Pvc cUqv`Mi Rb` 1956 mtj i 7 t`K 23 tg chS`-wZnb  
 GKUv Avkvb cvj b Ktib|

1957 mtj i 7 l 8 tde`qvi Avl qvq j xMi KvMgix KbdvitiY fmvbx  
 cUg cwK`v`v i AvbpbKfvte `W-evB etj b| 1957 mtj i 24 l 25  
 Rj vB AvpOZ Aj cwK`v Wtgv`wUk G`wv`v ÷ m-Gi KbdvitiY fmvbx  
 Kbt`bi wQtb| 25 Rj vB 1957 mtj wZnb IB m`v b t`K B ÷ cwK`v  
 b`vkbvj Avl qvq cwU`ev mst`v`c b`vc cUzov Ktib| wZnb nb b`vci  
 tclmWvU Avi gvnvgy nK l mgvbx nb tm`Uwmi| 1965 mtj i 2 Rvbgvvi  
 cwK`v tclmWvUwqj wbeftb AvBDe Lv`bi wei`x tRvitiY AvRg Lv`bi  
 cwi etZ` fmvbx weivax`j xq cU`P tgvv` Avjx wRb`v`i tev` dvZgv  
 wRb`v`K mg`v Ktib| wK` AvBDe Lv`bi mvvvi K mi Kvi Kvi Pvc i wbeftb  
 64% tvtU AvBDe Lv`tK wRqx t`Lv`v nq| 1965 mtj i fvi Z cwK`v

hfxi mgq fvmvbx wKQz w` tbi Rb` wbtLuR wQtj b| RbkWZ i tqtQ th, Pxtbi mtz Zwi `vi`b mL`Zv wQj Ges IB mgtaq wZwb Pxb mdti wQtj b| e,ovi cAwewe t\_tK wZwb wetkl wegrtb Pxb wMtqWQtj b AvBDe Lvbi wetkl `Z wntmte hvtZ Pxb hfx cwik`vbtK mg\_? Kti |  
 1967 mtj cwik`vb tUwj wfk b l ti wVl t\_tK i ex`bv\_ VvKi tii Mvb cPvti mi Kvi wbtLavAv Rvix Kitj gvljvbn fvmvbx Zvi Zxe`cWZev` Ktib| 1968 mtj i 2 l 3 Rvbgwii fvmvbx K.l.Kt`i mtsj b NuUtq ce`cwik`vb K.l.K mgevaq mgwZ MVb Ktib| wZwb GB cWZovbi cWZovZv mfvwZ nb| 1968 mtj i 15 Rb wZwb XvKv evi jvBtetiZ cW`wkK grmRxx e`emvq mgwZ MVb Ktib| IB eQi 12 Atzei AvBDe Lvbi mi Kvi Avevi ZwtK UvzvBtj i wgrfcj nrmcvZij t\_tK tMtZvi Kti Kvi wMtj cvVq| 1969 mtj AvMi Zj v lohSj gvgjvq tkL gyRe mn 35 Rb Avmvgxi Rtb` fvmvbx cvK mi Kvti i KvQ wtkZ`gy` v`ex Ktib|  
 1971 mtj i 26 gyP`evsj vt`tk `faxbZv h`x`i`i` n`j gvljvbn fvmvbx fviZ Pj hvb| gvljvbn fvmvbx m`utK`Re wQj th, wZwb Pxb cSx Ges cwik`vbtK i`v` Kivi Rtb` KvR KitQb| tbsKv thvM b`x`m Kti cwj tq Avmvtg tXvKvi mgq gvljvbn fvmvbx fvi Zxq cyj k tMtZvi Kti | cyj k`K wZwb etj b th, gy`hfx mnthwMzv Kivi Rtb` Ges ZvRD`xb mi Kvti i mtz thvMthwM KitZB wZwb cwj tqtQb| ZLb ZwtK w`j`Z Mf`g:U nvDtr wbtq hvl qv nq| tmLvfb wZwb fvi Zxq cWbgSj kigZx Bw`iv MvXi mtz `evK Ktib| `evK tk`l ZwtK fvi Zxq tMvtq`v ms`v`i-Gi m`i`dZi t`niv`jb wbtq hvl qv nq| fvi Zxq tMvtq` ms`v`i-Gi Ptc c`fiv h`Kvjxb mgtaq tmLvfb wZwb me ai`bi ivR`wZK KvR`jvc t\_tK gy`\_vKtZ eva` nb| tMuv hfxi mgq fvi Zxq c`v Avl qvgx jxM Qvov Avi KvDtk wklm KitZv bv| IB mgq GKevi fvmvbx w`tq fvi Zxq A\_wi w GKw msev` mtsj tbi AvtqvRb Kivb| tmLvfb fvi Zxq Awclmqj t`i mtz Avl qvgx jxM tZvt`i mtz Avtiv Dcw`Z wQtj b cWdmi tgrVvddi Avntg`, KgtiW gw b wms cWt| wK`S`iay fvmvbx IB KbdvtiY e`e` ivtLb| wZwb etj b th, ZvRD`xtbi tZ`yaxb evsj vt`k mi Kvti i hveZxq KgR`E Zui mg\_? i tqtQ Ges wZwb cwik`vb t\_tK evsj vt`k`K GKw `faxb iv`v` wntmte t`L`Z Pvb| Avi ZvRD`xb mi Kvti i Dct`ov KwguLi wZwb GKRb Ab`Zg Dct`ov| cti fvi Zxq KZ`v fvmvxi IB e`e` Rvzms`Ni wbi vcEv cwi t` cWgvb` wj j wntmte Dc`vcb Kti wQj | GQvov ZLb fvi Zxq KZ`v fvmvbx w`tq AstZ 25 w t`tki mi Kvi

cWvbi KvQ evsj vt`tki `faxbZv hfx mnthwMzv Kivi Rb` wPw wj wL`tqWQtj b| hvtZ ewnek| gtb Kti GB hfx fvmvbx evsj vt`k`K `faxb Pvq| 12 wMt`m` 1971 mtj Pvi Rb fvi Zxq tmbv GKw wetkl wegrtb Kti gvljvbn fvmvbx evsj vt`tki gqgbwmsn eW`i KvQ 11 bs tm`i KgvW`i i tndvRtZ n`v`st Ktib| 16 wMt`m` 1971 mtj IB Pvi Rb fvi Zxq tmbv Avevi Gtm fvmvbx wbtq UvzvBtj Avtmb| 22 wMt`m` 1971 mtj gvljvbn fvmvbx tQto t`l`qv nq| 1972 mtj i Rvbgwii tZ gvljvbn fvmvbx cW`g Rbm`S`L evsj vt`k t\_tK fvi Zxq `mb` l KgR`Z`i Pj hvevi Rb` `vex Ktib|  
 evsj vt`tki `faxbZv ci gvljvbn fvmvbx tP`tqWQtj b Kb`-`KwUf weti vax`tj i fvgKv cyj b KitZ| cW`M`mf ivR`wZK tZvK`g`v Zui KvQ Lp `\*ZB w`f`oiWj | ZLb wZwb b`vkbvj Avl qvgx jxM (b`vc) tK kw`kvj x Ktib Ges KvR Rvdi Avg`tK `tj i tm`tUwii evbv| wK`S` IB cW`M`mf kw`B cti fvmvbx Avtiv `p` Kti tZvtj | IB mgq wZwb tkL gyRetK GKw `w`Z gy` mgvR MVtbi Rtb` hveZxq meikQz Kivi cigk`t` b| cvkvcwK wZwb i`v`wvbx KZ`R w`Pvi ew`v`Z wKij s-Gi Kov mgvtj vPv Ktib| GQvov wZwb tkL gyRetK GK`j (evKkvj) Ges AvgZi t`c`m`WU nevi cwi K`i`bv t\_tK weiZ `v`Kvi Abtiva Ktib| tkL gyRetK wZwb mS`tbi gtZv fvtj vevmtZb| 15 AvM`- 1975 mtj mcwievti tkL gyRetK nZ`v Kiv ntj gvljvbn fvmvbx wki`t`i gtZv tKt`wQtj b| cti wZwb bvgv`Ri Nti wMtq cW`v`q etmb|  
 1949 mtj gvljvbn fvmvbx Avl qvgx g`mij g jxM cWZovi ci `j`xq KvH`g cPvti Rb` cW`v`K Ktib mvswnK BtEdvK| 1953 mtj i 24 wMt`m` mvswnK BtEdvKi Avb`w`K hv`v`i`i` nq| IB mgq cw`KwLi cW`v`K wQtj b gvljvbn Ave`j nwg` Lvb fvmvbx l Avl qvgx jxM tKvav`v` Bqvi tgvv`S` Lvb| tZvdi`4j tnv`mb gw`bK w`T`v ZLb Kj KvZvq mvsew`KZv Ktib| tZvdi`4j tnv`mb gw`bK w`T`v`K Kj KvZv t\_tK Gtb ZLb cw`KwLi m`uv`bvi `wqZi t`b gvljvbn fvmvbx| IB mgq tZvdi`4j tnv`mb gw`bK w`T`v ivR`wZK gA bvtg m`uv`Kx wj LtZb| hv IB mgtaq Lp RbvcWZv tctqWj | 1954 mtj i mavi Y wbePtb BtEdvK h`p`d`v`i` c`v` c`Pvi Yv Pwj tquWj Ges wbePbx w`R`tq c`w`Uf fvgKv Mtb Kti wQj | 1958 mtj AvBDe Lvb cwik`vbi `v`gZv `Lj Kitj tZvdi`4j tnv`mb gw`bK w`T`v BtEdvKi cWZovZv bvg e`j Kti wbtRi bvtg Zv Pvj v`bv`i`i` Ktib| Ges cw`KwLi mvswnK t\_tK ZLb `w`b`K cwi bZ nq|



1972 mvtj i 25 tde<sup>o</sup>qwi gvljvbn fvmvbx Avevi ōnK K<sub>v0</sub> bvtg GKwU mivšwnK cwīKv cKvk Ktib| cwīKwU m<sup>o</sup>uv<sup>o</sup> bvi `wqZi t<sup>o</sup>b Bidvbj evixK| cwīKwU Avl qvgj xM miKvii `pZ I wePvi einPZ wKvj s m<sup>o</sup>utK<sup>o</sup> msev` Qvc<sup>o</sup>tvv ii" Kitj tkL g<sup>o</sup>Re ZLb cwīKwU evfRqvš tNvIYv Ktib| 1975 mvtj i 15 AvM÷ tkL g<sup>o</sup>ReK mcwiev<sup>o</sup>ti nZ<sup>o</sup>v Kiv ntj nZ<sup>o</sup>vKivx<sup>o</sup> i c<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> gvljvbn fvmvbx mg<sub>o</sub>Qj etj th <sub>o</sub>Re wQj Zv wZnb mivmwi cZ<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>Yv Ktib| eis wZnb ZLb t<sup>o</sup>tki ivR%wZK w<sup>o</sup>wZkxj Zv eRvq ivLvi Rtb<sup>o</sup> Ges eū<sup>o</sup>j xq ivR%wZK `tj i ivR%wZK `faxbZv c<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>bi Rtb<sup>o</sup> wRqvDi ingv<sup>o</sup>bi Dci Pvc c<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>M Kti wQ<sup>o</sup>tj b|

1976 mvtj i 16 gvP<sup>o</sup>gvljvbn fvmvbx 95 eQi eqtm cūv b<sup>o</sup>x<sup>o</sup>tZ diviv<sup>o</sup> eva Acmvit<sup>o</sup>Yi `vex<sup>o</sup>Z diviv<sup>o</sup> Avf<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>L js gvtP<sup>o</sup> tbZ<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>b| 16 gvP<sup>o</sup>1976 mvtj wZnb ivRkvn<sup>o</sup> gv<sup>o</sup>tmv gq<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>b Dcw<sup>o</sup>Z `k jvL gvb<sup>o</sup>fi D<sup>o</sup>fi<sup>o</sup>tk<sup>o</sup> diviv<sup>o</sup> eva t<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>0 t<sup>o</sup>d<sup>o</sup>vi Rtb<sup>o</sup> fvi Z miKvii Kv<sup>o</sup>Q `vex Rvb<sup>o</sup>b| js gvP<sup>o</sup>U ivRkvn<sup>o</sup> kni t<sup>o</sup>tk c<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>U 100 wK<sup>o</sup>tj w<sup>o</sup>Uvi `xi diviv<sup>o</sup> eva w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> tk<sup>o</sup>l nevi K<sub>v</sub> wQj | js gvtP<sup>o</sup>evs<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> k miKvii ZLb tMvcb mrvqZv wQj | t<sup>o</sup>ševm<sup>o</sup>bxi c<sup>o</sup>lv<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup> qvi Gw<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>vj GgGBP Lvb js gvtP<sup>o</sup> mKj j wRw<sup>o</sup>=K mrvqZv w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> wQ<sup>o</sup>tj b| wK<sup>o</sup>S<sup>o</sup> js gvP<sup>o</sup>U evs<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> k m<sup>o</sup>x<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> Kvbmv<sup>o</sup>Ui w<sup>o</sup>KU tk<sup>o</sup>l nq| fvi Zxq eW<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>u<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup>D<sup>o</sup>wi w<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>dm<sup>o</sup>ev weGmGd js gvP<sup>o</sup>K Avi g<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup> bv Kivi Rtb<sup>o</sup> ZLb K<sup>o</sup>Vvi ōm<sup>o</sup>qvix w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> |

1976 mvtj i 17 b<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup> et<sup>o</sup>iY<sup>o</sup> GB Av<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>cl<sup>o</sup>nx<sup>o</sup> ivR%wZK e<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>i 96 eQi eqtm `v<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>weK gZ<sup>o</sup>i nq| gvljvbn fvmvbx<sup>o</sup>K Uv<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>B<sup>o</sup>tj i m<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>l `v<sup>o</sup>cb Kiv nq|

N. tkL g<sup>o</sup>Rej ingvb

1920 mvtj i 17 gvP<sup>o</sup>cwi<sup>o</sup> `cj tRjvi tMvcj MÄ grvKzvi Uv<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>crov M<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>g tkL g<sup>o</sup>Rej ingvb Rb<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>hb Ktib| Zui e<sup>o</sup>ev tkL jrdi ingvb wQ<sup>o</sup>tj b tMvcj MÄ m<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>j tKv<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>P GKRb tm<sup>o</sup>ti<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>vi | tKv<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>P KvMRc<sup>o</sup> b<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>c<sup>o</sup>ī msi<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>Y Kivi `wqZi ntjv tm<sup>o</sup>ti<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>ii | gvtqi bvg tgv<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>rviv LvZb| tkL jrdi ingvb l tgv<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>rviv LvZ<sup>o</sup>bi Pvi t<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> l `š<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> i g<sup>o</sup>ta<sup>o</sup> ZZxq m<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>v tkL g<sup>o</sup>Re| gv<sup>o</sup>-e<sup>o</sup>ev WwK<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Zb tL<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Kv bvtg| evj K tL<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Kvi `k<sup>o</sup>keK<sup>o</sup>vj Kv<sup>o</sup>U Uv<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>crovq| 7 eQi eqtm w<sup>o</sup>Mg<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>K w<sup>o</sup> `vj<sup>o</sup> q<sup>o</sup> evj K tL<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Kv covi<sup>o</sup> b<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> i<sup>o</sup> Ktib| `š<sup>o</sup> eQi ci 1929 mvtj wZnb tMvcj MÄ c<sup>o</sup>vej<sup>o</sup> K B<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> ZZxq tkY<sup>o</sup>x<sup>o</sup>Z f<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>nb| `š<sup>o</sup> eQi ci wZnb K<sup>o</sup>k<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>dv<sup>o</sup>ti f<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>nb gv<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>ix<sup>o</sup>cj Bmj w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>v n<sup>o</sup>v B<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> | Gi ci wZnb tMvcj MÄ w<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>vix B<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> f<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>nb| 1934 mvtj tL<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Kv tewi<sup>o</sup> tewi<sup>o</sup> tiv<sup>o</sup>M

Av<sup>o</sup>lv<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>-nb| ZLb Zui GKwU tPvL K<sup>o</sup>j KvZvq Ac<sup>o</sup>ti<sup>o</sup> kvb Kiv nq| IB mgq Pvi eQ<sup>o</sup>ti i Rb<sup>o</sup> Zui tj Lv<sup>o</sup>cov m<sup>o</sup>vg<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>te e<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>tK|

18 eQi eqtm 1938 mvtj tL<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Kv w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> Ktib teMg d<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>Rj vZ<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>tK| Z<sup>o</sup>u<sup>o</sup> i `š<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> l wZb t<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> | tkL n<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>mb<sup>o</sup>v, tkL t<sup>o</sup>i<sup>o</sup>n<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>b, tkL K<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>j, tkL R<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>j l tkL i<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>j | IB mgq tL<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Kv Avevi tMvcj MÄ w<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>vix B<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> f<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>nb|

1939 mvtj Aw<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup> evs<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>i g<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> G<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>K dR<sup>o</sup>j<sup>o</sup> nK l t<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>mb kn<sup>o</sup> tm<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>iv<sup>o</sup>l q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> tMvcj MÄ w<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>vix B<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>u<sup>o</sup> `k<sup>o</sup> Ktib| B<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> i Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>b cov e<sup>o</sup>U Kivi Rtb<sup>o</sup> Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>Z Ges Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> i Rtb<sup>o</sup> Ave<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>K t<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>÷<sup>o</sup>tj i `v<sup>o</sup>x<sup>o</sup>Z tL<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Kv ZLb Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> i c<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> e<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>Zv Ktib| 1940 mvtj wZnb w<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup> f<sup>o</sup>vi Z g<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j g Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>d<sup>o</sup>W<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>i kv<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>h<sup>o</sup>M t<sup>o</sup> b| IB mgq Z<sup>o</sup>u<sup>o</sup>K GK eQ<sup>o</sup>ti i Rtb<sup>o</sup> te<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j g Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>d<sup>o</sup>W<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>i kv<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup> Kiv<sup>o</sup>D<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j i Kiv nq| c<sup>o</sup>ti Z<sup>o</sup>u<sup>o</sup>K tMvcj MÄ g<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j g w<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>d<sup>o</sup>Y Kug<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>i t<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>vi Kiv nq|

1942 mvtj g<sup>o</sup>Re G<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>Y (GmGmm) cvk Ktib| Z<sup>o</sup>vici wZnb K<sup>o</sup>j KvZv Bmj w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>v K<sup>o</sup>tj<sup>o</sup>R g<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>weK we<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>M B<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>vi w<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup> Kv<sup>o</sup>tm f<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>nb| teK<sup>o</sup>vi t<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>÷<sup>o</sup>tj wZnb Ave<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>K Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>te<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup> i<sup>o</sup> Ktib| GB mgq wZnb te<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j g j<sup>o</sup>x<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>M t<sup>o</sup>h<sup>o</sup>M t<sup>o</sup> b Ges g<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j g j<sup>o</sup>x<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Mi Kiv<sup>o</sup>D<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j i w<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>e<sup>o</sup>P<sup>o</sup>Z nb| 1946 mvtj wZnb Bmj w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>v K<sup>o</sup>tj<sup>o</sup>Ri Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> i wR<sup>o</sup>Gm (t<sup>o</sup>R<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>j t<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>vi) w<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>e<sup>o</sup>P<sup>o</sup>Z nb| GB mgq wZnb f<sup>o</sup>vi Z t<sup>o</sup>tk c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>K Aj<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> v Kivi Rtb<sup>o</sup> ivR%wZK `i<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>mb kn<sup>o</sup> tm<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>iv<sup>o</sup>l q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> mivmwi KvR Ktib| K<sup>o</sup>j KvZvq w<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j g `v<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>q t<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>mb kn<sup>o</sup> tm<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>iv<sup>o</sup>l q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> D<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>j l Zui t<sup>o</sup>h<sup>o</sup>M<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup>kt<sup>o</sup>l i IB `v<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>q c<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>iva Z<sup>o</sup>rci Zv wQj etj `v<sup>o</sup>x Kiv nq| 1947 mvtj wZnb K<sup>o</sup>j KvZv Bmj w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>v K<sup>o</sup>tj R t<sup>o</sup>tk weG cvk Ktib|

f<sup>o</sup>vi Z c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>b f<sup>o</sup>M ntj 1948 mvtj g<sup>o</sup>Re X<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Kv we<sup>o</sup>kt<sup>o</sup>e<sup>o</sup> `vj<sup>o</sup> q<sup>o</sup> AvBb we<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>M f<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>nb| 1948 mvtj i 4 R<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>wi wZnb we<sup>o</sup>kt<sup>o</sup>e<sup>o</sup> `vj<sup>o</sup> q<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j g Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>j x<sup>o</sup>M c<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>ov Ktib| 23 tde<sup>o</sup>qwi 1948 mvtj LvRv b<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>R<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup>x<sup>o</sup> AvBb c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> et<sup>o</sup>j b, D<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> i<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>vl<sup>o</sup> ntj ce<sup>o</sup>c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>bi g<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>b| Zv t<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>b t<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>l g<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j g j<sup>o</sup>x<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Mi GB c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup> b<sup>o</sup>vi wei<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>x ZLb t<sup>o</sup>M<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup> Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>R we<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>d<sup>o</sup>U c<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j g j<sup>o</sup>x<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Mi lo<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>ev<sup>o</sup> 11 gvP<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>vi Y Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> ag<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>i mgq m<sup>o</sup>Pe<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>b t<sup>o</sup>tk we<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>fi Z g<sup>o</sup>Re<sup>o</sup>K c<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j k t<sup>o</sup>M<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>vi Kti | 15 gvP<sup>o</sup>wZnb g<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>b| 16 gvP<sup>o</sup>X<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Kv we<sup>o</sup>kt<sup>o</sup>e<sup>o</sup> `vj<sup>o</sup> q<sup>o</sup> Avg<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>q me<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> i<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>vl<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>M<sup>o</sup>g c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> i D<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>M Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>-R<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>Zv m<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>q g<sup>o</sup>Re m<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>c<sup>o</sup>ZZ<sup>o</sup> Ktib| m<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>q c<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j k n<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> P<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>q| 17 gvP<sup>o</sup>n<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>i c<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>ev<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>ov<sup>o</sup> ag<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>j Z nq| 11 t<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup>P<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> 1948 mvtj c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>ti

KW<sup>6</sup> c<sup>0</sup>vi wei<sup>4</sup>x Av<sup>4</sup>vj b Kivi R<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup>RetK Aver<sup>4</sup>tiv tM<sup>4</sup>dZvi Kiv nq| 21 Rvbq<sup>4</sup>wi 1949 mtj wZub Kvi vMvi t<sup>4</sup>tk g<sup>4</sup> c<sup>4</sup>v| XvKv wek<sup>4</sup>e<sup>4</sup> `vj tqi PZ<sup>4</sup> t<sup>4</sup>kYxi KgP<sup>4</sup>vixiv Z<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup> i `vex `vl qv Av<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>tqi R<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup> ag<sup>4</sup>NU Avnerb Kij g<sup>4</sup>Re Zv mg<sup>4</sup>Y K<sup>4</sup>ib| KgP<sup>4</sup>vix<sup>4</sup> i IB Av<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>vj t<sup>4</sup>bZ<sup>4</sup>; t<sup>4</sup> l qvi R<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup> 29 g<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>1949 mtj XvKv wek<sup>4</sup>e<sup>4</sup> `vj q KZ<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup>RetK Rwi g<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>bv K<sup>4</sup>ib| IB Ab<sup>4</sup>vq w<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup> R g<sup>4</sup>Re c<sup>4</sup>Z<sup>4</sup>vL<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>b Kij XvKv wek<sup>4</sup>e<sup>4</sup> `vj q t<sup>4</sup>tk Z<sup>4</sup>tk ein<sup>4</sup>vi Kiv nq| 19 G<sup>4</sup>uc<sup>4</sup> XvKv wek<sup>4</sup>e<sup>4</sup> `vj tqi w<sup>4</sup>f<sup>4</sup>wi e<sup>4</sup>mfet<sup>4</sup>bi mvg<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>b Ae<sup>4</sup>vb ag<sup>4</sup>NU cvj b K<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup>RetK Aver<sup>4</sup>tiv tM<sup>4</sup>dZvi Kiv nq| 23 R<sup>4</sup>p 1949 mtj ce<sup>4</sup> c<sup>4</sup>wK<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>b Avl qv<sup>4</sup>g<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup>m<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup> j xM M<sup>4</sup>vZ nq| tR<sup>4</sup>tj v<sup>4</sup>Kv Ae<sup>4</sup>vq g<sup>4</sup>Re `tj i h<sup>4</sup>M<sup>4</sup> m<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>vi Y m<sup>4</sup>a<sup>4</sup>u<sup>4</sup> K w<sup>4</sup>be<sup>4</sup>PZ nb| Rj vB g<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>mi t<sup>4</sup>kt<sup>4</sup>i i w<sup>4</sup>tk wZub g<sup>4</sup> v<sup>4</sup>vf K<sup>4</sup>ib| 11 A<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>±<sup>4</sup>vei Avl qv<sup>4</sup>g<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup>m<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup> j x<sup>4</sup>Mi m<sup>4</sup>f<sup>4</sup>vq wZub b<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup> Avg<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>bi c<sup>4</sup> Z<sup>4</sup>vM `vex K<sup>4</sup>ib| c<sup>4</sup>wK<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>bi c<sup>4</sup>avbg<sup>4</sup>S<sup>4</sup> vj qvKZ Avj x Lv<sup>4</sup>bi XvKv AvMgb Dc<sup>4</sup>j<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup> Avl qv<sup>4</sup>g<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup>m<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup> j xM f<sup>4</sup>lv w<sup>4</sup>Qj<sup>4</sup> tei K<sup>4</sup>i | IB w<sup>4</sup>Qj<sup>4</sup> t<sup>4</sup>bZ<sup>4</sup>; t<sup>4</sup> `evi R<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup> 14 A<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>±<sup>4</sup>vei 1949 mtj Avevi Z<sup>4</sup>tk tM<sup>4</sup>dZvi Kiv nq| IB mg<sup>4</sup>q wZub `B eQi c<sup>4</sup>p g<sup>4</sup>m tR<sup>4</sup>tj ew<sup>4</sup> w<sup>4</sup>Qj<sup>4</sup> b| 1952 mtj i 26 Rvbq<sup>4</sup>wi LvRv b<sup>4</sup>wRg<sup>4</sup>j<sup>4</sup>xb tN<sup>4</sup>lv t<sup>4</sup>b, D<sup>4</sup> p<sup>4</sup>nte c<sup>4</sup>wK<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>bi iv<sup>4</sup>fv<sup>4</sup>lv| Gi c<sup>4</sup>izert<sup>4</sup> e<sup>4</sup>x Ae<sup>4</sup>vq 21 tde<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>wi tK ivRe<sup>4</sup>x g<sup>4</sup> I eisj<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>K iv<sup>4</sup>fv<sup>4</sup>lv Kivi `vex w<sup>4</sup> em cvj t<sup>4</sup>bi R<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup> iv<sup>4</sup>fv<sup>4</sup>lv m<sup>4</sup>slM<sup>4</sup>g c<sup>4</sup>wi l<sup>4</sup> i c<sup>4</sup>iz Avnerb Rvbv g<sup>4</sup>Re| 14 tde<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>wi G `vext<sup>4</sup>Z wZub tRj Lv<sup>4</sup>bv Abkb i<sup>4</sup>i K<sup>4</sup>ib| 21 tde<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>wi 1952 mtj iv<sup>4</sup>fv<sup>4</sup>lv eisj<sup>4</sup>v P<sup>4</sup>vB `vext<sup>4</sup>Z Qv<sup>4</sup>l mg<sup>4</sup>vR 144 aviv f<sup>4</sup>z K<sup>4</sup>i w<sup>4</sup>Qj<sup>4</sup> tei K<sup>4</sup>i | cvj k IB w<sup>4</sup>Qj<sup>4</sup> vj P<sup>4</sup>vj v<sup>4</sup>tj Q<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>g, i<sup>4</sup>wdK, eiKZ, k<sup>4</sup>wdDi w<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup>nZ nb| g<sup>4</sup>Re tRj Lv<sup>4</sup>bv t<sup>4</sup>tk Qv<sup>4</sup>l nZ<sup>4</sup>vi c<sup>4</sup>izerv<sup>4</sup> K<sup>4</sup>ib| tRj Lv<sup>4</sup>bv t<sup>4</sup>tk Av<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>vj bK<sup>4</sup>ix<sup>4</sup> i m<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>z th<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>h<sup>4</sup>vi Aw<sup>4</sup>f<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>h<sup>4</sup>vi IB mg<sup>4</sup>q Z<sup>4</sup>tk XvKv Kvi vMvi t<sup>4</sup>tk d<sup>4</sup>wi `cj Kvi vM<sup>4</sup>vi c<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>bv nq| IB mg<sup>4</sup>q wZub U<sup>4</sup>bv 13 w<sup>4</sup> b Abkb cvj b K<sup>4</sup>ib| 26 tde<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>wi wZub d<sup>4</sup>wi `cj tRj t<sup>4</sup>tk g<sup>4</sup> c<sup>4</sup>v| IB eQi w<sup>4</sup>tm<sup>4</sup>at<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup>vm wZub P<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>bi w<sup>4</sup>cs<sup>4</sup> m<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>±<sup>4</sup>s<sup>4</sup>j t<sup>4</sup>b th<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup> vb K<sup>4</sup>ib| 1953 mtj i 9 Rj vB Avl qv<sup>4</sup>g<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup>m<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup> j x<sup>4</sup>Mi K<sup>4</sup>vD<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>tj g<sup>4</sup>Re `tj i m<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>vi Y m<sup>4</sup>a<sup>4</sup>u<sup>4</sup> K w<sup>4</sup>be<sup>4</sup>PZ nb| 14 b<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>f<sup>4</sup>at<sup>4</sup> 1953 mtj G<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>K d<sup>4</sup>Rj<sup>4</sup> j nK, t<sup>4</sup>nv<sup>4</sup>mb kn<sup>4</sup> t<sup>4</sup>mniv<sup>4</sup>lv q<sup>4</sup> P<sup>4</sup> I g<sup>4</sup>lv<sup>4</sup>bv Ave<sup>4</sup>j n<sup>4</sup>wg<sup>4</sup> Lv<sup>4</sup>b f<sup>4</sup>mv<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup> c<sup>4</sup>wK<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>b MY c<sup>4</sup>wi l<sup>4</sup> i w<sup>4</sup>be<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>b g<sup>4</sup>m<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup> j x<sup>4</sup>M<sup>4</sup>K c<sup>4</sup>iv<sup>4</sup>RZ Kivi R<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup> h<sup>4</sup>±<sup>4</sup> d<sup>4</sup>x M<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup> K<sup>4</sup>ib| 10 g<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>1954 mtj i c<sup>4</sup>wK<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>bi c<sup>4</sup>g<sup>4</sup> m<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>vi Y w<sup>4</sup>be<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>b 237 Av<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>bi g<sup>4</sup>ta<sup>4</sup> h<sup>4</sup>±<sup>4</sup> d<sup>4</sup>x 223 w<sup>4</sup> Av<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>bi w<sup>4</sup>Rq<sup>4</sup> nq| Avl qv<sup>4</sup>g<sup>4</sup> j x<sup>4</sup>M cv<sup>4</sup>q 143 w<sup>4</sup> Av<sup>4</sup>mb| t<sup>4</sup>M<sup>4</sup>cvj M<sup>4</sup>A Av<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>bi g<sup>4</sup>Re w<sup>4</sup>Rq<sup>4</sup> nb| 15 tg g<sup>4</sup>Re c<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup> w<sup>4</sup>kK mi K<sup>4</sup>vi i K<sup>4</sup>w I ebg<sup>4</sup>s<sup>4</sup>i `w<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>z<sup>4</sup>j<sup>4</sup>vf K<sup>4</sup>ib|

30 tg 1954 mtj tK<sup>4</sup> `iq mi K<sup>4</sup>vi h<sup>4</sup>±<sup>4</sup> d<sup>4</sup>x g<sup>4</sup>s<sup>4</sup>ym<sup>4</sup>fv ew<sup>4</sup>Z<sup>4</sup> K<sup>4</sup>i | IB w<sup>4</sup> b g<sup>4</sup>Re Kiv<sup>4</sup>Px t<sup>4</sup>tk XvKv w<sup>4</sup>di t<sup>4</sup> Z<sup>4</sup>tk tM<sup>4</sup>dZvi Kiv nq| 23 w<sup>4</sup>tm<sup>4</sup>at<sup>4</sup> wZub g<sup>4</sup> c<sup>4</sup>v| 5 R<sup>4</sup>p 1955 mtj g<sup>4</sup>Re c<sup>4</sup>wK<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>b MY c<sup>4</sup>wi l<sup>4</sup> i m<sup>4</sup> n<sup>4</sup> w<sup>4</sup>be<sup>4</sup>PZ nb| 17 R<sup>4</sup>p c<sup>4</sup>eb R<sup>4</sup>bm<sup>4</sup>fv t<sup>4</sup>tk ce<sup>4</sup> c<sup>4</sup>wK<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>bi `vq<sup>4</sup>E<sup>4</sup>k<sup>4</sup>mb `vex K<sup>4</sup>i 21 `dv `vex D<sup>4</sup>l v<sup>4</sup>b Kiv nq| 4 t<sup>4</sup>mt<sup>4</sup>at<sup>4</sup> 1956 mtj Lv<sup>4</sup> i `vext<sup>4</sup>Z 144 aviv f<sup>4</sup>z K<sup>4</sup>i g<sup>4</sup>Re<sup>4</sup> t<sup>4</sup>bZ<sup>4</sup>; f<sup>4</sup>lv w<sup>4</sup>Qj<sup>4</sup> tei Kiv nq| cvj k P<sup>4</sup>kev<sup>4</sup>R<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>i w<sup>4</sup>Qj<sup>4</sup> vj P<sup>4</sup>vj v<sup>4</sup>tj 3 R<sup>4</sup>b w<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup>nZ nq| 16 t<sup>4</sup>mt<sup>4</sup>at<sup>4</sup> 1956 mtj g<sup>4</sup>Re t<sup>4</sup>K<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>wj kv<sup>4</sup>b mi K<sup>4</sup>vi i w<sup>4</sup>k<sup>4</sup>i, ew<sup>4</sup>YR, `p<sup>4</sup> w<sup>4</sup> `gb I w<sup>4</sup>f<sup>4</sup>tj R GBW `B<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>i g<sup>4</sup>s<sup>4</sup>i `w<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>z<sup>4</sup>j<sup>4</sup>vf K<sup>4</sup>ib| 30 tg 1957 mtj `j x<sup>4</sup>q w<sup>4</sup>m<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>±<sup>4</sup> K<sup>4</sup>vi t<sup>4</sup>Y wZub g<sup>4</sup>s<sup>4</sup>ym<sup>4</sup>fv t<sup>4</sup>tk c<sup>4</sup> Z<sup>4</sup>vM K<sup>4</sup>ib| 7 Av<sup>4</sup>M± wZub P<sup>4</sup>x I t<sup>4</sup>mw<sup>4</sup>f<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>qZ B<sup>4</sup>D<sup>4</sup>ub<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup> mi K<sup>4</sup>vi m<sup>4</sup>dt<sup>4</sup>i h<sup>4</sup>v| 7 A<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>±<sup>4</sup>vei 1958 mtj m<sup>4</sup>vg<sup>4</sup>vi K ew<sup>4</sup>nb<sup>4</sup>i c<sup>4</sup>av<sup>4</sup> tR<sup>4</sup>bt<sup>4</sup>ij AvBDe Lv<sup>4</sup>b c<sup>4</sup>wK<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>bi m<sup>4</sup>vg<sup>4</sup>vi K kv<sup>4</sup>mb R<sup>4</sup>vix K<sup>4</sup>i ivR<sup>4</sup>bm<sup>4</sup>Z w<sup>4</sup>w<sup>4</sup>l x t<sup>4</sup>N<sup>4</sup>lv K<sup>4</sup>ib| 11 A<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>±<sup>4</sup>vei g<sup>4</sup>RetK tM<sup>4</sup>dZvi Kiv nq| 1961 mtj i 7 w<sup>4</sup>tm<sup>4</sup>at<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup>Re tRj t<sup>4</sup>tk g<sup>4</sup> c<sup>4</sup>v| 6 tde<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>wi 1962 mtj R<sup>4</sup>b w<sup>4</sup>biv<sup>4</sup>c<sup>4</sup>Ev AvB<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>b Avevi Z<sup>4</sup>tk tM<sup>4</sup>dZvi Kiv nq| 2 R<sup>4</sup>p AvBDe Lv<sup>4</sup>b m<sup>4</sup>vg<sup>4</sup>vi K AvB<sup>4</sup>b Z<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup> w<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup> 18 R<sup>4</sup>p g<sup>4</sup>Re g<sup>4</sup> c<sup>4</sup>v| 24 t<sup>4</sup>mt<sup>4</sup>at<sup>4</sup> wZub j<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>tv<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>i h<sup>4</sup>v| t<sup>4</sup>nv<sup>4</sup>mb kn<sup>4</sup> t<sup>4</sup>mniv<sup>4</sup>lv q<sup>4</sup> P<sup>4</sup> t<sup>4</sup>bZ<sup>4</sup>; t<sup>4</sup>ml<sup>4</sup>vb w<sup>4</sup>et<sup>4</sup>vax `j x<sup>4</sup>q t<sup>4</sup>g<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>P<sup>4</sup> RvZ<sup>4</sup>q MYZ<sup>4</sup>w<sup>4</sup>s<sup>4</sup>k d<sup>4</sup>x M<sup>4</sup>vZ nq| A<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>±<sup>4</sup>vei g<sup>4</sup>vm RvZ<sup>4</sup>q MYZ<sup>4</sup>w<sup>4</sup>s<sup>4</sup>k d<sup>4</sup>U<sup>4</sup>i c<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup> RbgZ M<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>bi R<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup> t<sup>4</sup>mniv<sup>4</sup>lv q<sup>4</sup> P<sup>4</sup> m<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>z g<sup>4</sup>Re m<sup>4</sup>iv eisj<sup>4</sup>v mdi K<sup>4</sup>ib| c<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>i eQi t<sup>4</sup>mniv<sup>4</sup>lv q<sup>4</sup> P<sup>4</sup> Amy<sup>4</sup> n<sup>4</sup>q w<sup>4</sup>P<sup>4</sup>kr<sup>4</sup>mi R<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup> j U<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>b f<sup>4</sup>w<sup>4</sup>Z<sup>4</sup>nt<sup>4</sup>j g<sup>4</sup>Re c<sup>4</sup>iv<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>k<sup>4</sup> R<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup> j U<sup>4</sup>b mdi K<sup>4</sup>ib| 5 w<sup>4</sup>tm<sup>4</sup>at<sup>4</sup> 1963 mtj t<sup>4</sup>j ev<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>bi ivR<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup> `ei<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>Z t<sup>4</sup>mniv<sup>4</sup>lv q<sup>4</sup> P<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup>iv hv<sup>4</sup>q| 25 Rvbq<sup>4</sup>wi 1964 mtj t<sup>4</sup>kl g<sup>4</sup>Re Avl qv<sup>4</sup>g<sup>4</sup> j x<sup>4</sup>M<sup>4</sup>K c<sup>4</sup>pi<sup>4</sup> w<sup>4</sup>ez K<sup>4</sup>ib| 6 tde<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>wi 1966 mtj t<sup>4</sup>kl g<sup>4</sup>Re j<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>tv<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>i H<sup>4</sup>vZ<sup>4</sup>nm<sup>4</sup>K Oq `dv D<sup>4</sup>l v<sup>4</sup>b K<sup>4</sup>ib| 1 g<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>1966 mtj wZub Avl qv<sup>4</sup>g<sup>4</sup> j x<sup>4</sup>Mi m<sup>4</sup>f<sup>4</sup>vc<sup>4</sup>wZ w<sup>4</sup>be<sup>4</sup>PZ nb| 3 Rvbq<sup>4</sup>wi 1968 mtj t<sup>4</sup>kl g<sup>4</sup>Re mn 35 R<sup>4</sup>bt<sup>4</sup>K Av<sup>4</sup>mv<sup>4</sup>g<sup>4</sup> K<sup>4</sup>i Av<sup>4</sup>Mi Z<sup>4</sup>v Loh<sup>4</sup>s<sup>4</sup>i g<sup>4</sup>vg<sup>4</sup>j v t<sup>4</sup> l qv nq| 17 Rvbq<sup>4</sup>wi Z<sup>4</sup>tk tRj t<sup>4</sup>MU t<sup>4</sup>tk tM<sup>4</sup>dZvi K<sup>4</sup>i t<sup>4</sup>mb<sup>4</sup>w<sup>4</sup>be<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>m AvU<sup>4</sup>K K<sup>4</sup>i ivL<sup>4</sup>v nq| 19 R<sup>4</sup>p t<sup>4</sup>mb<sup>4</sup>w<sup>4</sup>be<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>m K<sup>4</sup>vi w<sup>4</sup>biv<sup>4</sup>c<sup>4</sup>Ev<sup>4</sup>i g<sup>4</sup>ta<sup>4</sup> Av<sup>4</sup>Mi Z<sup>4</sup>v Loh<sup>4</sup>s<sup>4</sup>i g<sup>4</sup>vg<sup>4</sup>j vi w<sup>4</sup>P<sup>4</sup>vi K<sup>4</sup>h<sup>4</sup>±<sup>4</sup> i<sup>4</sup> nq| 5 Rvbq<sup>4</sup>wi 1969 mtj 6 `dv `vex Av<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>qi j<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup> tK<sup>4</sup> `iq Qv<sup>4</sup>l m<sup>4</sup>slM<sup>4</sup>g c<sup>4</sup>wi l<sup>4</sup> M<sup>4</sup>vZ nq| Av<sup>4</sup>Mi Z<sup>4</sup>v Loh<sup>4</sup>s<sup>4</sup>i g<sup>4</sup>vg<sup>4</sup>j v c<sup>4</sup>z<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>nni I t<sup>4</sup>kl g<sup>4</sup>Re<sup>4</sup> t<sup>4</sup> g<sup>4</sup>±<sup>4</sup> i `vext<sup>4</sup>Z ZL<sup>4</sup>b m<sup>4</sup>iv eisj<sup>4</sup>vq Qv<sup>4</sup>l Av<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>vj b i<sup>4</sup>i nq| 22 tde<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>wi 1969 mtj Qv<sup>4</sup>l t<sup>4</sup>i Ae<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>nZ Av<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>vj b I R<sup>4</sup>b<sup>4</sup>M<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>Yi P<sup>4</sup>vt<sup>4</sup>ci g<sup>4</sup>L c<sup>4</sup>wK<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>bi tK<sup>4</sup> `iq mi K<sup>4</sup>vi Av<sup>4</sup>Mi Z<sup>4</sup>v Loh<sup>4</sup>s<sup>4</sup>i g<sup>4</sup>vg<sup>4</sup>j v c<sup>4</sup>z<sup>4</sup>v<sup>4</sup>nni K<sup>4</sup>i w<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>z eva<sup>4</sup> nq Ges t<sup>4</sup>kl g<sup>4</sup>RetK tRj t<sup>4</sup>tk g<sup>4</sup> t<sup>4</sup>q| 23 tde<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>wi 1969 mtj t<sup>4</sup>im<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>K<sup>4</sup>m<sup>4</sup>g<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup> v<sup>4</sup>b tK<sup>4</sup> `iq Qv<sup>4</sup>l m<sup>4</sup>slM<sup>4</sup>g c<sup>4</sup>wi l<sup>4</sup> i D<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup> v<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>m t<sup>4</sup>kl g<sup>4</sup>RetK m<sup>4</sup>sea<sup>4</sup>vi Av<sup>4</sup>t<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>R<sup>4</sup>b Kiv nq| D<sup>4</sup>c<sup>4</sup>w<sup>4</sup>Z

côq 10 jvL QvĪ-RbZvi IB mseavv Abpvtb tkL gvRetK AvbpwbKfvte e/zeUzDcwatZ fml Z Kiv nq| e/zeUzIB timtKvmp mseavv Abpvtbi fvlĪY QvĪ mgvtRi 11 `dv `vexi cōZ cYng\_Ÿ Rvrbv|

10 gvP°e/zeUz ivl qjwcuŪtZ AvBDe Lv̄bi tMvj tUvej `eVtK thvM t`b| `eVtK e/zeUz Avl qvqx jxtMi 6 `dv I QvĪ mgvtRi 11 `dv `vex DĪ vcb Ktib| cwk`vb miKvi IB me `vex bv gvtZ PvBtj 13 gvP°vZwb `eVK Z`vM Ktib Ges 14 gvP°XvKvq wdti Avtmb| 25 gvP°Rbv̄tj Bqwnqv Lv̄b mvgwi K kvmb Rvixi gva`tg ¶lgZvmb nb| 25 A±vei wZb mBv̄tni Rb` e/zeUz misMv̄bK mdti jŪb Mgb Ktib| 5 wWtm̄t 1969 mvtj tmv̄nvl qv`¶ gZiewl ¶xtZ Avl qvqx jxtMi Avtj vPbv mfvq e/zeUjce°evsj vi bvgKiY Ktib evsj vt`k|

1970 mvtj i 6 Rvbqwi e/zeUzcpivq Avl qvqx jxtMi mfv̄vZ wbePZ nb| 1 Gucĳ Avl qvqx jxtMi Kv̄h̄wbeP̄x cwi l̄t`i `eVtK wbeP̄t Ask tbl qvi wv̄xS-nq| 7 R̄p 1970 mvtj timtKv̄m̄gq`v̄bi Rbmfvq e/zeUz 6 `dvi cōke Avl qvqx jxtMiK wbePZ Kivi Rtb` t`kevmxi cōZ Avnevb Rvrbv| 17 tm̄t̄p̄t̄ e/zeUz `tj i wbeP̄bx cōZxK w̄tm̄te t̄b̄Skv cō` Ktib Ges XvKvi tavj vBLvtj cōg wbeP̄bx Rbmfv Kti wbeP̄bx c̄P̄v̄wfhv̄b `i` Ktib| 28 A±vei RvZxi DĪt̄k` teZvi I tUvj wfk̄b fvlĪY e/zeUz 6 `dv ev`evqtb t`kevmxi cōZ Avl qvqx jxtMiK t̄fv̄U `v̄bi Avte`b Ktib| 12 bt̄f̄t̄ 1970 mvtj NwYSo tMw̄k̄t̄fv̄j vq AvNvZ nvtj cōq 10 jvL cōY nvi vq| 1970 mvtj i 7 wWtm̄t̄i i wbeP̄t̄ Avl qvqx jxtMi w̄bi`k̄ msL`v Mwi ōZv AR̄b Ktib| ce° cwk`v̄bi RvZxq cwi l̄t`i 162 w̄ Avm̄t̄b ḡt̄a` 160 w̄ Avmb Ges cōt̄`w̄k̄K cwi l̄t`i 300 w̄ Avm̄t̄bi ḡt̄a` 288 w̄ Avmb jv̄f̄ Ktib|

3 Rvbqwi 1971 mvtj timtKv̄m̄gq`v̄bi Rbmfvq e/zeUzMYcōZwb̄t̄ i kc\_ M̄hb̄ cwi Pvj bv Ktib| 5 Rvbqwi cōg cwk`v̄b meP̄aK Avm̄t̄b weRqx cwk`v̄b w̄ccjm cwiP̄ t̄bZv Rj w̄dKvi Avjx f̄t̄Av t̄Kt̄`° Avl qvqx jxtMi m̄t̄½ t̄Kv̄q̄w̄j kvb miKvi MVt̄b Zui m̄q̄Zi K\_v t̄Nv̄Yv Ktib| RvZxq cwi l̄t`i `eVtK e/zeUz cvj ¶ḡUw̄i `tj i t̄bZv wbePZ nb| 28 Rvbqwi f̄t̄Av e/zeUz m̄t̄½ Avtj vP̄vi Rtb` XvKvq Avt̄mb| w̄Zb w̄ b `eVtKi ci Avtj vP̄bv e`\_nq| t̄c̄m̄t̄W̄u Bqwnqv Lv̄b 3 gvP°XvKvq RvZxq cwi l̄t`i `eVK Avnevb Ktib| 15 t̄de°q̄w̄i f̄t̄Av XvKvq RvZxq cwi l̄t`i `eVK eqK̄t̄Ui t̄Nv̄Yv w̄t̄q `β cō`t̄k `β msL`v Mwi ō `tj i cōZ ¶lgZv n`v̄s̄t̄ Kivi `vex Rvrbv| 1 gvP°Bqwnqv RvZxq cwi l̄t`i `eVK Aw̄b̄̄ Kvtj i Rtb` `w̄MZ t̄Nv̄Yv Kij̄ m̄vi v̄ evsj vq

Zxe°cōZevt`i So l̄t̄v| 2 gvP°e/zeUz Avnevb t`ke`vcx ni Zvj cwj Z nq| 3 gvP°e/zeUzAwej t̄p̄¶lgZv n`v̄s̄t̄ Kivi Rtb` t̄c̄m̄t̄W̄t̄Ui cōZ `vex Rvrbv| 7 gvP°timtKv̄m̄gq`v̄b w̄ekvj Rb mḡt̄`° e/zeUz Zui Hw̄Zv̄m̄K fvlĪY cōvb Ktib| gj Z 7 gvP°t̄t̄K 25 gvP°chS-t̄Mv̄Uv evsj vq mew̄Kōz e/zeUz GKK w̄b̄t̄`¶K Nt̄Ūt̄Q| 24 gvP°chS-Bqwnqv-gv̄Re-f̄t̄Av evi evi Avtj vP̄bv n̄t̄q̄t̄Q Ges cōZevi B Zv e`\_n̄t̄q̄t̄Q| 25 gvP°Avtj vP̄bv e`\_n̄t̄j Bqwnqv XvKv Z`vM Ktib| IB iv̄t̄ZB cwk`v̄b t̄mbv̄ew̄nbx w̄bixn evOw̄j i Dci Bw̄Zv̄t̄mi met̄P̄t̄q eeP̄ nZ`vKvĒ Pvj vq| 25 gvP°v̄Z 12 Uv 20 w̄gub̄t̄U e/zeUzav̄bḡŪi ew̄v t̄t̄K cvK t̄mbv̄t̄i nvt̄Z e`x nevi Avt̄M evsj vt̄`t̄ki `v̄ax̄Zv t̄Nv̄Yv Ktib| Bw̄cAvi I qvi t̄j t̄m e/zeUzGB t̄Nv̄Yv t̄`bN

*"This may be my last message. From today Bangla Desh is independent. I call upon the people of Bangla Desh, wherever you are and with whatever you have, to resist the army of occupation to the last. Your fight must go on until the last soldier of the Pakistan occupation army is expelled from the soil of Bangla Desh and final victory is achieved." ...Sheikh Mujibur Rahman.*

GQov e/zeUz t̄M̄d̄Zvi nevi Avt̄M ZvRDĪxb Avng` , W±i gvR̄vi`j Bmj v̄g I Kt̄p̄ (Aemi) GgḠw̄R I mgv̄b̄x̄i Kv̄t̄Q Av̄t̄i K̄w̄U evZ̄P̄t̄i t̄L h̄vb| IB evZ̄w̄U n̄t̄j v̄N

*"Pak Army suddenly attacked EPR base at Pilkhana, Rajarbagh Police Line and killing citizens. Street battles are going on in every street of Dacca and Chittagong. I appeal to the Nations of the World for help. Our freedom fighters are gallantly fighting with the enemies to free the motherland. I appeal and order you all in the name of Almighty Allah to fight to the last drop of blood to liberate the country. Ask police, EPR, Bengal regiment and Ansar to stand by you and to fight. No compromise. Victory is ours. Drive out the last enemy from the holy soil of motherland. Convey the message to all Awami League leaders, workers and other patriots and lovers of freedom. May Allah bless you. Joy Bangla." ...SK Mujibur Rahman.*

Դառնալու հիմնի վրա մեր հայրենիքը և հայրենիքի մասին հայրենասիրական գիտությունների հարմարացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո: Հայրենասիրական գիտության զարգացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո: Հայրենասիրական գիտության զարգացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո:

Հայրենասիրական գիտության զարգացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո: Հայրենասիրական գիտության զարգացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո: Հայրենասիրական գիտության զարգացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո:

0. Յարմարակից զարգացումը

1925 թվականի 23 հունիսին Կոնստանդնուպոլսում և այլուր Միջին Արևելքում զարգացող հայրենասիրական գիտության հարմարացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո: Հայրենասիրական գիտության զարգացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո:

Կիրառական գիտության զարգացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո: Հայրենասիրական գիտության զարգացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո: Հայրենասիրական գիտության զարգացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո:

Հայրենասիրական գիտության զարգացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո: Հայրենասիրական գիտության զարգացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո: Հայրենասիրական գիտության զարգացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո:

25 հունիսի 1971 թվականին Կոնստանդնուպոլսում և այլուր Միջին Արևելքում զարգացող հայրենասիրական գիտության հարմարացումը հայտնի է մեր հայրենասիրական գիտության 16 թվականից (1971) սկսած 20 թվականից հետո:

গণপ্রজাতন্ত্রী বাংলাদেশের সরকারের পক্ষে  
শেখ মুজিবুর রহমান, প্রধানমন্ত্রী, বাংলাদেশ  
স্বাধীনতা সংগ্রামের ১০ বছর উপলক্ষে  
১১ এপ্রিল, ১৯৭১ খ্রিঃ, স্বাধীনতা সংগ্রামের  
১০ বছর উপলক্ষে

### **TO THE PEOPLE OF BANGLADESH**

*English translation of an address by Mr. Tajuddin Ahmed, Prime Minister, on behalf of the Government of Bangla Desh headed by Sheikh Mujibur Rahman, broadcast by Swadhin Bangla Desh Betar Kendra, 11 April, 1971.*

*Heroic and brave brothers and sisters of Independent Bangla Desh.*

*In the name of your President, Bangla Bandhu Sheikh Mujibur Rahman and the Government of People's Republic of Bangla Desh, we salute you and pay homege to the departed souls of the martyrs who have sacrificed their lives in the difence of their motherland. They will shine in our memory as long as Bangla Desh exists, as long as a single citizen of Bangla Desh lives. Since the proclamation of independence by our leader, Sheikh Mujibur Rahman, after General Yahya had on the midnight of 25<sup>th</sup> March, ordered his Army to commit genocide on the peace-loving people of Bangla Desh, you have joined the ranks of the immortals amongst the freedom fights of history. Your epic resistance against the colinial army of occupation from West Pakistan is an inspiration to the freedom loving peoples of the world. Each day of struggle adds a new and glorious page in the saga of our liberation struggle. Each martyr wins us a thousand friends in the world who cannot but salute your heroism.*

*By your determination and ability to withstand the murderous on slaught of Yahya's gang of professional killers you have shown that a new Bengali Nation has been born amidst the ruins of battlefield. To the world we were a peace-loving people, Friendly, human, fond of music and dance, imbued*

*with an awareness of culture and beauty. War and violence were thought to be foreign to our nature. But today whilst we remain true to our heritage, Bengalis have shown that they were also a warrior people, with an unconquerable will and courage to face an aggressor who enjoys overwhelming superiority in the use of weapons.*

*Had you failed to resist this first onslaught, the newly independent Republic of Bangla Desh may have gone under the world may have had to wait many years before resistance raised its head once more. But you faced their tanks and bombers with your bare hands armed only with faith in the cause of a free Bangla Desh. Today you have put the merderous enemy on the defensive. Most of Bangla Desh is Liberated. The World's press roams at will in Free Bangla Desh and reports your victories to an amazed and now admiring world. As news of the resistance spreads throughout Bangla Desh, young men and women are coming forward in their thousands to join the fight for freedom.*

*Today a mighty army is being formed around the nucleus of professional soldiers from the Bengal Regiment and E.P.R. who have rallied to the cause of the liberation struggle. This have been joined by the Police, Ansars and Mujahids and now by thousands of Awami League and other volunteers and are being trained into a fighting force ready to use the captured weapons from the defeated West Pakistani merceneries and fresh arms being purchased from funds collected by our Bengali Brothers overseas.*

*In the Sylhet/Comilla region, we have, commissioned Major Khaled Musharraf of the Bengal Regiment to take command of military operations in the region. The courage and daring of his force has already reduced the presence of the Pakistan Army to the cantonment of Sylhet and Comilla where they will soon be liquidated by the closing ring of the Liberation Army.*

*In the Chittagong and Noakhali we have commissioned Major Zia Rahman of the Bengal Regiment to take full command of operations. His heroic defence of Chittagong City against overwhelming odds, which included attacks from the air and sea, will take its place with the defence of Stalingrad in the annals of warfare. Today, thanks to his resistance Chittagong is still not secure in the hands of enemy, whilst the whole of Chittagong and Noakhali districts, outside limited pockets of Chittagong town are liberated areas.*

*In the Mymensingh/Tangail area, we have commissioned Major Safiullah of the Bengal Regiment to take command of operations in the region. He has liberated major part of the area under his control and is ready to march on Dacca.*

*The three commanders have already met and prepared a joint plan of battle designed to mop up surviving pockets of resistance in their respective areas preparatory to a combined onslaught on Dacca.*

*In the South-West region, we have commissioned Major Osman of the E.P.R. to take command of the Kushtia and Jessore zone, while Major Jalil has been given charge of Faridpur-Barisal-Khulna-Patuakhali zone. After the historic victory of Kushtia, the Liberation force has already driven the Pakistan army out of the whole area and confined them to the cantonment of Jessore and parts of Khulna town.*

*In the North Bengal a Unified Command is being set up from the forces of Bengal Regiment and E.P.R. Our liberation forces under the command of Major Ahmed have pushed out enemy forces from Rajshahi district. Major Nazrul and Major Nawazesh are laying siege to the hard pressed occupation army respectively in Saidpur and Rangpur. The liberation force have already driven the Pakistan army out of the whole Dinajpur, Bogra, Pabna and Rangpur districts except the limits of cantonment areas and are ready for final assault.*

*The brilliant success of our fighting forces and the daily additions to their strength in manpower and captured weapons has enabled the Government of People's Republic of Bangla Desh, first announced through Major Zia Rahman, to set up a full fledged operational base from which it is administering the liberated areas. Whilst the interim capital is located in the liberated area of the western zone, we have set up a regional seat of government located in the liberated area of the Sylhet/Comilla zone, which is delegated to exercise full administrative authority over all areas in the eastern regions. We are now in a position to invite the World's Press, diplomatic and political observers to tour the liberated areas and witness the reality of a free Bangla Desh. At the same time we ask all friendly governments and peoples as well as international agencies such as the Red Cross, who are willing to extend us aid on humanitarian grounds but have been prevented from doing so by the inhumanity of Islamabad, to make direct contact with the Government of the People's Republic of Bangla Desh.*

*Whilst humanitarian aid is welcome from all sources it must be remembered that what we need above all is arms to repel the aggressor from the sacred soil of Bangla Desh. Today our civilian population are under equipped and outgunned by the modern mechanised army of occupation which has been equipped with the latest weapons from the arsenal of the big powers. We appeal to these powers to suspend all further arms deliveries to this army of murderers. These weapons were given for defence against external aggression and not to commit wanton murder on innocent women and children in Bangla Desh. Much of these weapons have been paid for by the blood and sweat of the toiling masses of Bangla Desh who are now being butchered in their thousands by these same weapons. We appeal to these powers to not only suspend all arms deliveries but to insist that these weapons of death be*

tuned away from the task of suppressing the aspirations of 75 million Bengalis.

To the extent that Yahya's mercenaries remain insensitive to world opinion and continue with their planned genocide of Bengalis, we appeal for arms from all countries who value freedom and have fought aggression in their own time. In seeking aid from abroad we must remind our friends that this should be given in a spirit of goodwill without strings and designed solely to aid us in our liberation struggle. Bangla Desh has struggled far too long for its self-determination to allow themselves to become anyone's satellite. Bengalis abroad are asked to step up their mobilization of funds and to purchase arms and despatch them promptly to the liberated areas so that our army and volunteers can be trained and equipped in their use.

For those who as yet are unequipped with modern weapons or may not be so equipped for some time, we ask you to arm yourselves with all variety of indigenous weapons at hand. You too have a role to play in combatting enemy paratroopers, commandos and agents who operate secretly in the liberated areas. You have a role to play in cutting roads, preparing ambushes and booby traps, guarding the waterways and even in direct combat with the enemy if they ever come to close quarters. To equip yourselves for this task, group yourselves for training and instructions under the Sangram Parishads whose field commanders should report for briefing to their military Area Commanders. Our irregular warfare units must operate as a disciplined fighting force in close coordination with the professional vanguard of the Bangla Desh Liberation Army who will deploy them according to plan.

The military part of the struggle is however only one aspect. The war for survival must also go on within Bangla Desh. We therefore invite all administrators, technicians and intellectuals and any other person anxious to join in the

Liberation struggle to come to the liberated areas and put their services at the disposal of the Government of Bangla Desh. A variety of tasks are ahead in the struggle requiring various skills and each in his own way can make a valuable contribution to the fight. We particularly invite all political leaders of all political parties of Bangla Desh to join us in a united struggle against the aggressor. Our struggle today rises above conventional political boundaries and must be seen as the struggle of the 75 million people of Bangla Desh for protecting their freedom.

There should be no collaboration with the army of the occupation. If any self-styled leader thinks that he can, under the cover of Martial Law, rise up from the political grave where he was consigned by the 75 million people on 7<sup>th</sup> December, 1970, he does so at his peril. There can be no Quislings in Bangla Desh and those who are so blinded by fear or treachery to play this role, will be destroyed by the people themselves.

We must however remember that this is a time of war and it is not possible to ensure that normal economic life will remain undisturbed. In the face of possible shortage we impress on all citizens of Bangla Desh to exercise self discipline and maximum austerity in their daily habits. Shopkeepers and traders are asked to avoid hoarding and black-marketing and as far as possible to keep the prices of daily necessities within the means of the common people.

There can now be no doubt about the outcome of the final struggle. Victory is ours, earned by our own courage and sacrifice. This is now being gradually realised by the enemy. They thought it would be an easy victory and that Bengalis would be quickly intimidated by the sight of modern weapons. That we should withstand their murderous attack and now fight back has upset their well laid plans. Cut them off from all sources of foodstuffs. With all communications with their

*headquarters in Dacca cut off by the people, their sole source for supplies and reinforcements is through airdrops. These are facing exhaustion due to lack of aviation fuel and the coming of Norwester season which makes flying dangerous. They face gradual isolation in a hostile sea which threatens to overrun them any day and sign of demoralisation and panic are visible in their desperate attempts to use planes to cause needless destruction in the liberated areas.*

*The world community is also beginning to sit up and take notice of this majore conflagrations raging in the world's eighth largest country\_ the People's Republic of Bangla Desh. No longer does the Islamabad Government's lies about enforcing law and order in Dacca and the attainment of normalcy carry any conviction. As journalists and private citizens escape from the horror of war-ravaged Bangla Desh, they bring tales of war, atrocity, massacre, loot and terror inflicted by Yahya's murderous hordes. As journalists travel freely in the liberated regions they bear witness to the slaughter and destruction and confirm the heroic resistance of the people of Bangla Desh.*

*Already the U.S.S.R. and India have taken notice of the genocide and the U.S.S.R. has urged Pakistan to desist from its acts of repression. Even Britain has taken cognisance of the conflagration whilst Ceylon and Burma have responded to world opinion by refusing refuelling rights to Pakistani planes carrying their cargo of death to Dacca.*

*Whilst there is still talk in some countries of this being an internal affair of Pakistan, it is becoming evident that the massacre of 75 million people and the attempt to suppress their struggle for freedom is now an international issue of major dimensions which threatens the conscience as much as the peace of the region. The Government of Bangla Desh has already used the services of patriotic Bengalis abroad to bring our plight to the notice of the world. We will soon send out our*

*own emissaries from Bangla Desh to the capitals of the world to seek diplomatic recognition and assistance in our struggle for freedom and survival.*

*We appeal to our beleaguered brothers and sisters in the occupied territories who live day and night under the shadow of death and dishonour from the savages who call themselves the Pakistan Army to take courage and have faith in our cause and the strength of the Liberation Army. Those who wish to serve us, come out and join the struggle. Those who must of necessity stay on, we send a message of hope and inspiration that victory will be ours, Inshallah.*

*The battle will not be long because our strength multiplies daily as our plight gets wider recognition in the world. But we can expect much blood to be shed by these butchers and much wnton destruction and pillage before they are wiped out by the Liberation Army.*

*We must, therefore, look ahead to the task of reconstruction and the rebuilding of a new Bangla Desh on the ruins of East Pakistan.*

*We must in this task never forget that this has been a people's war in the truest sense of the word and that had it not been for the courage, patriotism and faith of the common man in the cause of a Free Bangla Desh we would never be able to enjoy the fruits of independence. We must therefore build a new world for the toiling masses of Bangla Desh, free from exploitation of man by man. In this new world, we promise freedom from hunger, disease, illiteracy and unemployment. To this task, we want to mobilise the unlimited energy and dedication of 75 million Bengalis who have secured our freedom with their blood and must now rebuild Bangla Desh with their sweat, into a modern, democratic society of and for the people, based on the principles of social justice and equality.*

**JOI BANGLA**

**JOI INDEPENDENT BANGLA DESH.**



ZvRDİxb Avngt`i IB fvlY i`tb evsjvi Avcvgi RbmviaviY t`tk I t`tki evBti Ges emnefki eUz ivtofi miKvi I RbMY evsjvt`tki `faxbZv hfxi Rtb` GwMtg GtmOtb| IB fvlYw weiem evsjv wefvmI ZLb cPvi KtiOj| AZS-`ttLi melq evsjvt`tki Rbf j`Me i`ZcY`IB BwZnvmti tKvfb AvKfBF ev Kwc evsjvt`tki tKv\_vl LfR cvl qv hvqvb| `f`Y`GKwI gnj evsjvt`tki i`ZcY`IB me `wj j gftQ tdtjtQ| wKŠ BwZnm KLtbv gftQ tdjv hvq bv| BwZnm wbtRB BwZnm ntq K\_v etj| ZvB ZvRDİxtbi IB tiwI fvlYi KucI wPiZti gftQ tdjv mæe nqvb| evsjvt`tki gphk th gvb|wI mvgtb t`tk tbZŞ; w`tqtQb Zwi Ae`vbtK gftQ tdjvi NY`ZrciZv ZvB AvtRv mdj nqvb| tKvfb w`b GB tPov cw\_exi tKv\_vl mdj nqvb| evsjvt`tk BwI `j evsjvt`k Avl qvqx j`m Ges weGbwic evsjvt`tki BwZnm wbtRt`i gftZv Kti tj Lv nxb tPov KtiQtQb| hv mwZ`B `tLRbK| evsjvt`tki `faxbZv hfxi i`ayAvl qvqx j`m ev i`aywRqvi Ae`vbB wQj bv| jvL jvL mviaviY gvb| hK KtiQtQ| cOY w`tqtQ| evc `v`vi wftU gwI t`tk Dt`Q` ntqtQ| Avi me Ae`vb IB `BwI cãvb ivR%owZK `j fVM Kti tbevi lohtŞ;tgZtQ| Kx nvm`Ki e`vci| UvKv cqmv A\_`mæut`i gftZv BwZnmI Avgt`i ivR%owZK `j `tjv fVM Kti tbq| evsjvt`tk gphfxi mwUctiKU t`lqv nq| Avti wU KtqK ivRvKvi, Avj kvgm, Avj e`i Avi RvgvtZi tjvK ev` w`tj evsjvt`tki evKx mto mvZ tKwI gvb|li mevB gphxv`v wQj| mwUctiKU w`tq Avgt`i ivR%owZK tbZviv Kx tevStZ Pvg? evKxiv Kx hK Ktiwb? evKxiv Kx D0vŠ`nqvb? evKxiv Kx hfxi mgq mvdvi Ktiwb? BwZnm gftbi gftZv Kti tj Lv hvq bv| GB mZ` Avl qvqx j`m tKvfb w`b tevSvb| ZvB Zviv ZvRDİxtbi Ae`vbtK gftQ tdj tZ tPov KtiQtQb| GB mZ` weGbwic tKvfb w`b tevSvb| ZvB Zviv wRqvK `faxbZvi tNvlK evbtZ tPtqtQ| hw` wRqv mwZ`B evsjvt`tki `faxbZvi tNvlK nq, Zvntj wZvb bq bvæfi tNvlK| KviY, Gi AvtM Avtiv AvU Rb IB tj Lv cvW KtiQtQb ev tNvlYv w`tqtQb| GB mZ` Zviv avgvPvcv w`tZ Pvb| ZvRDİxtbi Ae`vb Avl qvqx j`m avgvPvcv w`tZ Pvg| BwZnm KLtbv avgvPvcv t`lqv hvq bv| GUvB BwZnvmti Avmj ag` BwZnm wbtRB BwZnm iPbv Kti hv KLtbv gftQ tdjv hvq bv| 17 GwC 1971 mtj ZvRDİxb Avng` A`vqx evsjvt`k miKviti cãvbgŞ wntmte Kw=qvi tgnicji AvgeMvfb kc\_ Mhb Ktib| evsjvt`tki `faxbZv hK wZvb KjvKvZvq t`tk tMvUv evOvj RvZxtK tbZŞ; t`b| ZLb GKevi

A`vqx miKviti ciivogŞ wntmte L`Kvi tgvkZvK Avntg` wekymNvZKZv Kti cwk`vbi m½ tKvj veti kvfb gra`tg evsjvt`tki `faxbZv bm`vr Kivi tPov Kiti ZvRDİxb Zv` tZvi m½ tgvKvtejv Ktib| 1971 mtj i 13 Rb wek| tbZŞ; i KvftQ evsjvt`k miKvitiK mrvh` mnthwMzv Kivi Rb` wZvb AvbPwbKfite Avte`b Ktib| 1971 mtj i 3 wftmæf wZvb fviZ miKvitiK AvbPwbKfite evsjvt`tki `faxbZv hfxi AskMhb Rtb` Avte`b Ktib| evsjvt`tki `faxbZvi Rtb` wZvb wek| RbgZ Mto tZvtj b Ges Zwi AMbx I emj`o tbZŞ; gvI 266 w`tbi gta` 1971 mtj i 16 wftmæf evsjvt`k `faxb t`k wntmte AvZcKvk Kti| 22 wftmæf 1971 mtj ZvRDİxb Avng` `faxb evsjvt`tk cZ`veZ` Ktib| 10 Rvbgwi 1972 mtj ezeUz t`k cZ`veZ` Ktib| 12 Rvbgwi ZvRDİxb ezeUz KvftQ tZv n`vŠt` Ktib| ezeUz cãvbgŞ; `wqZi Mhb Kiti ZvRDİxb Avng` tK t`lqv nq m` `faxb t`tki A\_`cwi Kibv gŞYj tqi `wqZi| GKB mgq ZvtK bZb t`tki msæavb cYqb KwguI m`m` Kiv nq| ZvRDİxtbi wei`x L`Kvi tgvkZvK me mgq tj`m wQj b| ezeUz Kvfb ZvRDİxb mæutK`vbw Re i`wftqtj b tgvkZvK| ezeUz tmB me `Rte bvk Mjvtj Avfvgv Kti ZvRDİxb 1974 mtj i 26 Atævei A\_`Ş; c` t`tk c`Z`vm Ktib| 1975 mtj i 15 AvM÷ ezeUz mcwi evti wbnZ ntj ZvRDİxtK Mpe`x Kiv nq| 22 AvM÷ ZvtK XvKvi tK`xq KviMvti tbi qv nq| 3 btæf 1975 mtj KviMvti ZvRDİxtK Aci wZb RvZxq tbZv`mq` bRi`j Bmjvg, Gg gbmj Avj x I GGBPGg Kvgi`%vgtbi m½ wbtksmfite nZ`v Kiv nq| gZiKvtj wZvb `x`mq`v tRvni ZvRDİxb, eo tqtq kvwgb Avng` wic, tqtR tqtq wmgv tnvmvBb wic, tQvU tqtq gvrRvex Avng` wic I GKgvI cY ZvbwRg Avng` tmvtj mn AmsL` i fvkvLx eUevUe I `bvMhx ti tL tMtQb| metPtq AvvthP melq ntjv evsjvt`k Avl qvqx j`m ZvRDİxb Avngt`i Ae`vbtK gftQ tdjvi tPov KtiQtQ Ges GLtbv KitiQtQ meiwKtZ Avl qvqx j`m ezeUz `cæLjR cvq| wKŠ ezeUz th tjvKwI KvftQ `cæavi KitiZb wZvb ZvRDİxb Avng`, evsjvt`tki `faxbZv hfxi gq`vbi tbZv, wnb mvgtb t`tk `faxbZv hfxi tbZŞ; w`tqtQb Ges emnefki m½ mgq DcthvMx Kt%owZK ZrciZv PwjtqtQb| A\_P Avl qvqx j`m tmB tbZvtK wKgtZv gj`vqb Ktib| evsjvt`k AvR chS-ZvRDİxb Avng` tK mwZ`Kviti gh`v t`qvb|

21. fvlv Avf`vj b  
kxZKvj | AvR AvKvkl Lp cwi`vi | Avgvi kixiUvl tek fvtjv | mKvtj  
tLRj i`mi ctqm tLq tiv` etmQ | Ckvbi Wtqwi cto Buzvfm AfbK  
NUbv RvtZ cwiQ Avug | Zvb Ckvbi Wtqwi Ltj cotZ`ii` Kijvg | Ckvb  
GB cte`Avgv`i fvlv Avf`vj b vbtq wj tLq | Ckvb wj tLqN 1947 mvtj  
fviZ fvtMi ci be MvZ cwk`vb ivto`i cwoG Ges ce`DBstqi tfSmvj K  
Ae`v, fvlv, ms`vZ I AvPi AvPiYi gta` e`vcK cv`R` cwi`vQZ nq |  
cwk`vb tgvU tjvKmsL`v 69 wgvj qbi gta` 44 wgvj qbi emevm ZLb ce`  
cwk`vb Avi 25 wgvj qbi emevm cwoG cwk`vb | Avi GB 44 wgvj qb  
gvb | evsjv fvlv K\_v etj | wKs` cwk`vb miKvi, mwfj mwfj I  
wgvj Uwi tZ ZLb cwoG cwk`vb`i GKK AvmacZ | cwk`vb ivRavb  
KivPxtZ 1947 mvtj GKwU RvZxq wkv`v m`sj tb D`PK cwk`vb ivofvlv  
Kivi Rtb` cDg cvqZviv`i nq | B`j, Ktj R I wgvWvq ZLb e`vcK frte  
D`P fvlv e`envi ntZ `vK | Zvi cOZev` XvKv ZLb evOvj BmjvgK  
ms`vZK msMVb Zgy`xb gRwj tmi tm`uUwi Avej Kvktgi tbZ`Zj OvIiv  
wgvQj Ktib | wgvQj ZLb GKUvB `vex evsjvK cwk`vb ivofvlv KiZ  
nte | Avi ce`cwk`vb wkv`v gva`g KiZ nte evsjv fvlvq | IB mgq cwk`-  
vb mwfj mwfj Kvgk t`K evsjvK ev` t`lqv nq | cwk`vb tk`iq  
wkv`v dRjy ingvb ZLb D`PK cwk`vb GKgvI ivofvlv Kivi Dt`vM  
Mhb Ktib | IB Dt`vMi cOZev` 8 wvtm` 1947 mvtj XvKv vekte`vj q  
K`vutm OvIiv Rtov nq Ges cOZev` wgvQj Kti | evsjvK cwk`vb  
Avdmqvj fvlv Kivi Rtb` OvIiv ZLb tRvi `vex Rvbq |  
wvtm`i tk`li w`K ivofvlv msMog cwi` (b`vkbj j`v`qR G`vKkv  
KvgU) MVb Kiv nq | ivofvlv msMog cwi` i AvnevqK nb cOdmv bj`j nK  
fBTv | cuP m`m` weikO cOZovZv m`m`iv ntjb cOdmv bj`j nK fBqv,  
kvgmj Avjg, Avej Lvqvi, Ave`j lqv` tPajx I Avj Avn` | cti GB  
KvgU tZ tgvn` tZrvn I `mq` bRi`j Bmjvg thvM` tZ Zv miv m`m` weikO  
nq | 1948 mvtj Rvqwi tZ ivofvlv msMog cwi` i AvevG GKwU KvgU  
MVb Kiv nq RvZxq cwi` m`m` kvgmj n`Ki tbZ`Zj | cti RvZxq cwi`  
m`m` axi`bv `E cwk`vb Gtm`j tZ ivofvlv evsjv PvB vej Dlvcb  
Ktib | GB vetj c`q ZLb Gtm`j tZ e`e` t`b RvZxq cwi` m`m` tcy  
nvi egP, f`c` Kgvi `E I km P`a P`v`vq | GB vetj mivmvi  
vetivaxZv Ktib cOvbg` wj qvKZ Avjx Lvb Ges gmvj j`xM | Zv`i e`e`

ntjv GB vej cvk ntj cwk`vb RbMY `B fvtM wef` nq wte | Ges  
Gtm`j tZ vej wU ZLb KE fvtU cZ`vL`vZ nq |  
miKvi Avdm t`K evsjv fvlv gqQ tZv, ivotq Ktqb t`K evsjv fvlv gqQ  
tdjv, `v`u t`K evsjv fvlv gqQ tZv Ges tbsewvxi w`v`u tU` t`K  
evsjv fvlv gqQ tZvi cOZev` XvKv vekte`vj q mn XvKvi mKj KtjRi  
OvIiv 11 gvP`1948 mvtj OvI agNU cvjb Ktib | OvI agNU i wgvQj I  
cOZev` i`v`j tZ evsjvK Avdmqvj fvlv wtmte `KvZ t`evi `vex Rvbv  
nq | OvI`i IB wgvQj t`K ZLb kvgmj nK, klKZ Avjx, KvRx tMvjvg  
gvn`e, Avj Avn`, Ave`j lqv` tPajx mn KtqKRb`K tMdzvi Kiv nq |  
tgvn` tZrvn cvjtki ivBtdtj evUbi AvnvtZ nmcvZv fuz`nb |  
OvI tbZv Ave`j gvZb I Ave`j gvtj K DvKj I IB mgq AvnZ nb |  
cvj wkv`v tMdzv`i cOZev` IB w`b weKvtj g`g` LvRv  
bvr`v`v evmfetbi w`K OvI`i GKwU wgvQj AMbi ntj cvj k nvtKvU`  
mvgtb wgvQj evav` q | wgvQj ZLb i`u cwi`eZB Kti tm`uUwi tqu wem stqi  
w`K AMbi ntj cvj k wgvQj j`w PvR`Kti | ZLb OvI`i m`m` tkti evsjv  
G`K dRjy nKI AvnZ nb | OvIiv cvj wkv`v nvgvi cOZev` Ges ivofvlv  
evsjv `vex tZ 12 t`K 15 gvP`ch`-j vMvZvi agNU cvjb Kti | GB mgq  
DEB ivR`vZK cwi` vZ mvvj w`Z g`g` LvRv bvr`v`v OvI tbZv`i  
m`m` GKwU Avtcl cOve Ktib Ges tNvlYv t`b th, ivofvlv mn OvI`i mKj  
`vex tgb tbl qv nte |  
19 gvP`1948 mvtj cwk`vb MfBi tRbtj tgvn` Avjx vRbun XvKv  
Avfmb | 21 gvP`XvKvi tmtKv`g`v AvtqvRZ tgvn` Avjx vRbun`i MY  
mseav mfvq vRbun etjb th, ivofvlv Bmj msev` cti vRvBb Kiv GKwU  
velq | cwk`vb gmvj gvt`i `B fM Kivi Rtb` GUV GKUv g`eo lohšj  
Gici vRbun tNvlYv t`bN D`P Ges GKgvI D`B nte cwk`vb ivofvlv |  
hiv Gi vetivaxZv Kite Zviv cwk`vb kI` wtmte Mb` nte | Dcw`Z RbZv  
vRbun`i IB e`e`i Pig cOZev` Ktib | cwi`b XvKv vekte`vj qvi KvR  
ntj vRbun GKB e`e`i cpi`v`v Ktib | IB wgvUstq vRbun`i e`e`i  
cOZev` Kiv nq | 28 gvP`1948 mvtj XvKv Z`vM Kivi AvtM vRbun RvZi  
Ditk` tiwvi fvtYI GKB K\_v etjb th, D`B nte cwk`vb GKgvI  
ivofvlv |  
Zvici cwk`vb cO` wK miKvi fvlv mgv`v LwZtq t`Lvi Rtb` gvljvbv  
AvKivg Lvi tbZ`Zj ce`evsjv fvlv KvgU MVb Ktib | GB KvgU tK mgv`v



ŠZ`c, uotq t`q| 25 tk tde`qwi bvivqbmĀi cvUKj klgKiv QvĪ nZ`vi cĀZerĀ I ivóFvlv evsjv PVB `vextZ meZK agNU cij b Ktib| 29 tk tde`qwi AverĀiv klgKiv GKB `vextZ meZK agNU cij b Ktj wguQj cij k jwPVRKti |

14 GucĀ 1952 mvtj Gtm=Āj cpivq`ii` nĀj evOwj tj wRmtj wFiv ivóFvlv evsjv BmĀtZ K\_v ej tZ PVBtj gmmjg jxĀMi m`m`iv ZvtZ evav t`q| 16 GucĀ XvKv mekĀe`vj q Ljtj me`j xq tK`Āq ivóFvlv Kgp`cwi I` GK wguUs Kti Ges 27 GucĀ evi KvDwYj nĀj GK tmwgbvĀii tNvlYv t`q| IB tmwgbvĀi e<sup>3</sup>viv tMĀZvi KZĀ`i tQto t`evi `vex Rvbvq| RbMĀYi PjvPĀj i Dci AvĀiwCZ weia wbtĀa ZĀj tbevi I `vex Rvbvq| Ges ivóFvlv evsjv Kivi RĀb` tRvi `vex Rvbvq| cĀi me`j xq ivóFvlv tK`Āq Kgp`cwi I` Avl qvqx jxĀMi mĀ½ GKwĪ Z nĀq cĀi i eQi 21 tk tde`qwi knx` w`em cij tbi tNvlYv t`q|

cĀg knx` w`eĀm 1953 mvtj i 21 tk tde`qwi mviv XvKvq mKj evOwj Kvtj v e`vR aviY Kti Ges QvĪ t`i mĀ½ cij tki GKwĪ HK`gZ` nq AvBb k:Lj v cwi w`vZ `vfwek ivLvi e`vcvĀi | IB w`b AvgĀbtUvjvq AŠtZ 10 nrRvi gvbĀi mgvĀetk gvljvov Ave`j nwg` Lvb fmvbv mn mKj Kvi v`x`i gĀ`i RĀb` `vex tZjv nq| IB mgq cwk`vbx ivRbwZve` dRj j ingvb tNvlYv t`bĀ hw` tKD evsjv fvlvi `vextZ AvĀ`vj b mSMĀg KiĀZ Pqv Zvntj ZvtK cwk`vbi kĪ` wntmĀe Mb` Kiv nĀe| 21 tk tde`qwi 1954 mvtj IB tNvlYv Agvb` Kti XvKv mekĀe`vj tqi nj`\_tj vĀZ QvĪ iv Kvtj v e`vR aviY Kti Ges ivóFvlv evsjv PVB `vextZ wguQj tei Kti | IB wguQj t`ĀK ZLb AĀbK QvĪ tK tMĀZvi Kiv nq|

Pj gvb ivR%bwZK Aw`wZkxj Zvi gĀa` 1954 mvtj i cĀt` wKc cwi l`i wbeĀtĀb GĀK dRj j nĀki tbZzyaxb hĀ`dxU ce`cwk`vbi wecj tfvĀU weRqx nq| hw` I Avl qvqx jxM I hĀ`cĀU i tKvqwj kvĀbi AĀbK tbZvKgp`K ZLb tMĀZvi Kiv nĀqUj | wKŠ` tfvĀU i djvĀtj i ci 7 tg 1954 mvtj cij tĀgtU gmmjg jxĀMi m`m`iv cĀvbgŠx tgvn`v` Avj x eMjovi mfvCwZĀj GKwĪ wguUs Kti ivóFvlv evsjv wbtq mĀ ivR%bwZK Aw`iZv wbi mĀbi GKwĪ Dcvq tei Kivi tPov Ktib| IB mgq cwk`vbi Ab`vb` fvlvi RbtMvxi tjvKRb wbtRĀ`i fvlvĀKl Awcwmqj Kivi RĀb` miKvĀii cĀZ cĀj Pic mĀo KtiwQj | ZLb IB wguUstq AvĀ`vj b `gvĀZ evsjv fvlvĀK miKwi fvlv Kivi wmxvŠ`nq| D`Ā fvlvi mgZj` evsjv fvlvĀK miKwi ghĀ`v `vĀb gmmjg jxĀMi wmxvŠ`

cĀZerĀ` cwk`vbi tgšj fx Ave`j nK ZLb cĀq GK jvL tj vĀKi mgvĀetk Zv tgĀb wbtZ A`ĀKvi Ktib| wKŠ` wbeĀtĀb e`vCk civRĀqi ci GĀK dRj j nK miKvi MVB Ktj evsjv fvlv, evsjv mwnZ` I HwZn`i tĀtĀgkvb, tWĀfj cĀgU I wRvĀfRvĀbi RĀb` 1955 mvtj i 3 wĀtmĀt evsjv GKvĀWgx cĀZov Kiv nq|

1953 mvtj i 17 GucĀ cwk`vbi MfĀi tRbtj j gwj K tMvj vg gnv`š cĀvbgŠx LvRv bwRgj xbtK eiLv`-Ktib| cwk`vbi cĀvbgŠx evbv AvĀiK evOwj gnv`š Avj x e\_oĀK| GKB w`Āb cwk`vbi cĀvbgŠx wntmĀe kc\_ tbb gnv`š Avj x e\_oĀ| 1954 mvtj gwj K tMvj vg gnv`š cĀZi Ājv mĀPe t`ĀK B`v`vi wRĀK ce`cwk`vbi MfĀi evbv| ZLb ce`cwk`vbi ivóFvlv evsjv PVB BmĀtZ ivR%bwZK APjve`v PjwQj | B`v`vi wRĀP cĀi i eQi cwk`vbi gnv`š Avj x e\_oĀi gšmfvq BbUwiqi I dĀUqi w`wRqĀbi gšĀi `wqZj cij b Ktib| 1955 mvtj cwk`vbi MfĀi gwj K tMvj vg gnv`š tK kvixi KfvĀe Amy`Zvi t`vnb w`Āq tRv iceĀ G`wĀs MfĀi nb B`v`vi wRĀP cĀi 6 AĀvei 1955 mvtj B`v`vi wRĀP cwk`vbi MfĀi wntmĀe kc\_ tbb| 1955 mvtj i 12 AvM` B`v`vi wRĀP tRv iceĀ cĀvbgŠx gnv`š Avj x e\_oĀKl eiLv`-Ktib| bZb cĀvbgŠx evbv tPšajx gnv`š Avj xĀK| tPšajx gnv`š Avj xĀK mĀ½ wbtq B`v`vi wRĀP cwk`vbi mswavb cĀqĀbi KvR`ii` Ktib Ges cwk`vbtK w`cvej K wntmĀe tNvlYv t`b| 23 gvP`1956 mvtj wZwb cwk`vbi MfĀi tRbtj j t`ĀK cĀg tĀtĀWU nb| 12 tmĀPĀt wZwb cĀvbgŠx tPšajx gnv`š Avj xĀKl eiLv`-Ktib| cwk`vbi bZb cĀvbgŠx wntmĀe ZLb kc\_ tbb tnvĀb knx` tmvni v qv`Āj tmvni v qv`Ā cĀvbgŠx nevi ci ce`cwk`vbi RĀb` A`%bwZK eivĀ evivĀbi DĀ`wM wbtj 17 AĀvei 1957 mvtj tĀtĀWU B`v`vi wRĀP ZĀK c`Z`vĀM eva` Ktib| cwk`vbi bZb cĀvbgŠx wntmĀe kc\_ tbb BmgvBj BeĀnxg PjĀMo| 16 wĀtmĀt 1957 mvtj Zui`\_j wfwĀ<sup>3</sup> nb wĀtĀvR Lvb bĀj wZwb 7 AĀvei 1958 mvtj chŠ`-cwk`vbi cĀvbgŠx wQj b| cwk`vbi ivR%bwZK cwi w`wZi ZLb AvĀiv AebwZ NĀU| 7 AĀvei 1958 mvtj tĀtĀWU mwnRv`v`mq` B`v`vi Avj x wRĀP cwk`vbi Ri`ix AvBb Rvix Ktib| cĀvb mvgwi K AvBb cĀvniK evbv Zvi fvi x Av`vfvRb tmbvcĀvb tRbtj j AvBDe LvbtK| Kwo w`b ci 27 AĀvei 1958 mvtj tmbvcĀvb tRbtj j AvBDe Lv GK i<sup>3</sup>cvZnxb tmbv AfĀj vbi gĀtĀg B`v`vi wRĀK nĀUĀq wbtR cwk`vbi tĀtĀWU nb| B`v`vi wRĀK wZwb j ŪtĀ wbeĀtĀb cĀwv| cwk`vbi bq

gvami cābvgsḡ wctivR Lvb bt̄bi ḡ teMg wfKvi“b t̄bQv b̄p GKRb  
mgyRt̄mēK w̄Q̄t̄j b| Zui b̄vt̄gB XvKvq wfKvi“b t̄bQv b̄p B-ḡ cāZwōZ nq|  
wZwb w̄Q̄t̄j b Rb̄m̄f̄l̄ Āt̄ ÷ ÷ ḡj qvb b̄w̄m̄i K| Zui Avmj b̄vg wf̄f̄±wi qv| 1945  
m̄vt̄j wZwb m̄vi wctivR Lvb b̄p̄t̄K w̄t̄q K̄t̄ib Ges aḡf̄S̄wi Z n̄t̄q Bmj vg ag<sup>Ⓢ</sup>  
M̄h̄b K̄t̄ib| I giv nR c̄j b t̄k̄t̄l wZwb bZb b̄vg t̄bb teMg wfKvi“b t̄bQv b̄p|  
1950 m̄vt̄j wZwb XvKvq wfKvi“b t̄bQv b̄p M̄j f̄i B-ḡ cāZōv K̄t̄ib|  
1969 m̄vt̄j i 25 gvP<sup>Ⓢ</sup>AvBDe Lvb t̄m̄b̄cāvb B̄q̄m̄n̄q̄v L̄v̄t̄bi K̄v̄t̄Q ḡḡZv n-ḡš̄t̄  
K̄īZ eva“ nb| c̄w̄K-ḡbi ZZxq t̄cā̄m̄f̄W̄U w̄nt̄m̄t̄e ḡḡZv M̄h̄b K̄t̄ib t̄R̄b̄v̄t̄j  
B̄q̄m̄n̄q̄v Lvb 25 gvP<sup>Ⓢ</sup>1969 m̄vt̄j | Zvi mḡt̄q̄B evs̄j vt̄`k ḡaxbZv h̄j Ab̄jōZ  
nq| 16 w̄w̄t̄m̄t̄ 1971 m̄vt̄j evs̄j vt̄`k ḡaxb n̄t̄j 20 w̄w̄t̄m̄t̄ 1971 m̄vt̄j  
wZwb R̄j w̄d̄K̄vi Av̄j x f̄f̄Āvi K̄v̄t̄Q ḡḡZv n-ḡš̄t̄ K̄t̄ib| t̄R̄b̄v̄t̄j B̄q̄m̄n̄q̄v L̄v̄t̄bi  
M̄j <sup>Ⓢ</sup>t̄dB̄U w̄Q̄t̄j b m̄y ix AvK̄j xg AvK̄Zvi | Z̄v̄t̄K ejv n̄t̄Zv t̄R̄b̄v̄t̄j i i v̄b̄x|  
ZLb c̄w̄K-ḡbi t̄cā̄m̄f̄W̄U B̄q̄m̄n̄q̄v L̄v̄t̄bi c̄t̄i m̄t̄P̄t̄q ḡḡZvai t̄j v̄K w̄Q̄t̄j b GB  
AvK̄j xg AvK̄Zvi | wZwb Aw̄c̄m̄q̄v b̄v n̄t̄q l miK̄m̄i c̄ūUv̄K̄j t̄c̄t̄Zb| GB  
AvK̄j xg AvK̄Zvi n̄t̄j b eZḡv̄b K̄v̄t̄j i c̄w̄K-ḡbi c̄l̄v̄Z cc ÷ vi d̄K̄t̄i Av̄j g  
I Av`b̄v̄b m̄vḡx̄i b̄v̄b̄x| Avi evs̄j vt̄`k̄i ḡv̄b̄j B̄w̄Zn̄v̄m̄ b̄v t̄R̄t̄b̄B t̄m̄B K̄L̄v̄Z  
ḡn̄j vi b̄Zx Av`b̄v̄b m̄vḡx̄t̄K w̄b̄t̄q K̄t̄Zv̄B b̄v b̄v̄P̄v̄m̄P K̄t̄i Av̄R̄K̄j | K̄x w̄ēP̄T̄  
GB t̄`k, K̄x w̄ēP̄T̄ GB t̄`k̄i ḡv̄b̄j |  
Ck̄v̄t̄bi W̄t̄q̄wi eŪ K̄t̄i t̄īL Aw̄g ev̄M̄v̄t̄b t̄M̄j vg| Av̄ḡvi t̄ḡt̄R b̄b` tēj v  
Ḡt̄m̄t̄Q W̄e w̄b̄t̄Z| iv̄Z t̄`t̄K b̄w̄K Zvi t̄Q̄vU t̄Q̄t̄j Av̄m̄j vt̄ḡi W̄w̄q̄wi qv|  
k̄xZK̄v̄t̄j W̄w̄q̄wi qv n̄t̄j v K̄x K̄t̄i? GB w̄P̄S̄v̄g Av̄ḡvi ḡv̄v̄l ZLb b̄o nev̄i  
t̄R̄v̄M̄vi | h̄v̄evi mḡq tēj v īayW̄ve b̄q P̄vi w̄U b̄v̄īt̄K̄j I w̄b̄j | Avi Av̄ḡv̄t̄K w̄`t̄q  
t̄M̄j j v̄D̄t̄q̄i w̄ēP̄ c̄K̄t̄i i cv̄t̄i bZb ḡw̄Ūt̄Z j v̄M̄v̄t̄b̄vi R̄t̄b` |

22. NwYSō t̄M̄m̄K<sup>Ⓢ</sup>

AvR ep̄evi | AvR w̄PZ̄j ḡv̄ixi n̄vU| hZxb̄t̄K m̄t̄z̄ w̄b̄t̄q B̄ḡvg t̄M̄t̄Q w̄PZ̄j ḡv̄ixi  
n̄v̄t̄U exR avb w̄K̄b̄t̄Z| w̄b̄kv̄t̄bi dig w̄d̄j vt̄ci Uv̄Kv t̄R̄v̄M̄vo K̄īZ exR avb  
w̄ēw̄m̄ Kiv n̄t̄q̄Oj | GLb t̄m̄B exR avb Avevi n̄vU t̄`t̄K w̄K̄b̄t̄Z n̄t̄Q| B̄ḡvt̄gi  
ev̄v̄ KL̄t̄v̄ exR avb w̄ēw̄m̄ K̄īZv̄ b̄v| t̄h̄f̄v̄t̄e cv̄īZv̄ Ab` w̄K̄Qz w̄`t̄q Uv̄Kv  
t̄R̄v̄M̄vi K̄īZv̄| w̄K̄S` B̄ḡvg t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄v w̄ kv̄ b̄v t̄c̄t̄q ZLb exR avb w̄ēw̄m̄ K̄t̄i w̄Q̄j |  
AvR exR b̄v t̄c̄t̄j m̄vḡt̄bi n̄vU Av̄m̄t̄Z Av̄m̄t̄Z ḡv̄w i`w̄K̄t̄q h̄v̄t̄e| ZLb exR  
t̄d̄j v̄l K̄w̄b n̄t̄q h̄v̄t̄e| ex̄t̄R̄i `ḡw̄ōš̄v` ī K̄īZ Av̄m̄g Ck̄v̄t̄bi W̄t̄q̄wi w̄b̄t̄q

em̄| t̄f̄v̄j v NwYSō w̄b̄t̄q Ck̄v̄b Kx w̄j t̄L̄t̄Q t̄`w̄L| Ck̄v̄b w̄j t̄L̄t̄Qñ 12 b̄t̄f̄t̄  
1970 m̄vt̄j G kZw̄āi m̄t̄P̄t̄q f̄q̄s̄Ki NwYSō t̄M̄m̄K<sup>Ⓢ</sup>AvNvZ n̄v̄t̄b evs̄j vt̄`k̄i  
`w̄ḡYv̄Āt̄j i t̄R̄j v t̄f̄v̄j vq| GB NwYS̄t̄oi Av̄l Z̄v̄q ewi kv̄j , cŪq̄vL̄v̄j x, ei , b̄v,  
w̄c̄t̄ivRc̄j , ev̄t̄M̄i n̄vU, L̄j b̄v, m̄vZḡx̄iv, t̄bv̄q̄vL̄v̄j x, K̄aḡj v- K- evRvi , P̄ĀEM̄ḡ I  
c̄v̄eZ<sup>Ⓢ</sup> P̄ĀEM̄ḡt̄gl e`v̄c̄K ḡw̄Z nq| m̄t̄P̄t̄q t̄ēw̄k ḡw̄ZM̄O' nq t̄f̄v̄j v t̄R̄j v| Avi  
t̄f̄v̄j vi ZR̄ḡj x̄b `v̄bv̄q m̄t̄P̄t̄q t̄ēw̄k c̄j q m̄w̄aZ nq| GB NwYS̄t̄o c̄ūq `k  
j v̄L t̄j v̄K c̄ūY n̄v̄i vq| h̄w̄ I m̄i K̄m̄i w̄nt̄m̄e Ab̄j̄v̄q̄x, ḡt̄Zi m̄SL`v aiv nq cūP  
j v̄L|  
c̄k̄iS`-ḡn̄v̄m̄M̄ix̄q Ūl̄iC̄K̄v̄j ÷ ḡ t̄b̄v̄i v `w̄ḡY P̄xb m̄v̄M̄t̄i `ḡ w̄` b Ae`v̄b K̄iv̄i  
ci ḡj q D̄c̄m̄M̄t̄i c̄ūek K̄t̄i 5 b̄t̄f̄t̄ 1970 m̄vt̄j | GB m̄p̄ w̄b̄ḡv̄c̄ūw̄ c̄ieZ̄f̄<sup>Ⓢ</sup>  
mḡt̄q 8 b̄t̄f̄t̄ 1970 m̄vt̄j i m̄K̄v̄t̄j i w̄`t̄K ēf̄z̄v̄c̄m̄M̄t̄i i t̄K̄t̄`<sup>a</sup> Av̄t̄iv ḠK̄U  
w̄b̄ḡv̄t̄ci m̄p̄ō K̄t̄i | Avi ax̄t̄i ax̄t̄i Ḡw̄U D̄Ēi w̄`t̄K AM̄h̄i n̄t̄Z `v̄t̄K| f̄v̄īt̄Zi  
Av̄en̄l q̄v Aw̄a`Bi R̄v̄b̄q th, w̄b̄ḡv̄c̄ūw̄ Av̄t̄iv D̄Ēi AM̄h̄i n̄t̄q 14.5 w̄w̄M̄O  
D̄Ēi Aḡisk Ges 87 w̄w̄M̄Oce<sup>Ⓢ</sup> w̄N̄ḡȳs̄t̄k Ae`v̄b K̄īt̄Q Ges ax̄t̄i ax̄t̄i Ḡw̄U  
NwYS̄t̄o īf̄c w̄b̄t̄q̄| 9 b̄t̄f̄t̄ 1970 m̄vt̄j GB w̄b̄ḡv̄c̄ūw̄ m̄U`v̄ b̄v̄M̄v` c̄ēj  
NwYS̄t̄o īf̄c w̄b̄t̄q̄| t̄m̄B m̄t̄z̄ ep̄ōcv̄Z I ev̄Z̄v̄t̄mi M̄w̄Z̄t̄eM̄ Z̄x̄e` n̄t̄q̄t̄Q| 10  
b̄t̄f̄t̄ Ḡw̄U Av̄t̄iv D̄Ēi AM̄h̄i n̄t̄Z `v̄t̄K| 11 b̄t̄f̄t̄ Ḡw̄U c̄f̄iv̄c̄j̄i Z̄x̄eḡv̄īvi  
NwYS̄t̄o īf̄c t̄b̄q|  
ēf̄z̄v̄c̄m̄M̄t̄i m̄p̄ GB NwYS̄ōw̄U ax̄t̄i ax̄t̄i D̄Ēi AM̄h̄i n̄t̄Z `v̄t̄K| f̄v̄īt̄Zi `̄`  
B̄īūQ̄vb t̄ḡt̄Ūt̄j w̄RK̄v̄j w̄W̄c̄v̄UḡḡU ev̄ Av̄BḠḡw̄-i IB Av̄en̄l q̄vi c̄ēf̄v̄t̄l  
b̄R̄i`v̄ix K̄t̄i Av̄t̄ḡwi K̄vi `̄` R̄t̄q̄U Uv̄B̄d̄b I q̄w̄b̄<sup>Ⓢ</sup> t̄m̄v̄i ev̄ t̄R̄ūw̄h̄ēḡm̄|  
Z̄v̄iv GB NwYS̄t̄oi M̄w̄Z̄t̄eM̄ ḡv̄c̄vi t̄P̄ōv̄ K̄t̄i | m̄w̄c̄d̄i w̄m̄āūmb t̄`j Ab̄j̄v̄q̄x,  
ēf̄z̄v̄c̄m̄M̄t̄i m̄p̄ IB NwYS̄ōw̄U M̄w̄Z̄t̄eM̄ N̄Ēv̄q c̄ūq 185 w̄K̄t̄j w̄ḡŪvi t̄`t̄K 215  
w̄K̄t̄j w̄ḡŪvi | IB NwYS̄t̄oi t̄K̄t̄`<sup>a</sup> ev̄Z̄v̄t̄mi m̄t̄ēP̄P̄ M̄w̄Z̄t̄eM̄ N̄Ēv̄q 966  
w̄K̄t̄j w̄ḡŪvi | Av̄t̄ḡwi K̄v̄t̄` i m̄w̄c̄d̄i w̄m̄āūmb t̄`t̄j i w̄nt̄m̄e Ab̄j̄v̄q̄x, Ḡw̄U ZLb 3  
ḡv̄īvi t̄n̄w̄īt̄K̄b NwYSō|  
12 b̄t̄f̄t̄ 1970 m̄vt̄j i m̄U`v̄q NwYS̄ōw̄U evs̄j vt̄`k̄i t̄f̄v̄j v I f̄v̄īt̄Zi  
c̄ūḡgēz̄ D̄c̄K̄t̄j Av̄N̄vZ n̄v̄t̄b| IB mḡq ēf̄z̄v̄c̄m̄M̄t̄i w̄Q̄j c̄ēj f̄iv̄ t̄R̄v̄q̄vi |  
t̄h̄ K̄v̄īY Ḡw̄U Av̄t̄iv k̄w̄<sup>3</sup>kv̄j x n̄t̄q 5 ḡv̄īvi t̄n̄w̄īt̄K̄b NwYS̄t̄o īf̄c t̄b̄q|  
NwYS̄ōw̄U M̄w̄Z̄t̄eM̄ ZLb N̄Ēv̄q 215 w̄K̄t̄j w̄ḡŪvi t̄`t̄K 285 w̄K̄t̄j w̄ḡŪvi | t̄M̄Ūv̄  
t̄f̄v̄j v t̄R̄j v̄q Ḡw̄U c̄j̄ q̄s̄K̄v̄ix āYsm̄ j̄x̄j v m̄p̄ō K̄t̄i | `v̄f̄w̄ēK t̄R̄v̄q̄v̄i i Z̄j v̄b̄q̄  
40 d̄ū t̄`t̄K 60 d̄ū D`PZ̄vi R̄t̄j v`Q̄p̄m̄ t̄M̄Ūv̄ t̄f̄v̄j v t̄R̄j v ZLb c̄ēj c̄w̄bi

wbtp Pvcv cti | miv ivZ cŋ q aŷsm j xj v Pwj tq axti axti Gw DEti AMŋi  
ntZ \_vtK| Avi evZvtmi MwZteM ZLb KgZ \_vtK|  
13 btfaf `pj bWv` Gu NEvq 100 gvBj tetM fviZi AvMi Zj vi `wŋY  
`wŋY-ceŋAj i Dci AvNvZ nvtb| Avi IB w`b mU`vq Gu fviZi Avmtgi  
`wŋYv`Aj wMtq `pŋ nŋq hvq| tMvUv tfvj v tRj vq ZLb Pvi w`K i ayj vk Avi  
jvk| tfvj v NwSow GB kZw`i metPiq eo aŷsmvZK NwSo| miKwi  
wntme Abhvqx, i aytfvj vi ZgRv b \_vbvq gvi v hvq GK j vL 67 nvRvi tj vK|  
Avi tMvUv evsj vt`tk GB msL`v 5 j vL| wKŠ` cŋ`ŋ `kŋ Avi tfvj vi `vbvq  
RweZ tj vK`i wntme Abhvqx, gZi msL`v Kgctŋ 10 j vL|  
Avgvi tmtRv t`ei AvdRvtj i kŋ i Avi GKgv m`ŋU gUz IB NwS`toi mgq  
tfvj vq wŋtj b| NwS`toi cŋq cuP gym cti Zui v Avgv` i emotZ teovZ  
Avfmb| Avgvi tmtRv t`ei AvdRvj Avi Zvi `x j vBj xŋi cŋg mŠwb AvRvt` i  
Rbŋ Dcj tŋ` Zui v teovZ GtmtQb| AvRvt` i Rbŋ 7 dvēp Avi Avgvi Ckvtbi  
Rbŋ 8 `ekvL| AvRvt` i bvbv, bvbv, gUz gvgv Avi tQvU Ljv Rŋj Lv Avgv` i  
emotZ teovZ GtmtQb| ZLb gUz tfvj vi NwS`toi tmB ivZi K\_v tkvvtj v  
Avgv` i | Kxfvte tmsfvM`utg Zui v evc-cŋ `ŋRtbB tetP tMtj b gUz ej tZ  
j vMtj v tmB K\_vN Avcv, tLv vZj vi B`Ovq tgviv evBPv tMwQ| Ggp So Rxeŋb  
Avi t`wL bvB| Avmgyb mgvb GK GKUv tXD AvBtZ j vMtj v| gŋ Avi tgv  
GK eUz tZvZv AmQj vg evRvti | ev`j evotZ t`BLv tgviv evelRvtbi tLwR  
wbZ tMwQ evBti | tnqti tKv l vL LŋRv cvBbv| tnq tŠKv j Bqv KB tMtQ Rwb  
bv| evZvtmi j ŋY Lvi v| eo So nBte eBj v gŋb nBtj v|  
evelRvtbi tKv\_vl bv cvBqv tgviv tZvZvtMv emotZ wMqv Avkŋ j BwQ| tZvZvtMv  
emoi mevB M`vtQ teovBtZ| gŋ Avi tZvZv cŋ`tg Nŋi i gvPvq `vb j BwQ|  
tnBLvtbi tUKtZ cwiv bv| cwibZ Wŋeŷ hvBtZtQ me| tnici tgviv  
cvWZtbi Dcti Avkŋ j Bj vg| tnqv Kx Kgy Avcv| tnBLvtbi tUKtZ cwiv bv|  
cwibZ gŋb nq fmvBqv j Bqv hvBte| gŋ KBj vg, tZvZv evPtZ nBtj Nŋi i  
wUv Qwv`bv j vMte| bBtj GBnvb gBiv cBPv \_vKg| tnB S`toi gŋa` tZvZv  
Avi gŋ vgv v`tnMv Nŋi i wUv QwvBj vg|  
wUv QwvBqv tgviv Nŋi i Pvtj Avkŋ wUv| wKŠ` evZvtmi tZvt tUKtZ cwiv bv|  
wUvbi gUKvi j tM th Avov IBWv aBiv tgviv ZLb tSj tZ AmQ| GK GKUv  
tXD Avtm Avi tgviv fwe GB evS fmvB j Bqv hvq| temŋŋY Avgiv IB  
gUKvq tUKtZ cvj vg bv| GgubZ Agvek`vi ivBZ nBtj Kx nte| Pvi w`K  
dKdKv Rj v| memKQt` tnvb hvq| Gt`ti w`tbi tej vi gZv Avtj v| evPtbi

Avkv ZLb Avi bvB| th tKvtbv mgq tXD AvBmv tgvMv fmvBqv j Bqv hvBte|  
Pvi w`K t`BLv gŋb nBtj v GB evS tKqvZ|  
Avcv, tKqvZi w`b th Kx nBte tnqv gŋ GLb evS| hLb evSj vg wUvbi  
gUKvq Avi tUtkv hvBZ bv ZLb Avgiv muZvi w`j vg| Avj w`i Kx Kz i Z!  
wKQŋY muZvti i ci gŋ GKUv bvtKj MtQi Wj cvBj vg| Pvi w`K ZLb  
Nŋi i Pvtj i wUv QBUv hvBtZ j vMtj v| GKUv wUv AvBmv j vMtj B Avi evPtB  
j vMtZv bv| gŋ bvtKj MtQi WMvq SBj v tZvZvti LŋRwQ| Avcv, Agb `k`  
thtbv cv`extZ KvDti t`LtZ bv nq| tZvZvtMv Nŋi i wUv QBUv AvBmv tZvZv  
Dci citj v| tZvZv Avi muZvi KvUz cvitj v bv| tKv`vq th tnqti fmvBqv  
wbqv tMtQ tLv`v gvj g|  
gŋ IB bvtKj MtQi Wmvi gŋa`B Avkŋ j BwQ| tLv`vZj vti KBwQ evP gvi  
GBnvbB \_vKg| Zvi ci miv ivZ th tKgtb M`vtQ gŋ KBtZ cv`g bv, Avcv|  
Avj vq evPtBtQ| bBtj Ggp KBiv tKD evPtZ cvitj v| IB bvtKj MtQi  
Wmvi gŋa` gŋ teutmi gZv cBiv wj vg| evelRv tKvti tK AvBmv K`vgtb th  
Avgv` t`Ltj v gŋ KBtZ cv`g bv| evelRv tgviv MvQ t`tk bvgvqv tŠKvq  
wbqv tMtj b| GLtbv IB S`toi K\_v gŋb AvBtj Avi tZvZv K\_v gŋb cotj gŋ  
tPtŋ AvUvi t`wL, Avcv| ci w`b evelRv tgviv j Bqv `tŋKwM i l bv nBtj b|  
Zvi ci t`tk GB GK gym Awg weQvqv, Avcv|

23. 1970-Gi mvavi Y wbePb

AvR Bwi avb j vMvtb vi i` nte| w`k Rb Kvgj v tbl qv nŋtQ| mKj t`tk  
Bgvg gvtV Zvt` i wŋtq e`-t Awg ti vt` etm etm Ckvtbi Wtqwi LjUtg LjUtg  
covQ| Ckvb Gevi wj tLtQ wbePb i Lei | Avgvi gŋb cotj v 1970 mtj i IB  
wbePb Awg| tŠKvq tfvU t`evi Rtb` ga` embqvix cŋBgvwi B`dŋ j vBtb  
`wotqUj vg| tmB wbePb eŋeUai tŠKv wecj tfvU weRqv nŋtqUj | Zvi ci  
ivR`wZK Uvvtcvtbi ci hŋ` i i nŋtqUj | Ckvb wj tLtQ NwSo cieZŋ  
`ŋhM e`-vcbvq Bqvqv Lvbi mvgwi K mi Kvi e`vcK fite e`\_ŋq| eŋeUai  
tkL gŋRte tZŋZ| Avl qvgx j xM wbePb cŋv vbvq tmB me e`\_Zv Ztj aivi  
cvkvcwK Rbgŋb GB cŋve tŋtZ mŋg nq th, cwK`wbtk tfvU gva`tg  
GB Ae`-vcbvi Reve w`tZ nte| Rbgŋb ZLb mvgwi K RvSŋ, miKwi  
Awdmvi, cvj k e`-vi Dci Pig AmŋSŋ weivR Ki wQj | 7 wŋtm` 1970

მუქი იმეფებ RbMY ZvB GKK ფიქსი Avl qvqx j xM tK fVU w` tQ weRq wbowDZ Kti |

cmK`vbi RvZxq cwi l` tgvU 300 wU Avmb | Gi gta` RbmsL`vi wfiE`Z 162 wU Avmb ce`cmK`vbi Rtb` Ges 138 wU Avmb ciDg cmK`vbi Rtb` eivl | tkL gyRei tbZZyaxb Avl qvqx j xM ce`cmK`vbi 160 wU Avmb weRqx nq | GQovon wciwMcDi GKRb l` ZS; GKRb cD`P weRqx nb | Rj wdkvi Avj x f`Evi tbZZyaxb cmK`vbi wccj m cml`ciDg cmK`vbi 81 wU Avmb weRqx nq | GQovon wGgGj (KvBDg) 9 wU Avmb, wGgGj (Kbtfbkvb) 7 wU Avmb, RvqvZ Dj vgtq Bmj vg 7 wU Avmb, gvi KwR RvqvZ Dj vgtq cmK`vbi 7 wU Avmb, b`vkbvj Avl qvqx cml`ciDg (I qj x) 6 wU Avmb, RvqvZ Bmj vgx 4 wU Avmb, wGgGj (KvDwYj) 2 wU Avmb l` ZS; cD`P 15 wU Avmb Rqj rf Ktib | GKK ფიქსი Avl qvqx j xM meEpr `j wntmte RvZxq cwi l` msl`wmi oZv j vf Kti |

cmK`vbi cD`P`wkK cwi l` ce`cmK`vbi 300 wU Avmb Ges ciDg cmK`vbi 300 wU Avmb | cD`P`wkK cwi l` wbePtb ce`cmK`vbi 300 Avmbi gta` Avl qvqx j xM 288 wU Avmb weRqx nq | GQovon `ZS; cD`P 7 wU Avmb, wciwMc 2 wU Avmb, wGgGj (Kbtfbkvb) 1wU, b`vkbvj Avl qvqx cml`ciDg (I qj x) 1 wU l` RvqvZ Bmj vgx 1wU Avmb weRqx nq | Ab`w`tK ciDg cmK`vbi cmK`vbi wccj m cml`ciDg 144 wU Avmb weRqx nq | GQovon `ZS; cD`P 53 wU Avmb, wGgGj (KvBDg) 24 wU Avmb, wGgGj (Kbtfbkvb) 21 wU Avmb, b`vkbvj Avl qvqx cml`ciDg (I qj x) 21 wU Avmb, gvi KwR RvqvZ Dj vgtq cmK`vbi 11 wU Avmb, RvqvZ Dj vgtq Bmj vg 8 wU Avmb, wGgGj (KvDwYj) 8 wU Avmb, wciwMc 4 wU Avmb, RvqvZ Bmj vgx 3 wU Avmb l` Ab`vb` `j 3 wU Avmb weRqx nq |

wbePbx dj vdtj RvZxq cwi l` l` cD`P`wkK cwi l` Avl qvqx j xM wbi`k`f`vte weRq j vf Kti | msweavb Abjvqx Avl qvqx j xM mi Kvi MvB Kivi K\_v | Avi Avl qvqx j xM tbZv tkL gyRe nteb cmK`vbi c`vbgSx | wKs` cmK`vbi wccj m cml`ciDg tbZv Rj wdkvi Avj x f`Evi ZvZ ivRx bb | wZvb dgj`v` t`j b` B` cmK`vbi Rtb` `BRb c`vbgSx wbePb Kiv trvK | GQovon f`Evi 6 `dv`vex t`gtb wbtZi ZLb A`Kvi Ktib | 3 gyP`1971 მუქი tkL gyRe l` f`Evi XvKvq t`c`m`w`u Bqwnq Lv`bi m`z`v`v`K emtj b | wKs` Avtj vPbv t`f`0 t`m`j v | tkL gyRe t`ke`v`cx ni Zv`j i WvK w`tj b | 7 gyP`1971 მუქი tkL gyRe XvKvi t`m`Kv`m`gq`v`b 10 j vL evOwj i Dcw`wZtZ Zui HwZnwmK f`v`Y w`tj b |

wZvb HwZnwmK 6 `dvi m`z` Avtiv 4 wU `dv`thM Kitj b Ges ej tj b me `vex gvbv ntj 25 gyP`b`vkbvj A`v`m`m`j i wguUstq emteb | bZb 4 wU `vex ntj vN 1. Awej t`a`gvk`f` j 0 Ztj wbtZ nte, 2. Awej t`a`tm`b`v` i e`v`v`K w`v`i`q wbtZ nte, 3. G chS`-Av`v`j`b wbnZt` i Rtb` Z`S`-KitZ nte Ges wbnZt` i cwi ev`i i Rtb` DchP` q`wZciY w`tZ nte Ges 4. 25 gyP`b`vkbvj A`v`m`m`j wguUs Abpvtbi AvtMB wbePZ MY cD`Zv`w`at` i Kv`0 q`lgZv n`v`S`-KitZ nte | e`z`e`U`i Zui f`v`Y t`kl Ktib GKwU w`t`kl t`g`m`t`Ri gva`tg | Gev`ii msM`g Avgt` i gy`3 i msM`g | Gev`ii msM`g Avgt` i `v`x`v`Zvi msM`g | Rq evs j v | e`z`e`U`i l`B HwZnwmK f`v`Y m`Kj evOwj t`K `v`x`v`Zvi Rtb` R`v`b giY h`K KitZ Ges me a`t`bi Z`v`M `Kvi Kivi Rtb` gv`b`m`K`f`v`te cD`Z Kti`U`j | t`M`v`U` ce`cmK`vbi ZLb t`h`b`v` GKUv cwi evi | t`m`B cwi ev`i i KZP`t`K gyRe | wZvb hv etj`q`b t`h`f`v`te etj`q`b t`m`f`v`te mevB Zv Kivi Rtb` m`a`u`Y`cD`Z | Avmtj 7 gyP`i m`t`Kv`m`B e`z`e`U`i evs j v`t`k`i `v`x`v`Zv t`N`v`Y Kti`U`j b | Avi t`m`B g`t`S` t`M`v`U` evOwj RvZx ZLb Nti Nti cD`Z | evs j v`t`k`K `v`x`v`Zvi Rtb` |

10 t`\_t`K 13 gyP`cmK`vbi m`Kj AvS`R`w`Z`K d`v`BU emZj Kiv ntj v | ciDg cmK`vbi t`\_t`K w`v`f`j t`w`m` t`m`b`v`w`n`b`x`i m`m`t`i mi Kwi t`c`m`Avi b`v`tg XvKv Avbv ntj v | Ggvf` `v`Z b`v`t`gi cmK`v`b`x` GKwU h`K Rv`v`R t`M`j`v`v`i` `Avi t`b`S`t`m`b`v` i w`b`q` P`A`M`g t`c`b`O`v`t`j v | P`A`M`g e`v`i` ZLb evOwj KgP`v`x, KgR`Z`P` l` Lvj`v`m`x`iv Rv`v`R Lvj`v`m` Kitz AcviM`Zv c`K`v`K Kitj v | ce`cmK`vbi ivB`td`j`t`m`i evOwj `m`b`iv ZLb Av`v`v`j` bi Z evOwj t`b`S` KgP`v`x` i Dci` \_`uj Kivi w`b`t`R Agv`b` Kitj v | GB w`b`q` ZLb cmK`v`b`x` `m`b`t`i m`z` evOwj `m`b`t`i evK`-w`E`v` Ggb w`K` \_`uj` w`v`bgq` ntj v | GuU evs j v`t`k`i `v`x`v`Zv Av`v`v`j` t`b` `B` c`t`q`i cD`g Avb`p`w`b`K` \_`uj` w`v`bg`t`q`i NUbv |

Ckv`b`i W`v`q`w`i c`to` g`b` coj Ckv`b`i e`v`i K\_v | l`B wbePtb Ckv`b`i e`v`v` e`z`e`U`i w`c`i`v`R`c`j G`j`v`K`v`q` wbePbx cD`vi P`j`v`K`v`j`x` m`g`t`q` t`Z`i`v` w`b` e`z`e`U`i m`z` w`Q`j b | w`j`w`K`t`m`i e`v`v` Ave`m` m`v`E`v`i t`P`q`v`i`g`v`b, c`f`v`l` g`R`g`v`i, AbS`-g`R`g`v`i, g`b`v`v`b`v`\_g`R`g`v`i, g`t`v`v`v`b`v`\_g`E`j, t`h`v`t`M`k` n`j`v`i` Avi Ckv`b`i e`v`v` t`m`B m`g`q` e`z`e`U`i m`z` w`Q`j b | t`m`B me M`i` c`t`i` K`t`Z`v`e`i` t`h`i`t`b`w`Q` | AvR t`m`B gv`b`j` \_`t`j`v`i` A`b`t`K`B` Avi R`w`e`Z` t`b` | Ckv`b`i W`v`q`w`i e`U` K`t`i` Aw`g` Ckv`b`i e`v`v`i Ke`t`i`i` w`t`K` t`n`U` t`M`j`v`g` | `w`q`Y` cvkUv R`z`j` n`t`q` Av`t`Q` | l`B m`g`q` B`g`v`g` e`w`o`t`Z` X`K`t`j`v` | B`g`v`g`t`K` e`j`j`v`g, t`Z`v`i`v` Kei `v`b`U`v`l` GKU`v`c`w`i`v`i`

Ki tZ cwi m bv | Cgvg m½ m½ Avgvi tQvU t`eti i tQvU tQtj wi cbtK t`tL  
ejj, AvR tMmtj i AvtM Avgiv Kei tLjv cwi `vi Kie | ZB AvRmi Avi  
bwmittK ewj m | Avi AvgvK ejj, AvR `wY mvBW j vMvbn ntq hvte |  
Avgvi kji Avi `B kji moi KeiUv evavbv | evavbv Kei i cWog cvtk Avt v  
Afbk tjt v Kei | cUtg GKUv Kei i RvqMv tQto Avgvi tmRv t`eti i  
Kei | Zvici Avgvi Rtb` RvqMv tittL Ckvtbi eveli Kei | Zv`i cvtqi w`tK  
Avgvi Fkvtbi Kei | Zvi evgcvtk Bgvgti cUg tQtj Bfvvbi Kei | BDbyn  
emoZ Gtm cUqB Kei `vb evavbv i K\_v tZvtj | wKs` liv Kte th Kei  
evavte tKD Zv Rvfb bv | AvgvK PzPvc t`tL wicb Kei `vb cwi `vi Ki tZ  
i i` Ki tjt v | Ni t`tK Nti Gtm Bvgv l i i` Ki tjt v | Avgv PzPvc `wotq t`i  
Kei cwi `vi Kivi KivR t`tL tZ\_vKj vg |

24. KtqKw PivAj`Ki nZ`vKvE cñ½

AvR Avgvi tgrv tqtq i Zv GtmQ I i eo tqtqi Rvgv vbtq | tMvUv emoZ  
ZvB gvQ aivi Drme | wKQY gvQ aiv t`tL Avgvi Lp KvS-j vMj | Nti Gtm  
PzPvc etm AvwQ | Ckvtbi K\_v gtb coj | Ckvb emoZ\_vKtj AvR I gvQ  
aivq tbZz; w`tZv | CkvtbK th Avgv KtZv wgm Kwi Zv Avi tKD Rvfb bv |  
Avgv Ckvtbi Wvtqwi Ltj cotZ\_vwK | PivAj`Ki KtqKw nZ`vKvE cñ½ Ckvb  
Kx wj tLQ t`wL | Ckvb wj tLQÑ

K. gnvZv MvUx nZ`vKvE

gnvZv MvUxK nZ`v Kivi Rtb` bv\_jvg MWtmi mvZ m`tm i `j tgvU cuPevi  
tPov Pwj tqwQj | 1934 mtj i 25 Rb fvitzi cvb kni i Ki tcvtkvb  
AvwUvi qvtg e³Zv t`evi Rtb` gnvZv MvUx Zvi `x Kv`eP MvUx mn Mwo thvM  
mfv`tj hwrQtj b | ttm ZLb `Buv Mwo | cUg MwoZ cvb wgdwbmcj  
Ki tcvtkvtbi wPd Avdmvi, `BRb cvj k l Ab`vb` mvZ Rb | wZxq MwoZ  
gnvZv MvUx I Zvi `x Kv`eP MvUx | cUg MwoUv AvwUvi qvg PEti Avmv gvTB  
tmLvtb GKUv tevgv tQron nq | tevgwU Mwoi Lp KvQ vetUwi Z nq | ZLtbv  
gnvZv MvUxi Mwo AvwUvi qvg PEti tcvQvqb | IB tevgv nvgjvq cvb  
wgdwbmcj Ki tcvtkvtbi wPd Avdmvi, `BRb cvj k l Ab`vb` mvZ Rb  
gvivZKfvt AvnZ nb | IB tevgv nvgjvi Nubvi `vq tKD `xKvi Ktiwb |  
cvj k l IB tevgv nvgjv t`tK KvDtk tMbtZvi Ki tZ cvtibo | gnvZv MvUxi

e`w³MZ tmtUwi c`wi jvj bqv i Rvrbv th, mwK cwi Ki bv l mgšqnxvZvi  
Kvi tY nvgj wU ZLb e`\_hqtqQj |

1944 mtj i tg gvm | Wv³vti i cvgtk`gnvZv MvUxK AvMv Lv b c`vtj m tRj  
t`tK cAMvb tRtj UvYdvi Kiv ntqtQ | Kvi Y wZvb g`vtj wiqv Avmvs-  
ntqtQjt b | cAMvb tRtj cvb0i Lp KvQvKwQ GKUv cvnwv t`-kvb | cAMvb  
t`-kvb MvUxRx `xj Kk evstj vtZ DVtj b | IB mgq 15 t`tK 21 Rtb i GKU  
Zi`Y hptKi `j MvUxRxi Ae`vb m`utK`Av`vR Kivi tPov Pjv vb | b\_jvg  
webvtqK MWtm IB `tj i tbZv | mU`v cU`vvi mgq IB `j wU cU`v Kt`q XktZ  
tPov Ki tjt v | b\_jvg MWtmi nvtZ ZLb GKUv W`vvi wQj | Zviv ZLb MvUxi  
wei`x weifbetk`wvb w`wQj | gnvZv MvUx ZLb mU`vtj Ri gvj K gv b ksKi  
cftvwnZ I gnvvtj kti i KstMn tbZv wv. wejvti `i`Rx Oviv tevZ wQtj b |  
b\_jvtgi `j wU IB Kt`q c0ek Ki tZ ZLb e`\_hqt | cieZ`Z Kvcj Kvgkvtbi  
KvtQ Afbk bvj k Kti wQtj b th, gv b ksKi cftvwnZ I wv. wejvti `i`Rx  
gnvZv MvUxK nZ`v Kivi Rtb` GKUv KvimvRx Kti wQtj b | wKs` Dchp  
c0vYcti i Afvte Kvcj Kvgkb tmB AvfthvM evZj Kti w`tqQj | Kvi Y, IB  
mgq KstMmi Afbk tbZvKgp Ges MvUxi Afbk KvtQi tbZviv Nubv`tj  
Abcv`Z wQtj b |

1944 mtj i 9 tmtP`at | gnvZv MvUx ZLb tgvnv` Avj x wRbun0i m½  
Avtj vPbv `evK Kiteb | Zv`i IB Avtj vPbv Rb` 14 w`b avh`Kiv ntqtQ |  
IB Avtj vPbv Ki tZ gnvZv MvUx tmevMog Avktj t`tK gvfB hwrQtj b | ct\_  
MvUxRtK GK`j w`y Avf`vj bKvix\_vgvtj b | Zviv MvUxRtK wRbun0i m½  
Avtj vPbv Ki tZ w`tZ Pvq bv | Avktgi tm`Ov`meKiv IB Avf`vj bKvix`i  
MvZtva Ki tjt v | IB Avf`vj bKvix`i gta` Avevtiv bv\_jvg MWtm0K mevB  
W`vvi nvtZ tkwvb w`tZ t`Ljt v | cvj k ZLb b\_jvtgi nvtZ W`vvi t`tL  
tRvK Kti etj wQj, I tn evj K, Zvg tKb evcRtK nZ`v Ki tZ Pvl? GB  
KvtRi Rb` exi mvfvi Kivi tZv AvtQB | IB mgq Avf`vj bKvixiv Kvtjv  
cZvKvI bvoQj |

20 Rvbgwvi 1948 mvj | g`bjvj cvlqv, ksKi wKmZvBqv, wMv`at evR, we0z  
Kvi Kvti, tMcvj MWtm, bv\_jvg MWtm I bviqb AvctU wgtj w`j#Z weijv  
fetb nvgjv Pjv vb | weijv fetb ZLb gnvZv MvUx I tnvmb knx`  
tmvni v q`PwglS Ki wQtj b | g`bjvj cvlqv I we0z Kvi Kvti Ovov evKx mevB  
ZLb weijv fetb GKUv U`w i wQtb Avovj ntq c0ek Kti tQb | g`bjvj  
cvlqv ZLb weijv fetbi wBfvi QuivgtK Abtva Ki wQtj b th, wZvb tQb





tj vKmfv I weavbmfvq Zgjj weZK<sup>©</sup> tV| MvÜxRx nZ'v gvgj v wbtq Zgjj weZK<sup>©</sup>  
PjvKvtj RbZvi Pvc ḥvóḡšj j Rvixvj b` ZLb fviZi mpcḡ tKvU<sup>®</sup>  
mmbqi G'Wf'f'f'KU tMvcj ḥfc cWKtK w`tq GK m`m` weikó Z`š-Kugul  
MvB Ktib| Avi MvÜxRx nZ'v gvgj vi Z`š-wi'cvU<sup>®</sup> wZb gvtmi gta` w`tZ  
wb`R t`lqv nq| wKš' tMvcj ḥfc cWKtK ZLb tK`ḡq miKvti gšj I  
wgtmšix ivtR'i Mfḡi Kiv ntj 21 bt'f'f' 1966 mvtj bZb Z`š-Kugul  
cāvb Kiv nq mpcḡ tKvU<sup>®</sup> mteK wePvi cWZ Rxeb Kvcj tK|  
MvÜxRx nZ'v gvgj vi Dci wZb eQi Kvr tkł 30 tm'p'f' 1969 mvtj Rxeb  
Kvcj Zui Z`š-wi'cvU<sup>®</sup> Rgv t`b| Kvcj Kvgk'bi wi'cvU<sup>®</sup> 101 Rb m'v'xi  
e<sup>3e</sup> m'v'v'j Z 407wU WKtqUm fviZi tK`ḡq miKvi I gnvi vó'ivR` miKvi  
GKmt½ cKvk Kti| Gi AvtM webtqK Wtgv`i m'f'vi Kvi tK Av`vgrtb  
wbeḡtb cvVt'bv nq| 24 tde'qmi 1966 m'f'vi Kvi Av`vgrtb tRtj AvZ'v  
Ktib| wKš' AvR chš-gnvZ'w MvÜx nZ'v cwi Kibvi gj tnvZv tK Zv aiv  
tQvqi evBti B t`tK tMj |

L. tKl gyRe nZ'vKvÉ

15 AvM ÷ 1975 muj, i'p'v'v' i cḡg cḡi | Nvci Kuvq ZLb ga'ivZ wZbUv|  
evsj v`k tmbvewbxi wKoz weḡjā m`m` cjvZb wegybe`ḥi RvZxq c'v'v'W  
MÖtÜ wguj Z ntj v| wgt'v' i tcm'w'U Avt'bvqi m'v'Z evsj v`tki tcm'w'U  
tKl gyRetK wKoz U'vsK Dcnvi w`tqQ'tj b| tmB i'f'Qv U'vst'Ki gnov  
Dcj t'ḡ| GB wgujS| m'v'v'Y mb'iv ZvB Rvbt'Zv| tmbvewbxi KtqKRb  
mmbqi Avdmi Ovov Avmj D'f'k` tKD Rv'bv| Avav NEvi wgujS Kti Zv v  
U'vsK Avi fvi x A`gn wZb fvtM f'vM ntj v| GKwU `j AMñi ntj v avbgwÉi  
32 b'f'v' i w`tK| thLv'tb tcm'w'U ežeÜz tKl gyRej i ngvb emevm Ktib|  
tmbv'v' i GKwU `j AMñi ntj v avbgwÉtZ tKl dRj j nK gwöi evmvi w`tK|  
Avt'v' Kiv tmbv `j AMñi ntj v Ave`j ie tkiwbqet'Zi evmvi w`tK|  
t'f'vi 5Uv| ivó'v'Zi evm'f'v' MvW<sup>®</sup> i wDwU e`j | MvW<sup>®</sup> ej tZ KtqKRb w` bU  
w` h<sup>3</sup> c'v' k m`m`| bZb MvW<sup>®</sup> v ZLb cZvKv ÷`v'Ü cZvKv D'Évj t'v`-  
wK tmB gnjZ<sup>®</sup> t'gRi kidj nK Wwjj tgi t'vZ<sup>®</sup> tmbvewbxi GKwU `j  
ežeÜz evm'v' cḡek Kitz w'v'v' ḡwvYK evMveZÉv| KtqK wgu'v'Ui gta` c'v' k  
m`m'iv AvZ'ngc<sup>®</sup> Ktib| wbt'Pi GB NUBvi k'ā Ng f'v'0 wZb Zjvq  
Ae`vbi Z ežeÜz eo tQj tKl Kvg'v'j i | tKl Kvg'v'j wbt'P Gtm Rvbt'Z Pvb

Kx ntq'Q? tmbv m`m'iv gnjZ<sup>®</sup> Kvg'v'j tK `wj Kti nZ'v Kti | tUw t'v'tb GB  
Lei Dc'ti ežeÜz Rv'bv Zui cvt'm'bvj tm'p'Uwvi gwvZj Bmj v'g|  
ežeÜz ZLb t'v'b Ktib Zui met'p'q wek`-eÜz cḡ<sup>3b</sup> cāvb'gšj ZvRD'v  
Avnt'ḡ tK| ZvRD'v Avnt'ḡ i tUw t'v'b jvBb ZLb wew'Qb<sup>®</sup> ežeÜz ZLb  
t'v'b Ktib tmbv'cāvb tK.Gg. kwdDj w'v'K| tmbv m`m'iv nvgj v w'v'q  
kwdDj w'v' ZL'v wKOB Rv't'bv bv| tmbv m`m'iv ZLb ežeÜz wbt'P t'v'g  
Avmvi Rb` evi evi wPrKvi KivQj | ežeÜz ZLb t'v'b Ktib Zui wv'K'v'v'U wPd  
Ktb<sup>®</sup> Rvgj D'v' Avnt'ḡ tK| Ktb<sup>®</sup> Rvgj ZLb ežeÜz evmvi D'f' t'k`  
wbt'R Mvvo Pwjj t'q i l'bv t`b| ežeÜz ZLb t'v'tb K`v etj b fviZi cāvb'gšj  
kt'gZx Bw`iv MvÜxi mt½| Bw`iv MvÜx ZLb cieZ<sup>®</sup> Ae`v e'f'S Avevi Rvbt'Z  
etj b, h'v'Z wZv fvi Zxq Gvvi t'v'm'K gvP'Kiv'Z cv't' b|  
IB mgt'q tKl dRj j nK gwö Ges Ave`j ie tkiwbqet'Zi evmvi t`tK  
ežeÜz t'v'tb Rvbt'bv nq th, Zv'v' evm'v' tmbvewbxi m`m'iv Avm'v'Y  
Kti tQ| ežeÜz ZLb eš'Z t'v't'Qb GUv w'v'Qb eo ai'v'v' tKv't'v' Acv't' kvb|  
wZv ZLb tmbv'cāvb kwdDj w'v'K tmbv cvVt'bv wbt' R t`b| kwdDj w'v' ZLb  
Avng<sup>®</sup> Pd Ae`v v'v' wRqv'K t'v'b Ktib| wRqv ZLb AvKv t`tK c't'Qb Ggb  
fve t`w'v' P'c t'g'v' v'v'Kb| kwdDj w'v' Av'v'v' w'v'v'U cāvb'v' i t'v'b Kitz  
v'v'Kb| wKš' KivD'K tmbv g'v' Kivi wbt' R w`tj b bv| mevB'K i'ay t'v'tb  
AeMZ Kiv'tj b th ivó'v'Zi ewot'Z nvgj v ntq'Q| Amnvq ežeÜz ZLb evi evi  
kwdDj w'v'K t'v'b Kti tKv't'v' wKbviv bv t'v'q wbt'RB D'v' v'v' wbt'j b weḡj-  
tmbv'v' i mt½ K`v ej t'v'b| GB mgq ežeÜz ewoi tUw t'v'b jvBb' wew'Qbe  
Kiv ntj v|  
Wwjj g'v' i `j wU ZLb t'v'Zj vi wv'v'Z `wot'q| Zv v ežeÜz t'v'g Avmvi Rb`  
evi evi Zv'v'v' w`v'Qb| IB mgq ežeÜz ewoi tM'U U'vsK wbt'q nviRi ntj b  
Ktb<sup>®</sup> v'v' dvi`K ingvb| wZv Wwjj g'v'K t'v'K Rvbt'Z P'v't'j b G'Zv t`ix  
Kx'v'v' Wwjj g Rvbt'j b, m'vi, ežeÜz B'v'Q Ktib mgq t'v'cY Kitz'Qb| wbt'P  
bv'v'Qb bv| Avg'v' Kx Kie? dvi`K wbt' R w`tj b, t'Zv'v'v' l'qv'w'v'v'K Kti  
Avt'v'v' Zvici t'gRi b'j, t'gRi Wwjj g, t'gRi eRj j ũ`v, w'v'v'v'v'  
t'g'v'v't' D'v'v'v'v' ežeÜz ewoi t'v'Zj vi wv'v'v' w`tK AMñi nq| kv`v' cv'Avex  
Avi t'PK j'v'v' cwi w'v'Z Pkgv n'v'Z ežeÜz t'v'Zj vi wv'v'v'v' tmbv'v' i K'v'Q Rvbt'Z  
Pvb'N wPrKvi KivQm t'Kb? t'Zv'v' Avg'v'K t'Kv`v'q wbt'Z Pm? Kvg'v'j t'Kv`v'q?  
t'gRi eRj j ũ`v etj b, Avg'v'v' i mt½ Avcb'v'K th'Z n'v', m'vi | ežeÜz cv'v'  
Rvbt'Z Pvb'N t'Kv`v'q th'Z n'v'? t'Kb Kx ntq'Q? t'gRi eRj j ũ`v ZLb n'v'Zi

tgvkbMvb e/zeÜiK ZvK Ktib| wKš' Avðvh®e/zeÜiK exi`tc®wmo tft½  
 bvgfZ f`tL tgrI eRj j ù`v tmB cðPóvq ½wj PvjvZ e`\_nb| Zvi nvZ  
 KuctZ \_vtK| c½\_exi fqsKi tmB KKtg®thtbr tgrI eRj j ù`v ü`K#úb  
 `i` nqtqQ| wZwb GK t÷c wcuQtq hvb| tgrI Wwj g ZLb tgvkbMvb DvPtq  
 e/zeÜiK tbtg AvmtZ etj b| wKš' ½wj KiZ cviQb b| Zvi nuUz KuctZ  
 \_vtK| tgrI bj ZLb mvgtb hvb| tgrI eRj j ù`v Avi tgrI Wwj tgi Ae`v  
 teMwZK f`tL tcQb f`tK wi mvj`vi gmtj DÍxb| tgvkbMvb nvtZ ZLb mvgtb  
 Avfmb| AvPgKv e/zeÜi Dci ½wj KiZ Ktib `i` tgrI bj Avi wi mvj`vi  
 tgvmtj DÍxb| Zvici tgrI eRj j ù`v Avi tgrI Wwj tgi nvtZi tgvkbMvb  
 cici MfR®| tV| gntZ®wmoZ j yUtg cti nRvi eQti i tkð evOwj e/zeÜi  
 cØYnx b f`n| ZLb mKvj 6Uv| tMvUv XvKvq mevi ZLb Ng fvOtQ ½wj i ktã|  
 tKD Rvftbbv Zvt`i cØYncØ tZv `faxb evsj vt`tki `cuZ e/zeÜi tkL g½Re  
 ZLb wmoZ cØYnx wb\_i cti AvfQb|  
 tgrI bj, tgrI eRj j ù`v, tgrI Wwj g, wi mvj`vi gmtj DÍxb Ms Zvici  
 e/zeÜi i³ Avi jvk gmoZq wmo tft0 Dcti DfV hvb| e/zeÜi tkvevi Nti  
 fXvKvi g½L tmLvfb teMg g½Re fK ½wj Ktib| ZtZv¶| tY tmLvfb ½wj i kã  
 `i`b nvrI nqtqQ e/zeÜi tgrv tQj tkL Rvgj | tkL Rvgj tKl tmLvfb  
 ½wj Kti nZ`v Kti NvZiKiv| Zvici tMvUv ewo Zviv Zj wmm Pjvq| f`vZj vi  
 tkL Rvgvtj i Nti ev\_`tg ½wj Kti nZ`v Kti e/zeÜi tQvUfvB tkL bvtmi  
 Avi tkL Rvgvtj i be weewmZ `x cvi fxb Rvgj tivRvtK| tkL bvtmi wQj b  
 Rb f`tKB GK cv tLvov| Rieb evPvtZ wZwb Avi tivRx ev\_`tg  
 cvj tquQj b| tkL Kvgvtj i `x mj Zvbr Kvgj L½KtK ½wj Kti nZ`v Kiv nq  
 wZb Zj vi teWi`tg| e/zeÜi tQvU tQj 11 eQti i wki c½ tkL ivtmj tK wbtq  
 hvl qv nq wbtP| tmLvfb ewoi Ab`vb` mevBtK j vBb w`tq `u Ki vfbv nq tLv v  
 RvqMvq| j vBtB ZLb ewoi 4 Rb KvRi t j vK, 3 Rb AwZw, e/zeÜi fvtMæ  
 Ave`j w tki ubqetZi wki c½ 9 eQti i `i Kvš-Ave`j w evey l e/zeÜi  
 wki c½ tkL ivtmj |  
 mevB ZLb we¶jã tmbvt`i KvQ Rreb wF¶v PvbüQj | cvkvcmk Zviv tmbvt`i  
 KvQ GKUv Avte`b| KtiüQj | wki t`i thtbr nZ`v Kiv bv nq| tmbvt`i tKD  
 tKD ZLb Dj wmm Kti ejüQj, tKDtU mvtci er`Pvl Avmtj tKDtU mvc|  
 tmbvt`i Dj wmm f`tL tkL ivtmj ZLb f`tq Zvt`i Abfiva Kti ejüQj, AvgvtK  
 gvüi KvQ wbtq Pj v| GKRb tmbv Avfi KRb tmbvtK wbt`R w`tj b, hvl, l tK

gvi KvQ w`tq Avtmv| j vBtbi Ab`iv ZLb evivi tmbvt`i KvQ Abfiva  
 KinüQj b, l BUKzer`PvtK Avcbvív`qv Kti nZ`v Kiteb b|  
 GKRb tmbv ZLb tkL ivtmj tK f`vZj vi wmo tft0 Dcti wbtq hvq| wmoZ  
 e/zeÜi wb\_i i³v³ f`n f`tL wki ivtmj tmbvt`i KvQ RvbtZ Pvb j, evivi  
 Kx nqtqQ? ivtmj i m½ vKv tmbv m`tm`i ReveN tZvgvi evey Kvj Ng  
 NgvBtQ| tkL ivtmj i c½K½ Kvj Ng Kx? tmbwU Avevtiv Reve w j, c½\_exi  
 metPtq Avivtgi Ng| tmbv m`m`wU tK tkL ivtmj `wZ tKwjtq nvtZ f`tL  
 ejj, bv, tZvgiv evvtK ½wj Kti nZ`v Kti tQv| tZvgiv mevB L½b| tZvgiv  
 ½wj Kti gvby L½ Kti v| tZvgiv L½ Lvivc| AvgvtK gvtqi KvQ wbtq Pj v|  
 Awg tZvgvt`i m½ vKe b| tmbv m`m`wU tkL ivtmj tK e/zeÜi tkvevi Nti  
 thLvfb teMg g½Re Avi tkL Rvgvtj i jvk ctiüQj tmLvfb wbtq tMj | gvtK  
 i³v³ Ae`vq wb\_i cti vKtZ f`tL tkL ivtmj wPrKvi Kti DVtj b| tZvgiv  
 gvtKl ½wj Kti nZ`v Kti tQv? tZvgiv Rwg fvBqvtKl ½wj Kti nZ`v Kti tQv?  
 tZvgiv mevB L½b| tZvgiv mevB wPvk| tZvgiv ½wj Kti gvby L½ Kti v|  
 tZvgiv c½\_exi metPtq Lvivc gvby | tZvgiv evvtK L½ Kti tQv| tZvgiv gvtK  
 L½ Kti tQv| tZvgiv Rwg fvBqvtK L½ Kti tQv| GLb Kx tZvgiv AvgvtKl L½  
 Kite?  
 wki ivtmj i c½kæi tB tmbv m`m`wU Avevtiv `wZ tKwjtq nvtj v| ivtmj ZLb  
 mwZ`B fq tcj | f`tq ivtmj tcvti j ylvb wb\_i gvtK RwoZq ati Kv tZ  
 j vMjt v| Avi tRvi Abfiva KiZ j vMjt v, AvgvtK tZvgiv tgtiv b| f`vnb  
 tZvgvt`i | AvgvtK `i ay cØY evPvtZ `vl | Awg Avi wKQz Pvb b| `wZ tKwjtq  
 nvt`i Z tmbwU ZLb Avfiv D`P`ti tnv tnv Kti tntm DVtj v| thtbr tm cvMj  
 nqt tMq| nvm Qvov tm Avi wK`Qz tvtS b| l B nvmUvtZB metPtq tewk fq  
 tctj v tQvE ivtmj | ivtmj l B tmbwU i g½Li w`tK Avi ZvKvtZ cvi t j v b|  
 ivtmj wb\_i gvtqi AwPtj i wbtP g½ Avovj Kitj v| Avi wPrKvi Kti ejtZ  
 j vMjt v, AvgvtK tgtiv b| AvgvtK tgtiv b| AvgvtK tgtiv b| ivtmj i  
 wPrKvii gta`B tmbwU i nvtZ vKv tgvkbMvb Avevi MfR®DVtj v| cØq m½  
 m½B wðc nqt tMj tQvE ivtmj i wPrKvi |  
 1975 mvtj i 15 AvMt÷i mvgwi K Afyl vtb dvi`K-i kx`-Wwj g-bj Mst`i  
 nvtZ cØY nvtj v tgvU 24 Rb| e/zeÜi `ß Kb`v tkL nvmbr l tkL tinvbv  
 ZLb RvgftbZ wQj b| ZvB f`wM`\_tb l B mvgwi K Afyl vb f`tK Zviv tetP  
 hvb| 15 AvMt÷i wbnZiv njt bN ivócwZ e/zeÜi tkL g½Rej i ngvb, e/zeÜi `x  
 teMg dvrj vZb tQv g½Re, e/zeÜi eo tQj tkL Kvgj, e/zeÜi tgrv tQj

tkL Rvgvj, e/zeÜi tQvU tQij wki cÿ tkL ivtmj, e/zeÜi tQvU fvB tkL  
bvtmi, e/zeÜi fvtMæAve`j w tkiwbqveZi 9 eQii wki cÿ i Kvš-Ave`j w  
evey e/zeÜi fvtMætkL dRj j nK gub, tkL guböi mšvb mætev`j teMg Avi Ry  
gub, e/zeÜi tevtbi nvrēvÜ Ave`j ie tkiwbqveZ, tkiwbqveZi tgq teve  
tkiwbqveZ, tkiwbqveZi wki cÿ 11 eQii Awid tkiwbqveZ, tkiwbqveZi  
tQij knx` tkiwbqveZ, tkiwbqveZi fvtMæAveybvCg LvB wixUz, e/zeÜi wPd  
wbivcEv Awdmvi Ktbj Rvgvj Dīxb Avntg`, 3 Rb AwZw\_ l 4 Rb KvRi  
tj vK| tgvU 24 Rb l B w b weŋjā tmbvt` i wj tZ cŲY nivvb|  
e/zeÜi K Lp Kivi ci Ktbj dvi`tki` j w kiverM evsj vt` k RivZxq mæcŲvi  
tKt` i Awdm evsj vt` k teZvti cŲek Kti| tmLvB evsj vt` k teZvti tgRi  
Wwj g tNvYv Ktib, AvR mKvtj avbgvĒi 32 bæfi i emotZ e/zeÜi K nZ`v  
Kiv ntq̄tQ| wKŲŋjYi gta` bZb ivócwZ RivXi Dīf`tk` fvlY w`teb| cjb  
XivKvq L` Kvi tgvkZvK Avntg`tk e/zeÜi K nZ`vi Lei Rivbvq tmbv| wKš  
tmbvt` i K\_vq tgvkZvK cŲivcvi wbowZ bv ntq̄ wbtRtK tclmŲwU wntmte  
tNvYv w`tZ Pvbv| tgvkZvK Zvici tmbvt` i m½ miwmi avbgvĒi 32 bæfi i  
emotZ Avtmb| tmLvB tgvkZvK e/zeÜi jvk t`tLb| Zvici cŲiv emo NŲi  
Ab`vb` jvk t`tLb| Zvici miwmi kverM RivZxq mæcŲvi tKt` a nvrēvÜ nb  
weŋjā BwZvfm metP̄tq wKó wekjmNvZK L` Kvi tgvkZvK Avng` | wKŲŋjY  
ci RivXi Dīf`tk` fvlY L` Kvi tgvkZvK Avntg` wbtRtK evsj vt`tki  
ivócwZ wntmte tNvYv t`b| e/zeÜi Lp L` Kvi tgvkZvK Msv Gici tMcb  
`eVK Ktib| l B `eVK tktl tgRi tRvtij wRqvDi ingvbtk cŲi`wi` tŲc  
tmbv ewnbxi cāvb Kiv nq| tgRi`mq` dvi`K ingvbtk ZLb Avriwi Ktbj  
Kiv nq| e/zeÜi cāvb Pvi mntŲvMx cŲ³b cāvbgšx ZvRDīxb Avng`, cŲ³b  
cāvbgšx tgvnæš` gbmj Avj x, cŲ³b Dc-ivócwZ`mq` bRi`j Bmjvg l  
cŲ³b tŲvóšx GGBPGg Kvgi`¼Avgvbtk tMŲZvi Kti tK` xq KiviMŲi tCŲY  
Kiv nq| cŲi tMŲZvi Kiv nq Avl qvq jxM tbZv Ave`m mvgv` AvRv`,  
tZvdvtqj Avntg`, W±i Kvgvj tnvfm mn AtbKtK| L` Kvi tgvkZvK  
Avntg` tNvYv Ktib, GLb t\_ŲK evsj vt`tki RivZxq tkwmb nte ŲRq evsj vŲi  
cwi etZ`Ųevsj vt` k wR`ver`Ų| Ųevsj vt` k teZvti iŲ cwi etZ`Gi bvg nte  
Ųi wvI evsj vt` kŲ|  
1975 mvtj i 26 tmtPæf L` Kvi tgvkZvK Avntg` ivócwZi ŲlgZvtj  
BbtWgubwU Aa`vt` k Rivx Ktib| BbtWgubwU Aa`vt` tk ejv nq, 1975 mvtj i  
15 AvMt` i Afj l vB wbnZ tkL gŲRe mn Ab`vb` wbnZ` i Rtb` vqx KvDtk

wePvti i mæŲxb Kiv hvte bv| weŋjā tmbv m`m` i GLb t\_ŲK RivZxq exti i  
ghP v` t` l qv nte| BbtWgubwU Aa`vt` k ntj v 1975 mvtj i 50 bæf Aa`vt` k|  
cieZŲZ 1979 mvtj wRqvDi ingvb evsj vt`tki ivócwZ ntq msævŲbi 5g  
mstkvabxi gva`tg BbtWgubwU Aa`vt` kŲK AvBtb cwi bZ Ktib|  
1975 mvtj i 3 bŲæf Ktbj kvdvqvZ Rwgj tK m½ wbtq tgRi tRvtij  
Lvjt` tgvkviid L` Kvi tgvkZvK Avng` i miKvŲK DrLvZ Kivi tPón  
Ktib| tmbvcāvb tgRi tRvtij wRqvDi ingvbtk ew` Kti weŲMwqvi  
tRvtij Lvjt` tgvkviid wbtRtK tgRi tRvtij cŲ` DbwZ Kti wbtRtK  
bZb tmbvcāvb wntmte tNvYv t`b| l B mgq Lvjt` tgvkviid i gv l fvB  
Avl qvq jxM tbZv ivk` tgvkviid avbgvĒi 32 bæfi e/zeÜi ewoi mvgtb  
gŲRe nZ`vi wePvti i`vextZ wŲŲj tei Ktib| th Lei Lvjt` tgvkviid i  
Rvbv wQj bv| ZLb Re Qortj v th, weŲMwqvi Lvjt` tgvkviid BwŲqvb AwgP  
mnvqZv wbtq tmbvcāvb wRqvtk ew` Kti tQb| KvŲZ 1975 mvtj i 3 bŲæf  
t\_ŲK 7 bŲæf chš-evsj vt`tk tKvŲv miKvi wQj bv| Lvjt` tgvkviid ZLb  
meiKŲwqšx Kivi e`ŲPón Kti tQb| tgvkZvK-dvi`K-iKv`-Wwj g Msv GB  
mŲhvM 3 bŲæf tRj Lvbvq Pvi RivZxq tbZv cŲ³b cāvbgšx ZvRDīxb  
Avng`, cŲ³b DcivócwZ`mq` bRi`j Bmjvg, cŲ³b cāvbgšx tgvnæš`  
gbmj Avj x l cŲ³b tŲvóšx GGBPGg Kvgi`¼Avgvbtk nZ`v Kti|  
Lvjt` tgvkviid e/zeÜi l tmbvbevŲmi wqšx tbevi cŲPón Ae`vnZ  
ivtLb| ZLb wRqvtk gŲ KtZ Ges tmbv nZvntZi SŲK GovtZ tmbvewnbx  
t\_ŲK c`Z`vM Kiv Ktbj Avey Zvtni bb Kvgkb tmbv Awdmvi l maviY  
`mmbKt` i teiSvtZ mŲŲg nb th, Awdmvi `mmbK meiv fvB fvB| Ktbj Zvtni  
tmbvcāvb Lvjt` tgvkviid i KvŲQ wRqvtk gŲ Kivi AbŲiva Kitj Lvjt`  
tgvkviid wRqvtk gŲ tNvYv Ktib| wKš` 6 bŲæf 1975 mvtj tmbvcāvb  
Lvjt` tgvkviid, Ktbj bvRgj Ų`v l Ktbj GwJGg nvq`vi tK wbtq 10 bs  
B÷ teŲj tiwRtgŲU cwi`kŲb tMŲj tmLvB maviY tmbvt` i GKw cŲŲ hviv  
BtZvgta` wRqv gŲtZ Dj wæZ, Zviv tmbvcāvb Lvjt` tgvkviid, Zwi`ŲRb  
AbŲZ Awdmvi Ktbj bvRgj Ų`v l Ktbj GwJGg nvq`vi tK ew` Ktib|  
7 bŲæf 1975 mvtj mKvj 11 Uvq 2q wdi tiwRtgŲU AwŲŲwi i GKRB  
Awdmvti i wbt`K Ktbj gwnDīxb Avntg` l 10 bs B÷ teŲj tiwRtgŲU  
KtqKRb tmbv Awdmvi wgtj tmbvcāvb tgRi tRvtij Lvjt` tgvkviid,  
Ktbj bvRgj Ų`v l Ktbj GwJGg nvq`vi tK wj Kti nZ`v Ktib| wRqv l B  
w`b Avevi tmbvcāvtbi`wqZ tdiZ cvb Ges miv t`tk Ri`ix Ae`v Rivx

Ktib| WRQv Gici cāvB wePviciwz Aveymv`vZ tgvnv≈` mvtqgtK ivócuZ I cāvB mvgwi K AvBb cKvmK wntmte wbhj<sup>3</sup> Ktib| Avi wbtRtK Dc-cāvB mvgwi K AvBb cKvmK wntmte tNvi Yv t` b|

26 btf≈t 1975 cwiw`wZ Avtivr kvš-ntq Avmtj tmbvcāvB WRQv wbtRtK cāvB kvvgwi K AvBb cKvmK wntmte tNvi Yv t` b| wePviciwz Aveymv`vZ tgvnv≈` mvtqg ZLb WRQvi cZj ivócuZ wntmte `wqZj cvj b Ki tZ v`Ktb| 21 Gucj 1977 mvtj ivócuZ Aveymv`vZ tgvnv≈` mvtqg Amy`Zvi AhpvZ t`wLtg ivócuZi c` t`tk c`Z`wM Ktib| Avmtj tmbv ewnbxi mnqZvq tmbvcāvB WRQvDi ingvb IB w`b ivó` qIgzv c`ivcvi `Lj Kti wbtRtK ivócuZ wntmte tNvi Yv t` b| ežeÜtK mcwievti nZ`v Kivi `B eQi cti gŕLvk tQtO cKvfk` tevwq Avtmb wqvtj i gŕZv PZi Avi cPÉ qIgzv t vfx WRQv| ežeÜtK nZ`vi ci meŕPttq tek mjev cÜB tj vKw nŕjv WRQv| A\_P AvR chŠ-ežeÜznZ`vi Rb` WRQvi tKvbtv wePvi ivR`wZK Kvi tY nqub| WRQv wQj awi gvQ bv QB cwB UvBtci aj`i |

ežeÜi AvZ`KZ Lpbt`i WRQv I Zvi `j mviv Rieb mrvh` mnthvMzV Kti tQb| L` Kvi tgvkZvtKi Rvix Kiv BbtWgubw Aa`v` k`k wZvb msweavtbi cAg mstkvabxi gva`tg cvkv`c<sup>3</sup> Kti tQb| hvZ tKD Zv`i wei`tx wePvi Ki tZ bv cti | msweavtB wZvb Ünemvgj wD h<sup>3</sup> Kti evsjv`tki GKw tmKj vi gmnj g ivó` evvbtvi tPóv Kti tQb| ežeÜi AvZ`KZ Lpbt`i wZvb wewfb e t`tk G`mwi ewbtq cj`Z Kti tQb| i agv` qIgzv w`k vKvi Rb` 1977 t`tk 1981 mvtj i gta` qIgzv t vfx WRQv tmbvewnbxi Af`šfi 21 w Kz Ges ciev Kíi AhpvZ AštZ 2500 tmbv Avdmvi Ges 3500 mavi Y`mwbKtK tKvU`gvkŕj i wePvti i Avl Zvq dvqvwi s t`vqvtW`uj Kti nZ`v Kti tQb|

ežeÜi AvZ`KZ Lpbt`i nŕj b, Ktbj` m` dvi`K ingvb, Ktbj` L` Kvi Ave`j i kx`, tj. Ktbj` eRjj `v, tj. Ktbj` mj Zvb kvnwi qvi i kx` Lvb, tj. Ktbj` gynDÍxb Avntg`, tj. Ktbj` GgGBP Gwe bt` pšajx, tj. Ktbj` AmRR cvkv, tj. Ktbj` GtKGg gynDÍxb Avntg`, tgRi kidj` nK Wmj g, tgRi Avntg` kidj` tnvmb, tgRi GGg ivtk` tšajx, K`vBb wKmgZ nvkg, K`vBb bVRgj tnvmb Avbmi, K`vBb Ave`j gvtR` I wimj`vi gntj` DÍxb| ežeÜznZ`v gvgj vq Av`vj t` i vtq GB 15 RbtK dmm I 5 RbtK hveZRieb Kviv`É cÜvb Kiv nq| Gt`i gta` Ktbj` m` dvi`K ingvb, tj. Ktbj` mj Zvb kvnwi qvi i kx` Lvb, tj. Ktbj` gynDÍxb Avntg`, tgRi eRjj `v I

tj. Ktbj` GtKGg gynDÍxb Avntg` tK 28 Rvbpwi 2010 mvtj XvKvi tk`x Kvi wvti dmm t` I qv nq| Ab`v` Avmvgiv GLtbr wewfb e t`tk cj` vZK wntmte i tqtQb| K`vBb wKmgZ nvkg, K`vBb bVRgj tnvmb Avbmi I tgRi Ave`j gvtR` KvbWvq cwj`tg tevt`Qb| Ktbj` Ave`j i kx` wj weqv I cwK`-vBb cwj`tg tevt`Qb| tgRi AmRR cvkv bwK WR`etqtZ gvi vtmQt! Avi evKiv GLtbr wj weqv, cwK`vB, Pxb, h<sup>3</sup> ivó, KvbWv I `vBj` vtÜ cwj`tg i tqtQb etj` avi Yv Kiv nq|

evsjv`tki ežeÜznZ`v cieZ` ivRbmZtK Kj`wZ Kivi Rb` WRQv meŕPttq tek `vqx| qIgzv w`k vKvi Rb` WRQv ivRbmZtZ htZv aibt`i AcKg<sup>3</sup> i tqtQ Zvi me`tj vB e`envi Kti tQb| ežeÜi Lpbt`i evsjv`tki ivó` Z ewbtq w`tk evsjv`tki cÜZwvaZj Kvi tqtQb| ežeÜi AvZ`KZ Lpbt`i hvZ tKD wePvi Ki tZ bv cti tmRtb` evsjv`tki msweavtB BbtWgubw Aa`v`k h<sup>3</sup> Kti tQb| msweavtB ag`vbt`c`q i vto`i gj` K`v k cwi eZB Kti Ünemvgj wD h<sup>3</sup> Kti evsjv`tki GKw gmnj g ivó` wntmte tNvi Yv w`tqtQb| msweavtbi cAg mstkvabxi gva`tg WRQv 1975 mvtj i 15 AvM` t`tk 1979 mvtj i 9 Gucj` chŠ-evsjv`tki msMwZ me aibt`i nZ`v, Lp, `g, j`Fb, Kz, lohš; qIgzv`Lj mn me aibt`i AcKg`k m`uY`ea tNvi Yv Kti tQb| GB KvR`tjv c`w`extZ Kxvte`ea nq? ivóqfite IB mgtq msMwZ mKj ivR`wZK nZ`v`K`eaZv w`tqtQb WRQv| WRQv Üvowj Ü RvZxqZiev`i cwi etZ<sup>3</sup> Üevsjv`tki RvZxqZiev` Pvj yKti tQb|

`v`xvZv ht`x cwK`vBtK mrvqZvKiv RvgvqvtZ Bmjv`x cWk`K evsjv`tki gwtZ Avetiv ivRbmZ Kivi mthvM Kti w`tqtQb WRQv| wZvb KL`vZ tMvj vq AvRgtK 1978 mvtj i Rj vB gvfm cwK`vBb cvmtctvU`A`vqfite evsjv`tki GtB `vqfite `vKvi mthvM Kti w`tqtQb| wZvb 15 Gucj 1979 mvtj RvgvqvtZ tBzV I g<sup>3</sup>h`xi cÜ`qI we`vaxZvKiv kvn AmRRj ingvb tK evsjv`tki cāvbgš` ewbtq tQb| 1982 mvtj i 24 gvP`tj. tRvt`ij` utmBb gnv≈` Gi kv` qIgzv`Lj Kiv chŠ-kv AmRR evsjv`tki cāvbgš`i `wqZj cvj b Kti tQb| kvn AmRRtK wbtq wZvb evsjv`tki RvZxqZiev`x`j ev weGwv MVb Kti tQb 1 Rvbpwi 1978 mvtj | 1979 mvtj i 18 tde`qwi t`j vK t`Lvbtv weŕPtti gva`tg WRQv Zvi `j tK weRq tNvi Yv Kti tQb| Zvi `j weGwv ZLb mst` 207 w Avmb cvq| Avi GB msm`B cti msweavtbi cAg mstkvabxi wj cvk Kti | WRQv tNvi Yv Ktib, AvB DBj tgBK cwj`w`w`vdKiv`| gwB BR bu G`ct`eg` Kvi Y, ivRbmZtK ašm Kivi Rb` hv`wKZ cÜqvRb WRQv Zvi mewKQB evsjv`tki Avg`wB Kti tQb| Avi Zvi GB KvtR

tmšw` Avie, wj weqv, cwK`vb, Pxb, gwK@ hy`ivótn tek wKQz gmnj g t`k AKvZti mrvnh` mnthwMzv Kti#Q| evsjv`tki ivRbmxZiZ metPiq eo `ðwi`T wntmte wRqv wbtRtK c@ZwOZ Kti#Qb| agfK wRqv ivRbmxZi metPiq eo nwiZqvi wntmte e`envi Kti#Qb| evsjv`tki ivRbmxZi BwZnvtm wRqv GKwU Kj swKZ Aa`vq|

e#zeUtK nZ`vi mKj cwi Kíbvq wRqv th tMvctb RwoZ wQtj b Zv axti axti cv\_exevmxi KvtQ mý`úo ntq cti| e#zeUi Lpxt`i mrvnh` mnthwMzv Kiv, Lpxt`i wePvti i c\_ eÜ Kiv, ivóxqfvtē Zvt`i c@tcvl KZv Kiv, Ges e#zeUi nZ`v cieZP wRqvi mKj Kvhpig GUvB c@vY Kti th, wRqv e#zeUi nZ`vKvixt`i GKRb kvl`mgšqKvix, Ab`Zg cwi KíbvKvix I g`vZv, Ab`Zg c@tcvl K Ges wbt`R`vZv| 15 AvM÷ e#zeUnZ`v chS`wRqv kvgtKi tLvj tmi gta`j wKtq wQtj b| cti mthvM etS axti axti qIgzv tK`xfZ Ki#Z tei ntq Avtmb| Zvi `j weGbwic GLt#v e#zeUi Lpxt`i c@tcvl KZv Ki#Q, i qIv Kivi tPóv Ki#Q, mrvnh` mnthwMzv Ki#Q Ges tMvcb wgnUs Ki#Q Kxfvte gnvgtb` Av`vj tZi ivqtK cvk KwUjtq Avevtiv qIgzvq hvI qv hvq| evsjv`tki ivRbmxZiZ e#zeUi Lpxt`i bvtgi Zvwj Kvq wRqvK mivmwi AšfP`bv Kivi mthvtM Zvi c@ZwOZ `j weGbwic GLt#v tmB mjev wbtq evsjv`tki tbsiv ivRbmxZi PPP`Pwj tq hut`Q| fweI`tZ thw`b evsjv`tki me gvb| ivR%kwZK BwZnvm cvW Kti wbtRt`i m#PZb Ki#Z cvite, tmw`b weGbwic@i ivRbmxZi evsjv`tki gwUtZ fivMvti cwi bZ nte| Avi tmw`b evsjv`tki gvb| weGbwic@i ivR%kwZK gvZ`k`Ges Zvt`i j jvcvU, gwob j Úwis, nZ`v, wbfPZb, Lp, \_g, atqP`bvtg ivRbmxZi, wq`vtK mZ` evbvtbvi ivRbmxZiK c#tivcpi wPwšZ Ki#Z cvite| evsjv`tki gvb| hw` ivR%kwZKfvte tmi Kg m#PZb ntZ e`nq, Zvntj BwZnvmB weGbwicK GKw`b KvWmovq `wo Kivte| ZLb Avi wq`vtK mZ` evbvtbvi hvte bv| wq`v wq`v wntmteB `vKte wPiv`b| evsjv`tki k#K ašsm Kivi Rb` weGbwic@i GKw`b Aek`B wePvi nte| KviY BwZnvm KLt#v wq`v etj bv|

M. Bw`iv MvÜx nZ`vKvÉ

31 A#±vei 1984 mvj | mKvj 10Uv| bq v j# 1 bs md`viRs tivtWi c@vbgšxi evmFeb t`tK Bw`iv MvÜx cvtq tntU DBtKU tMU µm Ki#j b| tmLv#b wotqUQtj b Zvi wek`v`ß t`ni qIx kZeš-wms Avi teqš-wms| Zvt`i nv#Z `šsqµuq mve-tgwbMvb| bgt`Rx ejvi AvtMB nVr AvR Zvt`i nv#Zi `šsqµuq mve-tgwbMvb M#R`DVtjv| teqš-wms wZbevi etk dvqvi Ki#j b|

kZeš-wms wZbevi etk dvqvi Ki#j b| gwUtZ jvUtq cotj b fviZ gvZv c@vbgšxi k#gzx Bw`iv MvÜx| c@vbgšxi Ab`vb` t`ni qIxt`i Zv`qIwYK ZrciZvq ZLb teqš-wms Avi kZeš-wms A`i gwUtZ ti#L AvZmgcP Ki#j b| Zvt`i GKwU Kt`q AvUK Kiv ntjv| tmLv#b teqš-wms GKRb t`ni qIxi A`i tKto tbevi tPóv Pjvtj Zvi \_wj tZ NUbv`tj B teqš-wms c@Y nvivb| Bw`iv MvÜxtK Aj BwUqv Bw÷wJDU Ae tgvWVK`vj mvtqY`nvmcvZvtj tblqv ntjv| ct`B wZwb c@Y nvivb| Zvi kixti tgvU 19 wU \_wj tjtMwQj | wKk ag`si` Rvb#j wms wf`bl qvtj i tbZ#Z; 1984 mvjtj i 3 Rb t`tK 6 Rb chS`ewl`R agfK Drmte thvM w`tZ mviv fviZ t`tK wKk m#c@vtqi tjvKRb I wKk#mbv iv cvAvte wKk#i Zx`vb AgZ`#ti `b@w`ti R#ov ntZ `vtK| wKk tmbvt`i `gb Ki#Z fvi#Zi c@vbgšxi k#gzx Bw`iv MvÜx ZLb fviZvq tmbvewnbxK AgZ`ti `b@w`ti Awf#v Pjvtj wbt`R`b| ÚAcvtikvb ey÷vi0 bvtg fviZvq tmbvewnbx ZLb AgZ`ti `b@w`ti `šiyKvtj i fqvZg bvi Kxq nZ`vKvÉ Pjvq| I B Acvtikv#b miKwi wntme Abhvqx, 83 Rb fviZvq tmbv I 492 Rb wKk#mbv wbnZ nq| cKZ Rbk@Z ntjv, I B nvjvq Kgc#t`q 1500 Rb wbnZ ntqUQj | wKk ag`si` Rvb#j wms wf`bl qvtj I B mgq wbnZ nb|

AgZ`ti `b@w`ti wKk m#c@vtqi Drmte I B bvi Kxq nvjvi c@Zev` `t#c kZeš-wms I teqš-wms hviv wKbv `xNf`b atj Bw`iv MvÜxi wek`v` t`ni qIx, ZvivB fviZgvZv c@vbgšxi k#gzx Bw`iv MvÜxtK nZ`v KtiwQtj b| 3 bt#f#t 1984 mvjtj ivR NvtU k#gzx Bw`iv MvÜxi Ašwµµuq Abj@Z nq| Bw`iv MvÜx nZ`v cwi Kíbv gj bvqK tKvni wms I kZeš-wms tK cieZ#Z fviZvq Av`vj tZi ivq Abhvqx, 6 Rvbqwi 1989 mvjtj wZnvi tRtj dwm t`lqv nq| 1984 mvjtj i Rb gvtm AgZ`ti `b@w`ti fviZvq tmbvewnbxi Awf#v#bi ci t`tK wKk m#c@vtqi Dci mviv fvi#Z nvjv Ae`vnZ `vtK| 31 A#±vei Bw`iv MvÜx wbnZ ntj cieZP`4 w`b tMwv fvi#Z P#j KstM#n cwU#P tjvKt`i nv#Z wKk wab#A| I B mgq KstM#n cwU#P tjvKRb t#vUvi wj ÷ t`tL t`tL wKk m#c@vtqi tjvKt`i Dci nZ`v I j#b hÁ Pwj tqUQj | miKwi wntmte, I B wKk wbab `v#vq c@q 2700 tjvK c@Y nvivq| wewfbre msev`c`I I gvbewaKvi msMVt#bi wntme Abhvqx, wKk wbab I B `v#vq Aš#Z 10 nvRvi t`tK 17 nvRvi wKk wbnZ ntqUQj Ges c@q 50 nvRvi wKk ewoNi t@to c@Y evPvtZ w`j# evBti P#j wM#tqUQj | KstM#n cwU#P tjvKRb ZLb t#vUvi wj ÷ atj wKk#i ewoNi, e`emv c@Zovb L#R tei KtiwQj Ges nZ`v, j#b I ašsmhÁ Pwj tqUQj |

N. ivRxe MvÜx nZ`vKvĒ

21 tg 1991 mvj | Zwggj bvoĭ tPbuB kni t\_ĭK 30 gvBj `ĥi kĭtcigejĵ | tjvKmfvi ubePbx Rbmfvq fviY t`evi Rĭb` kĭtcigejĵi hvĕb ivRxe MvÜx | Ab`vb` ubePbx Rbmfvq fviY w`ĭq kĭtcigejĵi tciQvĕZ ivZ `kUv evRĭjv | mevB ZLb Drmegĭi Rbmfvq ivRxe MvÜxĭK dĭji iĭf`Qv Rvbĭt`Qb | ivZ 10:10 wgvbU | dj nvtZ ivRxe MvÜxĭK cĭvg Kĭĭj b GK gvnjv | gvnjv bvg Zvbgĭx ivRvi Zbg | Zvbgĭx cĭvg tkl Kĭi ivRxe MvÜxi nvtZ dj t`l qvi gnĭZB NUĭjv Awekĭm` tmB weĭĭviY | Zvbgĭxi tKvgti evav wQj 700 Mĭg I Rĭbi Avi wG. `qsmuq UvBg tevg | `ĭ wqmsZ wi tgvĭli mrvĭth` tKd tevgwĭi weĭĭviY NuĭtqĭQ | ZĭZvĭĭY Rbmfv `j gvbĭli i<sup>3</sup> Avi kĭĭi wefĭbA½ cĭZ ĭzi wQbwefĭbUkivq j ĒĒĒ | IB mšĭmx nvgjvq NUbv`ĭj AšĭZ 26 Rb cĭv nwi tquQj |

kĭjsKvq jsKvb tmbvewnbxi mĭ½ weĭ`ĭnx Zwggj UvBMviĭi MphĭĭK RĒ KĭĭZ 1987 mvĭji 29 Rj vB fvi Z kĭjsKv GKwU Pĭ<sup>3</sup> `vĭĭi Kĭi wQj | IB Pĭ<sup>3</sup>ĭZ `vĭĭi Kĭib kĭjsKvb tciĭtWu tRAvi Rqeaĭb Ges fviĭZi cĭvbgšĭ ivRxe MvÜx | Pĭ<sup>3</sup> Abĭhvq, wĭ evĭikvb UvBMvi Ae Zwggj Gĭjg ev weĭ`ĭnx Zwggj UvBMviĭi `gĭb kĭjsKvb tmbvewnbĭK mrvqZv Kĭte fviZxq tmbvewnbx | ZLb Zwggj UvBMviĭi `gb KĭĭZ kĭjsKvq cĭq 80 nrRvi fvi Zxq `mb` cĭĕk Kĭi | kĭjsKvb tmbvewnbĭK mĭ½ wĭtq fvi Zxq tmbvewnbx Zwggj UvBMviĭi Dci nvgjv Pvj vĭZ Rvdbv ĭĭc Avĭgb `iĭ` Kĭi | 1987 mvj t\_ĭK 1990 mvj chŠ-`ĭ t`ĭki thŠ tmbvewnbxi nvgjvq miKwi wĭtĭte, AšĭZ 1200 Zwggj UvBMvi wbnZ nq | Zwggj UvBMviĭi wĭtĭte Abĭhvq, wbnZ Zwggj ĭi mSĭv cĭq 8 nrRvi t\_ĭK 11 nrRvi | Zwggj UvBMvi iv ZLb Rvdbv ĭĭc AĭbK `ĭĭ nĭq cĭi | IB mgq Zwggj UvBMvi Mĭc fviĭZi cĭvbgšĭ ivRxe MvÜxĭK nZ`v Kivi cwi Kĭi bv Mĭb Kĭi | kĭjsKvi cĭvbgšĭ ivbwmstN tciĭv`v mĭ kĭjsKv fvi Z Pĭ<sup>3</sup>i weĭivax wQj b; wKŠ` tciĭtWu Rĭbqvm wi tPw`Rqeaĭbi Pĭc Zv tkl chŠ-tgĭb wĭtquQj b | wKŠ` Rvbĭvwi 1989 mvĭji kĭjsKvi tciĭtWu ubePĭb weRqĭ nĭq ivbwmstN tciĭv`v mĭ tciĭtWu ubePĭZ nĭj wZb gĭĭmi gĭa` wZwb fvi Zxq tmbvewnbĭK kĭjsKv Qvovi wĭt` R t`b |

I w`ĭK fviĭZi cĭvbgšĭ ivRxe MvÜxi wei`ĭx tevĭdvm`ĭKĭjsKvix dum nĭj 1989 mvĭji mvariY ubePĭb KstMĭn cwUĭP fivWĭe NĭU | fvi Zxq RbZv cwU<sup>©</sup> I evgdĭU `j `ĭj vi mrvqZvq mvariY mSĭvMwi ĕZv wĭtq 2 wWmĭĭĭ 1989 mvĭji miKvi MVB Kĭib weĭĭv\_ cĭZvc wms | whĭb Gi AvĭM ivRxe MvÜxi A\_ĕI

cĭZi ĩv gšĭi `wqZĭcuj b Kĭi wQj b | RbkĭZ wQj, mBwM A`ĭZwi cĭZĕvb tevĭdvm`Gue fviĭZ 155 GgGg wĭi nvDURvi mieivn KvR cvevi Rĭb` ivRxe MvÜxĭK 400 wgvj qb i`w Nj w`ĭq wQj | cĭZi ĩv gšĭi wf.wc. wms tZgb GKwU `Rĭei K\_v BwUqv G` tciĭmi mĭsew`K wPĭv i`ĭvgwĭbqvg I w`ĭy cwi Kvi Gb ivĭgi KvĭQ `ĭKvi Kĭib | IB NUbvq ivZviwZ ivRxe MvÜxi RbĭcĭZv nwm cvq Ges wf.wc. wms fvi Zxqĭ`i KvĭQ bvqK wĭtĭte AwefĭZ nb | wf.wc. wms-Gi miKvi gvĭ GK eQi wĭtKwQj | tjvKmfviq mSĭv Mwi ĕZv t`LvĭZ bv tciĭ 10 bĭfĭĭ 1990 mvĭji wf.wc. wms miKvĭi cZb NĭU | weĭivax `j ivRxe MvÜxi KstMĭmi mg\_ĭ wĭtq ZLb P`ĭtkLi RbZv `j tQĭo mgvRev`x RbZv `j MVB Kĭi miKvi MVB Kĭib | P`ĭtkLĭi miKvi 10 bĭfĭĭ 1990 mvj t\_ĭK 21 Rĭ 1991 mvj chŠ-ĭgZvq wQj b | KstMĭn mĭ½ gZwZZvi KvĭĭY 6 gvP<sup>©</sup>1991 mvĭji KstMĭn mg\_ĭ Zĭj wĭtq P`ĭtkLĭi miKvĭi | cZb NĭU | AšĭZKĭj x b cĭvbgšĭ wĭtĭte P`ĭtkLĭi Aaxĭb ZLb mvariY ubePĭb AbĭjZ nq |

Zvbgĭx ivRvi Zbg wQj b Zwggj UvBMviĭi mBmvBWj t`wqĭWi GKRb m`m` | ivRvi Zbg tKv\_vl Mĭtqvĭx tKv\_vl ev avbybĭtq cwi wPZ wQj b | 1991 mvĭji tjvKmfvi ubePĭbi mgq GKwU `Re wQj th, Zwggj bvoĭZ ivRxe MvÜx tMĭj ZĭK nZ`v Kiv nĭZ cvĭi | Zwggj bvoĭ Mfĭi fĭg bviqb wms Awĭwqĭj tciĭUvKj tĭĭ½ `ĭevi ivRxe MvÜxĭK IB NUbv RwĭtquQj b | Zwggj Aajwĭ Z Zwggj bvoĭZ ivRxe MvÜxi Rĭb` gZi ŭgĭK nĭZ cvĭi | Gi AvĭM 5 I 14 gvP<sup>©</sup> 1991 mvĭji Zwggj UvBMviĭi `ĭU cĭZvĭwa `j w`ĭĭZ ivRxe MvÜxi mĭ½ `vK Kĭib | IB `evĭKi Dci Av`v tĭĭL gZi fĭĭK cĭivq bv Kĭi ivRxe MvÜx Zwggj bvoĭZ tjvKmfvi ubePĭbi K`ĭĭĭBb KĭĭZ hvb | 7 eQi cĭi 1998 mvĭji fvi Zxq Av`v Z ivRxe MvÜx nZ`v gvgjvq 26 RĭĭK t`vĭx mvev` Kĭib | fvi Zxq mĭcĭĭ tKvU`hvĭ`i gĭa` gvĭ 4 RĭĭK gZi`Ē cĭv b Kĭib | gZi`Ē cĭv Avmvgxiv nĭj b kĭjsKvi wev`QbZrev`x mSMVB wĭ evĭikvb UvBMvi m Ae Zwggj Bj ĭgi (Gj wUwAvB) m`m` gj `Mvb, mvb\_vb I tciwi fvj vbv Ges Gj wUwAvBĭi m`m` fvi Zxq bvi x bĭj bx kĭniY | Gi gĭa` fvi Zxq bvi x bĭj bx kĭniĭYi kw`-Kugĭq fvi Zxq mĭcĭĭ tKvU<sup>©</sup>1999 mvĭji ZĭK hve`xĭeb Kivi`Ē cĭv b Kĭib | aviYv Kiv nq th, wĭ evĭikvb UvBMvi m Ae Zwggj Bj g ev Gj wUwAvB-i cĭv b cĭv KĭiY nĭj b ivRxe MvÜxĭK nZ`v Kivi gj cwi Kĭi bvKvix |

25. Acvfi kvb mvpj vBU

AvR i'puevi | AvR Zviveyloqvi nvU | MZKvj QmUtZ emw GtmfQ BDbym | ZvB AvR nrfU AfbK mKQz tKbvi AvfQ | `pfi Lvevi mgq BDbym RvbtZ PvBtj vN gv, tZvgvi mKQz jvMte bvKx? Avwg i'ayntm ejj vg, Avgvi cvb jvMte | Avi GKUz kv`v R`Pj Revte BDbym tntm w`tq ejj, Zvg GLtbv R`PQvotZ cvij v bv, gv | R`Pki xii Rtb` Lp Lvivc | BDbymi tQtj iwb GKmvj nwm tgti ejj, Zvg mPŠ+ Ki bv, `v`x | AveYbv Avbtj | Avwg tZvgvi Rtb` R`Pvbtq Avmte | Iiv nrfU hvevi ci Avwg Ckvbi Wrtqvi Lfj cotZ eim | Ckvb wj tLto Acvfi kvb mvpj vBU | Avwg Rvnb bv mvpj vBU Kx? ZeyCkvb wj tLto ZvB Avwg I Uv cotZ i' i' Kij vg |

22 tde'qwi 1971 mrtj cwk`vb Avwg 14 mWrfk`bi mRI um tgrI tRbvtij Lw`g tnvmvBb ivRv | tgrI tRbvtij ivl digvb Avj x cwk`vb mPd Ae Avwg` ÷vtdi KvtQ Acvfi kvb mvpj vBtUi Lmov D`l vcb Ktib | cwk`vbi tKvtqAv t`tK 16 BbtclwU` mWrfkvb | Lwoqvb t`tK 9 mWrfkvbtK ce`cwk`vbi gvf Kivfbv ntjv | cwk`vbi th mKj tmbv Awdmvi Acvfi kvb mvpj vBtUi cwi Kí bvq wQZ tcvY Ktib Zvt` i`tK Zvt` i` wqZj t`tK Ae`vnuZ t`lqv ntjv | ce`cwk`vbi Mfbi | mRI um tjd`Uv`vU tRbvtij kvnerR BqvKe LvB | fivBm GWvgijv `mq` tgrv`v\$` GnmvbtK Zvt` i` wqZj t`tK Ae`vnuZ t`lqv ntjv | tjd`Uv`vU tRbvtij wU`v LvbtK ce`cwk`vbi bZb Mfbi | mRI um Kiv ntjv | 17 gvP` tRbvtij nwg` tUwj tclvbt tRbvtij ivRvtK Acvfi kvb A\_wi wU c`lvb Ktib | 18 gvP` mKvtj XvKv K`vUbtgtU tRbvtij ivRv | tgrI tRbvtij ivl digvb Avj x Acvfi kvb cwi Kí bvi Lmov PevŠ- Ktib | jvBU ey`Awdmqvj c`vW tgrI tRbvtij ivl digvb Avj x 16 c`v`vq 5 c`pvi cwi Kí bv wj Lfj b |

ivl digvb Avj x wj mLZ cwi Kí bvi AetR`wUf`\_tj v wQj wbgie`cN

1. *Impose curfew at 0110 hrs and close telephone/telegraph/radio station and shut all presses down*
2. *Seal off the city by taking over road, rail and river communication and patrol river*
3. *Arrest Sheikh Mujib and 15 top Awami League leaders during operation*

4. *Conduct house to house search in Dhanmondi and Hindu areas*
5. *Subdue Dhaka University, EPR HQ and Rajarbagh police line, disarm 2nd and 10th EBR*
6. *Take over and protect Ammunition factory at Gazipur and Arms depot at Rajendrapur.*

ivl digvb Avj x wj mLZ cwi Kí bvi mvgwi K`w`K wQj wbgie`cN

*Pakistani plan of action for Dhaka, as drawn up by Maj. Gen. Farman, was:*

1. *13th Frontier Force to stay in cantonment as reserve and provide security*
2. *43rd Light Ack Ack regiment was to secure Tejgaon airport*
3. *22nd Baluch regiment would disarm the EPR and seize wireless at Pilkhana EPR HQ*
4. *32nd Punjab was to neutralize Rajarbag Police line*
5. *18th Punjab was to fan out and secure Nawabpur and old Dhaka*
6. *31st Field was to secure Second capital, Mohammadpur and Mirpur*
7. *A platoon from 3 SSG was to capture Sheikh Mujib*
8. *22nd Baluch and 32nd Punjab was to neutralize Dhaka University "rebels"*
9. *22 Baluch would be reinforced at Pilkhana*

cwi Kí bv mdj Kivi Rtb` th mKj c`t`c wbtZ nte tm`\_tj v wQj wbgie`cN

1. *Operation to be launched simultaneously all across East Pakistan.*
2. *Maximum number of political and student leaders, and those among cultural organizations and teaching staff to be arrested.*
3. *Operation must achieve 100% success in Dhaka. Dhaka University would be occupied and searched.*



4. *Free and greater use of fire authorised for securing cantonments.*
5. *All internal and international communications to be cut off, including telephone, television, radio and telegraph.*
6. *All East Pakistani (Bengali) troops to be neutralised by seizing weapons and ammunition.*
7. *To deceive the Awami League, President Yahia Khan to pretend to continue dialogue, even if Mr. Bhutto disagrees, and to agree to Awami League demands.*

trbrtjij ivl digvb Avjx Acvtikvbi `wqfZi\_vKteb Ges trbrtjij Lw`g mKj wefMfW t`ukuj Uvt. i Lei tcltQ t`teb| Acvtikvb i`i`i AvfM mKj evOwj Awdmvi I `mb`f`i`k ubi`\_i Kiv nte Ges BwqWf`tqU nZ`v Kiv nte| Avi tclm`W`U Bqwnqv Lvbi m`f`\_wguUstqi mgq tkL gwRetKl tMbdZvi Kiv nte| 20 gvP`dM` ÷vd nvDfR trbrtjij nwg` I tj dtUv`wU trbrtjij wU`v Lvb nufZ tj Lv cwi Kibv Avei wifD Ktib| ZLb trbrtjij nwg` evOwj `mb`f`i BwqWf`tqU Lp Kivq AvciE Rvbrtj b| Zte ubi`\_i Kivi c`f`l mvq w`tj b| cti tclm`W`U Bqwnqv Lvb IB bxj bKkvq GKwU cwi eZ` Avbtj b| wguUstqi mgq tkL gwRetK tMbdZvi Kiv hrte bv| tMbdZvi KiZ nte Acvtikvb i`i`i wK AvM-gy`f`Z` dvBbvj bKkv mKj wefMw I cvK tmbv`i Kv`Q tcltQ t` I qv ntj v|

XivKvq 57 Bbt`d`w`U wVrfkv`f`bi `wqfZi wefMwQvi RvnbRve Aviee, Kvgj wef 53 Bbt`d`w`U wVrfkv`f`bi `wqfZi wefMwQvi BKej kwd, iscfi 23 Bbt`d`w`U wVrfkv`f`bi `wqfZi wefMwQvi Ave`j` Lvb gvwj K Ges h`k`v`i 107 Bbt`d`w`U wVrfkv`f`bi `wqfZi wefMwQvi GAvi Wj`wb`K t` I qv ntj v| i`agv` P`EM`g A`A`f`j i `wqfZi t` I qv ntj v GKRb evOwj Awdmv`i i Dci| hr`f`Z tKv`f`v iKg Z`\_` dum bv nq tmR`f`b`| wefMwQvi GgGBP gRg`vi`k t` I qv ntj v P`EM`t`gi `wqfZi|

20 wU Gd-86 trU wegvb, 3 wU wU-33 h`k` wegvb, 4 wU wj` wj`-8, 4 wU Gj`-3 truj Kpvi Ges 1 wU wU-130 nvi`kDij m wegvb cwk`-vb t`\_k XivKvq Avbv ntj v| w`qvi Gw`g`i`j` tgvv`\$` kixd`k ce`cwk`-vb fb`sew`n`b`x`i `wqfZi t` I qv ntj v| Pvi wU Mb`tevU cvV`f`v ntj v ivRkvx, h`k`v`i, Kvgj`-` wmtj U A`A`f`k

mv`f`cvU` I qvi R`f`b`| AwZi`w`<sup>3</sup> mrv`f`h`i R`f`b` ivLv ntj v GKwU tcltUj`f`evU evj vNvU I tWmU`qvi wG`b`Gm Rv`v`x`i| Acvtikvb i`i`i ci cwk`-vb t`\_k evowZ mrv`f`h`i c`Q`q`Rb ntj Avm`te tWmU`qvi wG`b`Gm evei |

1971 mv`f`j cwk`-vb tmbvew`n`b`x`Z gv` 6wU evOwj tiwR`f`g`U wQj | 1 bs B`÷` te`f`j tiwR`f`g`U ZLb h`k`v`i 107 bs wefM`f`Ui Aax`f`b| 2 bs B`÷` te`f`j tiwR`f`g`U ZLb Rq`f`ec`f`i, XivKvi 57 bs wefM`f`Wi Aax`f`b| 3 bs B`÷` te`f`j tiwR`f`g`U ZLb `mq`c`f`i, iscfi 23 bs wefM`f`Wi Aax`f`b| 4 bs B`÷` te`f`j tiwR`f`g`U ZLb Kvgj` wef 53 bs wefM`f`Wi Aax`f`b| 8 bs B`÷` te`f`j tiwR`f`g`U ZLb P`EM`t`g, cwk`-vb tU`b`st`q hvevi R`f`b` w`k`c`g`U Ae`v`q| GwU P`EM`g A`A`f`j i c`Q` 75 f`v`M Avw`g`k`w`<sup>3</sup> Kfvi K`f`i, hv IB mgq cwk`-vb w`k`c`U n`r`Q`f`j v| P`EM`t`gi B`÷` te`f`j tiwR`f`g`U tm`U`v`i 2000 Rb evOwj `mb` Ges bZb c`Z`w`Z 9g I 10g B`÷` te`f`j tiwR`f`g`U i `mb`iv ZLb XivKvi 14 wVrfkv`f`bi Aax`f`b c`k`f`Yi`Z| evOwj tmbv Awdmv`i v ZLb tKej 1 bs, 2 bs I 10 bs B`÷` te`f`j tiwR`f`g`U i KgwU`st`qi `wqfZi| evKx 3wU B`÷` te`f`j tiwR`f`g`U i KgwU`st`qi `wqfZi cvK tmbv Awdmv`i MY|

cwk`-vb`i c`v`i wgvj Uwi B`÷` cwk`-vb ivB`d`j`m ZLb 15000 evOwj `mb`| Zv`f`i`k 17 wU Acvtikbvj DBstq 7 tm`±`i 150 Rb K`f`i f`v`M Kiv ntj v| GK GKwU DBstq Avei 3 t`\_k 6 wU tKv`u`vb BD`w`U| GK GKwU tKv`u`vb`Z Avei 15 t`\_k 20 Rb K`f`i evOwj `mb`k f`v`M Kiv ntj v| Avei GK GKwU c`w`f`b f`v`M Kiv ntj v 20 t`\_k 35 Rb evOwj `mb`| Zv`f`i mevB`k eW`f`i i K`v`u`\_t`j`v`Z t`cw`÷`s t` I qv ntj v| 2500 Rb Bw`c`Avi `mb`k ZLb XivKvq Bw`c`Avi m`i`d`Z`f`i e`w`j Kiv ntj v| hv`f`i mevB cwk`-vb`x`|

24 I 25 gvP`cvK tmbvew`n`b`x`i w`w`b`qi trbrtjij v truj Kp`v`f`i K`f`i mKj wVrfkv`b, wefMw I M`w`i`mb w`f`w`RU Kitj b Ges cvK Awdmv`i`i c`Q`q`Rbxq w`b`f`R w`tj b| trbrtjij nwg`, tKv`q`U`f` gv`÷`v trbrtjij trbrtjij wgl`, w`c`w`y`c`j ÷vd Awdmv`i K`f`b`f` mv`Dj` w`g`tj mKj M`w`i`mb Kgv`U`v`i`f`i w`f`w`RU Kitj b| trbrtjij ivl digvb Avjx tM`f`j b h`k`v`i w`f`w`R`f`U, trbrtjij Lw`g tM`f`j b Kvgj`-` P`EM`t`g, wefMwQvi Bj B`ivm I K`f`b`f` mv`Dj` w`g` tM`f`j b iscfj w`f`w`R`f`U| mKj cvK Awg`Awdmv`i`i Zviv bKkv`i cwi Kibv e`f`Stq w`tj b|

XivKvq cvK tmbv`i`i Lv`-` mvc`w`b w`b`i`O`Z KiZ cwk`-vb t`\_k XivKvq Avm`f`j b tgRi trbrtjij Kvgi Avjx w`g`R`P` I wefMwQvi n`w`i`mb| XivKvi A`f`i ivR`R`c`f`i wegvb thv`f`M wecj cwi gvt`Y A`\_i I tMj`vev`-` bvg`f`v`b ntj v| 9000 Ub tMj`vev`-` I A`\_i`w`b`t`q P`EM`g e`-`f`i w`f`o`f`j v Gg`w`f`-`f`Z| cwk`-vb Gqvi

jvBtY kv`v tcvlvK cPti cwigvY cvK tmbv XvKvq Avmtjv| AwZwi<sup>3</sup> 13  
GdGd I 22 evjP ZLb XvKvq Avmtjv| 25 gvPp gta` cvK tmbvewnbx  
Gfvte wbtRti` i mKj KgRvE` uQtq wbtjv|  
wefMwQvi GgGBP gRg`vi evOwj`mbti`i Dci nvgjv KitZ A`KwZ  
Rlvbtj 24 gvP`ZutK Rqt`ecfi 2 bs B÷ te½j tiwRtgU e`wj Kiv ntjv|  
Zui`j wfwl<sup>3</sup> Kiv ntjv wefMwQvi GgGBP AvbmvixK, whwb GKRb cvK  
tmbv Awdmvi | 22 gvP`XvKvi 57 bs wefMU tgRi Lvjt` tgvkvi idtK Kvgj`  
4 bs B÷ te½j tiwRtgU UAvBim Kti e`wj Kiv nq| 23 gvP`2 bs B÷  
te½j tiwRtgU wml tj dtUbwU KtbP gwnj nvmvbtK AcnviY Kiv nq|  
Zui`j wfwl<sup>3</sup> Kiv nq tj dtUbwU KtbP i wKeDixbK, whwb GKRb cvK  
Awg`Awdmvi | mKj tiwRtgU cvK Awg`Awdmvi`i KgvUs`wqZi`l qv  
nq| evOwj Awdmvi`i cwK`wb e`wj Kiv nq| AtbK evOwj mvaviY`mbti`K  
OitZ ewotZ cvWtvb nq| mKj B÷ te½j tiwRtgU GKkvb cvHbi evBti  
`wqZi`ivLv nq| Avi Gme LeivLei evOwj`ti ARvtS-Kiv nq Lp mveartb|  
hvtZ evOwj Awdmvi ev`mbiv wKOB eStZ bv cfti | 25 gvPp mU`vi gta`  
cvK tmbvt`i GB aitbi mKj cUwZ m`ubaq| 25 gvP`vZ 12 Uv 1 wgvbtU  
Acvtikvb mvP`vBU`i`nq|  
XvKvq KgvUstqi`wqZi`iBtjb`qs tRvbtj ivl digvb Avjx| wZwb  
Acvtikvb mvKtmm KitZ wKQzRi`ix c`tjlc Mtb Kitjb| ivZ 11 Uvq mviv  
t`ik KvclP Rvix Kitjb| mKj tUwj`tdvb jvBb tKtU w`tjb| mKj tiwWl  
t÷kvb eU Kti w`tjb| mKj cwKv Awdm eU Kti w`tjb| XvKv t`tK  
moKc\_`tj c\_`l tbSc\_`eU Kti w`tjb| ivZ 12 Uvq ezeUztkL gvrE mn  
15 Rb Uc Avl qvgx j`m tbZvtK tMbzvi Kitjb| XvKvi avbgwE`l w`ycavb  
GjvKvq ewo ewo Zj w`m AvfHvb`i`i` Kitjb| XvKv wektj`vj q, wcj Lvbv  
BucAvi tnW tKvqvUfi, ivRvi evM`cuj k jvBb l XvKvi 2 bs l 10 bs B÷  
te½j tiwRtgU mKj evOwj`mbti`i wbi`i`Kiv ntjv| MvRxtii A`  
Kvi Lvbv wqstY wbtj b Ges mKj tMj v evi``ivR`cfti wkcU Kivtj b|  
XvKvq 14 wWfKvftbi m`i`dZi, 57 bs wefMU, 18 l 32 bs cvAve tiwRtgU  
(tbZzi`b tj dtUbwU KtbP ZvR), 13 dbUqvi tdm`tiwRtgU (tbZzi`b  
tj dtUbwU KtbP Rvwn`nvmv), 43 bs jvBU G`vK G`vK tiwRtgU (tbZzi`  
b tj dtUbwU KtbP mvdqvZ Avjx), 3 bs KgvUv evUwj qb (tbZzi`b  
tj dtUbwU KtbP tRWG Lvb), 19 wMb`vj tiwRtgU (tbZzi`b tj dtUbwU  
KtbP BdtZlvi umvBb) Ges 149 bs BbtclwU`l qvKRC XvKvi`mK WvDtb

AskMtb Kti| cwK`wb Gqvi tdm`K tZRMul wgvb e`ti mteP mZK`  
Ae`vq ivLv nq| GQrov 14 wU Gg-24 P`wcd U`vSk wbtq 29 K`vfiw  
tiwRtgU`K XvKvi t`wqWb m`ti cUz ivLv nq| GQrov XvKvq 57 bs  
wefMtiWi l 14 wWfKvftbi mKj BwAwqwis, mvcwB l tgvWtKj BDbU`K  
mteP mZK`Ae`vq cUz ivLv nq|  
XvKvq tRvbtj ivl digvb Avjx thfvte`mK WvDti`tbZzi`b tmB wP  
KvMtr tj Lv m`e bql Zey cvK tRvbtj`i cwK`v`thfvte`KvR Kitjv  
tm`tjv GLvtb ejvi tPov KiwQ`K`vUbtgtU`i wmlKwvU l`q`v w Rvf`tdm`  
wntmte 13 bs dbUqvi tdm`K`vUbtgtU`ivLv ntjv| 43 bs jvBU G`vK  
G`vK tiwRtgU`K ivLv ntjv tZRMul Gqvi tcvU` 22 bs tejP tiwRtgU`K  
cvWtvb ntjv wcj Lvbvq BucAvi evOwj`mbti`i wbi`i`l AvZ`mgc`Y Kivtbi  
Rtb`, hvZ Zviv`Z l qv`tj`mi wqstY wbtZ cvti | 32 bs cvAve  
tiwRtgU`K cvWtvb ntjv ivRvi evM`cuj k jvBb evOwj`cuj kt`i wbi`i`l  
AvZ`mgc`Y Kivtbi Rtb`| 18 bs cvAve tiwRtgU`K cvWtvb ntjv cvv XvKv  
l bl qv`cfti wqstY`tbl qvi Rtb`| 31 bs wdi`tdm`P`i cvWtvb ntjv  
tgvnvs`cj l wgi`cfti wqstY`tbl qvi Rtb`| 3 bs Gm`wR`e`vUwj`q`ti GK  
cvHb`mb`cvWtvb ntjv avbgwE`tkL gvrE`K tMbzvi KitZ| 22 bs tejP  
tiwRtgU l 32 bs cvAve tiwRtgU XvKv wektj`vj q GjvKvi wqstY wbtjv|  
cfti 22 bs tejP tiwRtgU wcj Lvbv wqstY wbtjv| gvU 6 N`Evq tMvUv XvKvi  
wqstY`tbl qvi Rtb` tRvbtj ivl digvb Avjx cvK tmbvt`i wbt`R`w`tjb|  
10 bs B÷ te½j tiwRtgU`K mntRB cvK tmbv`i wbi`i`Kitjb| 31 bs wdi`  
tdm`mntRB tgvnvs`cj l wgi`cfti wqstY wbtjv| tj dtUbwU KtbP tRWG  
Lvb l tgRi tejvtj i KgvUv`j mntRB tkL gvrE`K tMbzvi KitZ m`qg  
ntjv| tgRi tejvtj i KgvUv`j tNvYv w`tjb th,`w`wM`eW`n`vR web  
K`vWw| KtgWi tgvq`34g tntm`bi gZi msev`D`PZ cPvi Kiv ntjv| cvK  
wgvj Uvvi iv ZLb ZvRDixb l fBTvtK LrtZ jvMtb| Zviv tNvYv w`tjb,  
Kvtjv cZvKv Ges evst`tiki cZvKv bwgtq tdj`tZ| hviv GB wbt`R`Agvb`  
Kiteb Zvt`i ewo Rvjtq`l qvi ugwK w`tjb| 22 bs tejP tiwRtgU  
wvj Lvbv evOwj`mbti`i cUz`iva wqstY wbtjv mviv ivZ g`lvq`w`w`  
wvlogtqi ci |  
18 bs l 32 bs cvAve tiwRtgU XvKv wektj`vj q GjvKv Avl qvgx j`xtMi  
wbi`i`t`v`v`v`K l tbZvKg`Ges Qv`ti`i MYnvti`w`j Kti nZv Kitjb|  
Zvici Zviv cvv XvKvq w`y`Aajw Z GjvKv mviv ivZ MYnvti`e`vck`a`sm

j xj v Lp al ̄ j jlcuU Pvj vtj v| ivRvi eM cjj k j vBb t\_+K wKQz evOwj cjj k  
 m`m` A`mn epom/2v cwi tq l cvti tKimbMtÄ Avktq wbtj v| ivRvi eM cjj k  
 j vBb Gj vKvq e`vcK nZ`v, Ryj vl tcvovl j jlcuU Pj tj v miv ivZ| cvK Awg®  
 25 gvP®\_+K 6 Gwçj i gta` Zvt` i cwi Kw Z bKkvi meWkQz m`úbeKi tj v|  
 cvK tmbv iv knx` wgbvi , wotq w` tj v| ``wbK BtEdvK feb, ``wbK wccj  
 feb, igbvi Kvj x gw` i Ryj tq cjo tq , wotq w` tj v| `ay Zviv e`vcK nvti  
 Avl qvqx j xM tbZvt` i tMbtZvi Ki tZ e`\_`htj v|  
 tMvUv ce`cwK`vfb ZLb `i ayj vk Avi j vk| thme evOwj cjj k m`m`, BwC Avi  
 m`m` ev tmbv m`m` cvK Awg® i KvtQ AvZmgc ̄ Kti uQtj b ev aiv  
 cti uQtj b ev wbi` ; ntuQtj b Zvt` i tK cieZtZ webv wePvti nZ`v Kiv nq|  
 KvD+K KvD+K Kvi vMvti AvU+K ivLv nq| 26 gvP®\_+K 6 Gwçj chS-cwK`vb  
 t\_+K wC AvBG tewqs l m-130 wegvfb Kti cvK tmbvewnbxi 9 bs l 16 bs  
 wWvfkvtbK XvKvq Avbv nq| 2 guŕ e`vUwi R l 2 DBs BwCmGGd+K wecj  
 cwi gvY Uw l \_j `vDummn XvKvq Rtov Kiv nq|  
 27 gvP®\_+K tbi tejvq `ß NÈvi Rtb` Kvd̄wkw`j Kiv ntj XvKv t\_+K e`vcK  
 nvti mvavi Y RbZv cwj tq Mlg wKs` mrgvS-tcwi tq fvi tZ P+q hvq| l w`+K  
 26 gvP®\_+K cvK tmbv iv XvKvi evBti gf Ki tZ `i` Kti | cvK tmbv iv tMvUv  
 XvKvi Pvi w`+K GKwU wbi vcÈv ej q `Zwi Kti | cte`Wgiv, DEti U½x, cuDtg  
 mrvvi, `wŕj Y bvi vqbmÄ chS-Zviv GB wbi vcÈv teobx mjo Kti cwRkvb tbq|  
 10 Gwçj i gta` cvK tmbv iv `wŕj Y cUv b`x, DEti U½vBj, cte`bi wmsw` l  
 cuDtg Awvi Pv chS-Gwi qv wbtRt` i Kiv qvtÈ tbq|  
 11 Gwçj 1970 mvtj tj dtUv`vU tRbtij Awgi Ave`j w Lvb wbvRxtK ce`  
 cwK`vb cvK tmbvewnbxi cãv Kiv nq| tRbtij w`v Lvb Avevi MfBi ct`  
 cpt`wCZ nb| tRbtij Lw`g ivRvtK 14 wWvfkvtbi KgmUš Awdmvi t\_+K  
 e`wjj Kiv nq cwK`vfb| Ges tRbtij ivl digvb Avj x+K ce`cwK`vfb  
 MfBi i wmfj G`vfdqvfmP Dct`ov Kiv nq|  
 ce`cwK`vfb mweR wbi vcÈv l cwK`vfbK i ŕvi Rtb` bZb Kti ŐAcvti kvb  
 tMw dlv Bb0 w`+q cvK Awg®K wi Bbtvdm` Kiv nq| bZb Kti cvK  
 tmbvewnbxtZ wKQz i`e`j Kiv nq| beg wWvfkvtbi KgmUstqi `wqZ i l qv  
 nq tgRi tRbtij kl KZ wi qvRtK| Zvi Aaxtb 57 bs wefMU (m`i `dZi  
 wS+tbB`v) l 107 bs wefMW (m`i `dZi htKvi) t` l qv nq| GB `ß wefMU  
 KtUj Kite epÈi Ku=qv, htKvi, Lj bv, dui`cj, ewi kvj l cUqvLvj x  
 tRj v| 16 wWvfkvtbi AwabvqK Kiv nq tgRi tRbtij bvRvi umvBb kvntK|

hvi m`i `dZi Kiv nq wbtUvti | Zvi Aaxtb 23 bs wefMW (m`i `dZi  
 iscj), 205 bs wefMW (m`i `dZi e\_ov) l 34 bs wefMW (m`i `d`i  
 wbtUvi) t` l qv nq| GB wZb wefMW KtUj Kite epÈi w bvRcj, iscj,  
 e\_ov, cvebv l ivRkvx tRj v| 14 wWvfkvtbi AwabvqK Kiv nq tgRi  
 tRbtij i wng LvbtK| hvi m`i `dZi XvKv| Zvi Aaxtb 27 bs wefMW (m`i  
 `dZi gqgbmsn), 313 bs wefMW (m`i `dZi wntj U), 117 bs wefMW (m`i  
 `dZi Kugj ) l 53 bs wefMW (m`i `dZi PÆMlg) mn ce`cwK`vfb  
 AenKó tRj vmgn KtUj Kite|  
 GQrov cvK tmbv` i Z` cUv, tmev l wbi vcÈv Ges tctUj w`+Z mntwMzv  
 Kivi Rtb` B÷ teZj ivBtdj mtK tft½ tgRi tRbtij Rvgtk`-Gi tbZtZ;  
 MVb Kiv nq B÷ cwK`vb wmfj AvgW tdtvfm ev BwCmGGd| th mKj  
 evOwj `mb` cvK Awg® i Av`vfvRb Ges cwK`vb i ŕvi ctŕ, tmme BwC Avi  
 evOwj m`m` wbtq B÷ cwK`vb wmfj AvgW tdtvfm MVb Kiv nq| cU`wgK  
 fite GtZ 20 nvRvi tj vK wi wU Kiv nq| GQrov mvavi Y evOwj mg`R l G-  
 BwC Avi m`m` i wbtq ivRvKvi m l kwS-KwguU MVb Kiv nq| hvi m`m` mSL`v  
 40 nvRvi l 60 nvRvi | RvgvqtZ Bmj vxi 5000 m`m` wbtq MVb Kiv nq  
 Avj e` i l Avj kvgm ewnbx| GB `ß MbtK mrvqZv Kivi Rtb` cwK`vb  
 t\_+K nvRvi nvRvi wmfj qvb Ges 500 cjj k m`m`+K Avbv nq| `i` nq cvK  
 tmbvewnbxi wei`tx evOwj t` i `xvZv h`x|  
 Awg Ckvbi Wtqwi eU Ki tZ Ki tZ Avmti i Avhvb w` j | bvgvR cto evBti  
 Gtm t`wL imb Avi wkvb evRvi t\_+K wdti tQ| imb ejj, `v`x, GB bvl  
 tZvgi ZvgvK| Avi ZvgvK htZv tewk Lvev ZtZv ZrovZwio MmUi gvi KvtQ  
 hvBtZ cvi ev| ZvB i`+b i wbi gv eDgv wbi` i wbtK GKUv agK j wMvq| evRvi  
 t\_+K eo GKUv Buj k GtbtQ l iv| tCU fivZ wWg| kvZi gjv Avi evav Kwcl  
 GKUv e`vM AvtLi \_o Avi AvtK Uv e`vM wPZv\_o | Avgvi bvZx imb Avevi  
 `ßUv e`vM nvtZ wbtq ejj, `v`x Zvg tKvbuV Pvl? eDgv wbi` Avevi i wbtK  
 mwi tq w`wQj | wS` imb `+ t\_+K wPrKvi Kti ejj, Zvg bv ej tj tZvgvfi GB  
 e`vMi wRwom t` tev bv| cti wbtRB AvtLi \_o Avi wPZv\_o tei Kti ejj,  
 Zvg fj Ki tj B tZvgvfi GLbB wPZv\_o LvBtq w` Zvg| nv nv nq|

26. ejsj v` tki `xaxZv h`x

KtqK w` b ati Avig Lp Amy` tKv\_vl thtZ cwi bv| c0q mviv`Y i`tq efm KuvvB| Avi mgq tctj Ckv`bi Wrtqwi i cvZv D`vB| wPE Wv`vi Bb`RKKvb w`tq tMtQ tmB mKvj tejvq| Zvici Alp tL`q GKUz tiv` efmwQ| Avi Ckv`bi Wrtqwi comQ| ejsj v` tki `xaxZv h`x i mgq Ckv`bi eqm wQj GK eQi| eo ntq Ckvb c0qB Avgvi Kv`Q g`h`x i mgqKvi Mf i`btZ PvB`Zv| IB mgq Ckv`bi eiev c0q tMvUv mgq wewfb`RvqMvq cvij`tq wQj| KviY Ckv`bi eiev wQj GKRb g`h`x i msMVK| bvbv eqm g`h`x i v`v ZLb Ckv`bi eievi Kv`Q bvbv w`l`tq ci`vgK`Kivi R`b` Avm`Zv| wKs` mgm`v`i` n`jv hLb bKkvj`i` wKQz M0c Avgv`i` ewotZ hvZvqZ`i` Kij`v| bKkvj`i` IB M0c`jv Avgv`i` ewotZ Avm`Zv Ckv`bi eiev`K Lp Kivi R`b`| GQrov Zviv Avgv`i` KvPwi N`i` Ngv`Zv| Avgvi i`v`Kiv L`evi tL`Zv| Avi g`h`x i AvMgb tUi tctj tKtU ci`Zv| Avi h`evi Av`M Avgv`K GKUv u`g`K w`tq thtZv| Ckv`bi eiev`K Zv`i` Lp c0qRb| tKv`vq`\_v`Kb wZvb bv Rvbtj Avgvi Lp w`c` n`e| Avi ej`Zb th tKv`bv mgq l`vi j`vk w`tq Avgiv Avcbvi mvg`b Avm`tev| g`h`x i` c`fiv mgqUv ZvB Ckv`bi eiev`K bKkvj`i` n`vZ t`\_K eiv`i` R`b` cvij`tq teov`Z n`Zv| g`h`x i` KtZv Mf th Avgvi e`K`i` g`a` Rgv Av`Q Zv e`j` tkl Kiv h`v`e`bv| wKs` tmB Mf i` tP`q Ckv`bi Wrtqwi i cvZvq cvZvq g`h`x i` th Mf ev BwZnm Ckvb wj`tL` ti`L`tQ ZvB cotZ Avgvi te`k` f`v`j`v j`v`M| g`h`x i` KviY, h`x Kx`f`v`e`i`i` n`jv, mviv` t`\_ki` ZLb Kx Ae`v, BZ`w` t`k`v`vi` GKgv`i` g`v`a`g` wQj ZLb Avgv`i` U`b`w`R`v`i`Uv| mU`vq N`i`i` t`g`S`i` L`v`t`U`i` w`b`P`i` M`Z`j`w`K`t`q Avgiv wewew i`bZvg| Avi AvKv`k` evYx i`bZvg w`tq| U`b`w`R`v`i`i` Leil me mgq t`k`v`bv thtZv bv| e`v`U`wi` bv`\_v`K`j` bZb K`i` e`v`U`wi` bv` t`K`bv` ch`S`-Avgiv mevB`i`ay AvZstK w` b KuvvZvg| tmB me AvZstKi K\_v g`tb cotj GL`t`bv Mv w`k`D`ti` l`v`| ZeyAvig hLbB mgq cvB Ckv`bi t`j`Lv Wrtqwi` c`w`| Avi Ckvb Wrtqwi`tZ Lp m`y`i` K`i` me BwZnm wj`tL` ti`L`tQ| Ckvb n`w`i`tq h`evi` c`i`\_K` l`i` Wrtqwi`\_t`j`vB Avgvi Kv`Q Ckvb| Ckvb l`i` Wrtqwi`tZ ejsj v` tki `xaxZv w`b`tq hv wj`tL`tQ ZvB comQ KtqKw` b`ati`|

K. e`ze`U`i` `xaxZv tNvYv  
1971 mvtj i 25 gv`P`P` g`a` ce`c`w`k`w`b` t`\_K` mKj w`e`k`x` m`v`e`w`K` cZ`v`v`i` Kiv n`j`v| cvK Awg`f` i` Acv`ti`kvb m`v`P`e`j`vBU`i`i` n`j`v 25 gv`P`e`i`v`Z`

wR`iv Avl`qv`ti`| c0`tgB Zviv e`ze`U`i`K Zvi avbgw`Ei` emv` t`\_K` tM0Zvi Kij`b| tM0Zv`i`i` Av`M` Bw`c`Avi Gi l`qv`it`j`t`mi` g`v`a`t`g` e`ze`U`i`t`K`L` g`v`R`ej` ingvb ejsj v` tki `xaxZv tNvYv Kij`b| tNvYv wQj w`b`g`e`f`c`N` Today Bangladesh is a sovereign and independent country. On Thursday night, West Pakistani armed forces suddenly attacked the police barracks at Razarbagh and the EPR headquarters at Pilkhana in Dhaka. Many innocent and unarmed have been killed in Dhaka city and other places of Bangladesh. Violent clashes between E.P.R. and Police on the one hand and the armed forces of Pakistan on the other, are going on. The Bengalis are fighting the enemy with great courage for an independent Bangladesh. May Allah aid us in our fight for freedom. Joy Bangla.

e`ze`U`i` `xaxZv tNvYv tUw` M0g` evZ`f` g`v`a`t`g` P`A`M`0`g` KtqKRb Qv`T`i` Kv`Q t`c`0`v`q`| Qv`T`i`v` IB tUw` M0g` evZ`P` Ab`e`v` Kivi R`b` w`b`tq` h`v`b` W`±i` g`v`b`R`j`v` Av`t`b`v`q`v`i`i` Kv`Q`| W`±i` g`v`b`R`j`v` Av`t`b`v`q`v`i` tUw` M0g`U` Ab`e`v` K`i`b`| Zvici Qv`T`i`v` l`w` c`P`v`t`i`i` R`b` P`A`M`0`g`i` Av`M`0`e`v` t`i`w`l` t`÷`k`v`b` h`v`q`| wKs` cvK D`P` A`\_w`i`w`i` c`v`i`g`k`v`b`i` Af`v`te` l`w` Zviv c`P`v`i` K`i`t`Z` e`\_`n`q`| Zvici Qv`T`i`v` l`w` Kuj`j`NvU` w`e`f`R`i` l`c`v`t`i` w`b`tq` h`v`q`| Kuj`j`NvU` w`e`f`R`i` c`v`f`k` GKw`U` A`\_v`q`x` t`i`w`l` t`÷`k`v`b` ZLb B`÷` t`e`z`j` t`i`w`R`t`g`t`U`i` e`v`O`w`j` `m`b`i`v` c`v`n`v`i`v` w` w`Q`j`v`| Bw`A`w`b`q`i`v` l`w` ZLb t`g`i`v`g`Z` K`i`w`Q`j`b`|

26 gv`P`e`1971 mvtj P`A`M`0`g` t`e`Z`v`i` t`K`t`\_`i` e`v`O`w`j` K`g`R`Z`P`l` Bw`A`w`b`q`v`i`M`Y` w`g`t`j` P`A`M`0`g`i` Kuj`j`NvU` A`\_v`q`x` `xax` ejsj t`e`Z`v`i` t`K`\_`a` P`v`j`y` K`i`b`| IB mgq Kuj`j`NvU` t`e`Z`v`i` t`K`\_`a` P`v`j`y`Kivi Kv`R` w`b`h`y` w`Q`j`b` t`e`Z`v`i` K`g`P`t`e`j`v`j` g`v`g`y` , Avej` Kv`k`g` m`x`c` , Ave`j`v` Avj` d`v`i`K` , m`j` Zv`b` Avj`v`D`b` , g`v`g`y` t`n`v`t`m`b` , K`w`e` Ave`\_`n` Q`v`j`v`g` Ges` i`v`R`w`k`w`Z`K` e`\_`w`Z`j` G`g`G` n`v`b`v`b`| GB` K`q`R`b` w`g`t`j` ZLb Qv`T`i`v` t`\_K` c`v`l`q`v` e`ze`U`i` `xaxZv tNvYv wj`w`c`e`x` K`i`w`Q`j`b` Ges` Zvi Dci` w`f`w`E` K`i` e`3`e` w`K`Q`f`Y` c`i`c`i` Zviv IB t`e`Z`v`i` t`K`\_`a` t`\_K` m`e`v`B` c`P`v`i` K`i`w`Q`j`b`|

27 gv`P`e`1971 mvtj e`ze`U`i` IB GKB tNvYv t`e`Z`v`i` K`g`P`K`v`R`x` n`w`e`e` D`i`x`b` b`p`y` tNvYv K`i`w`Q`j`b`| t`g`R`i` w`R`q`v`K` IB w`t`b`i` Av`M` ch`S`-t`e`j`v`j` g`v`g`y` w`P`b`t`Z`b` bv`| Zvi` b`i`g`l` t`k`v`t`b`b` w`b` t`e`j`v`j` g`v`g`y`| c`w`U`q`v` t`\_K` t`g`R`i` w`R`q`v`K` Zviv Kuj`j`NvU` w`b`tq` Av`m`v`i` c`i` w`K` K`i`t`j`b` , e`m`w`e`f`k` tNvYvU`i` \_`i`Z`i` t`e`v`S`v`t`Z`

GKRb tgRti i KtÉ Zv cPvi Kiv DvPZ | IB w`b mU`vq teZvi Kg® tejvj gvingt` i mt½ Avtj vPbvi wfneÉZ tgRi wRqv Avti KuU tNvi Yv`Zwi Kitj b Ges wbtRi KtÉ Zv cW Kitj b | mSL`v wePvti tmiU wQj beg tNvtKtKi tNvi Yv | tgRi wRqv th tNvi YvU cW KtiwQtb l wU tejvj gvingj Abjev` KtiwQtb | IB tNvi YvqI ÔAb wenne Ad Avl qvi tMÜ wj Wvi e½eÜz tkL gwRej ingvb0 K\_v\_tjvI wQj |

27 gvP°19:45 wgvbtU tgRi wRqvDi ingvb e½eÜi IB tUwj MÖg evZfU e½eÜi bvtgB tNvi Yv w`tqWQtb | wKS` 28 gvP°1971 mvtj tgRi wRqv Avti KuU`vaxbZvi tNvi YvC` Zwi Kitj b Ges Kvj jNvU teZvi tK>`t\_tK wZwb lUv 28 gvP°cW Ktib | ctii IB tNvi Yvq wRqv wbtRtK wicvevj tKi tUgtcviwmi cÄvb wntmte Dtt E KtiwQtb | wj wLZ WfdtU lUv wQj bv | Kvj jNvU teZvi tKt`tgRi wRqvi mt½ Ab` th KqRb K`vtßb wQtb Zwi v wRqvK lUv ejvi Rtb` ZLb Abtiva KtiwQtb | 28 gvP°tgRi wRqv th cwiwZ tNvi YvU t`b tmiU GifcN *This is Shadhin Bangla Betar Kendro. I, Major Ziaur Rahman, at the direction of Bangobondhu Sheikh Mujibur Rahman, hereby declare that the independent People's Republic of Bangladesh has been established. At his direction, I have taken command as the temporary Head of the Republic. In the name of Sheikh Mujibur Rahman, I call upon all Bengalis to rise against the attack by the West Pakistani Army. We shall fight to the last to free our Motherland. By the grace of Allah, victory is ours. Joy Bangla.*

XvKvq wby³ gwK® Kbmj tRbvtij AvPft tK>U e½w ZLb XvKvi cwiw`Z gwK® cKvmbtK tUwj MÖtgi gva`tg ebYv KtiQb | 27 gvP°e½w Zwi tUwj MÖtg mvefR± wnmvte tj tLb Ömtj KuUf tRtbvmbWÖ | Zwi IB tUwj MÖg eYbWU wQj wbgé:c:

1. *Here in Dacca we are mute and horrified witnesses to a reign of terror by the Pak(istani) Military. Evidence continues to mount that the MLA authorities have list of AWAMI League supporters whom they are systematically eliminating by seeking them out in their homes and shooting them down*

2. *Among those marked for extinction in addition to the A.L. hierarchy are student leaders and university faculty. In this second category we have reports that Fazlur Rahman head of the philosophy department and a Hindu, M. Abedin, head of the department of history, have been killed. Razzak of the political science department is rumored dead. Also on the list are the bulk of MNA's elect and number of MPA's.*
3. *Moreover, with the support of the Pak(istani) Military. non-Bengali Muslims are systematically attacking poor people's quarters and murdering Bengalis and Hindus.*

*(U.S. Consulate (Dacca) Cable, Selective genocide, March 27, 1971)*

XvKv t\_tK 6 GwCj 1971 mvtj gwK® ebmj tRbvtij AvPft tK> e½w Zwi Avti KuU tUwj MÖg evZfQ tj tLb-  
*Our government has failed to denounce the suppression of democracy. Our government has failed to denounce atrocities. Our government has failed to take forceful measures to protect its citizens while at the same time bending over backwards to placate the West Pak(istan) dominated government and to lessen any deservedly negative international public relations impact against them. Our government has evidenced what many will consider moral bankruptcy, But we have chosen not to intervene, even morally, on the grounds that the Awami conflict, in which unfortunately the overworked term genocide is applicable, is purely an internal matter of a sovereign state. Private Americans have expressed disgust. We, as professional civil servants, express our dissent with current policy and fervently hope that our true and lasting interests here can be defined and our policies redirected.*

L. A<sup>-</sup>vqx mi Kv<sup>t</sup>i i kc<sub>-</sub>

10 Guc<sup>o</sup> 1971 mvtj wntj tui Zwi qvcvovq wmbqi evOwj Awg<sup>o</sup>Awdmvi MY wgwj Z nb| tmLvtb Zui me<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>mtg g<sup>o</sup>ewnbx MVB Ktib| GB ewnbxi KgwUstqi `wqZ; Ac<sup>o</sup> Kiv nq Ktb<sup>o</sup> (Aemi c<sup>o</sup>B) GgGwR ImgvbxK| 11 Guc<sup>o</sup> Ktb<sup>o</sup> Imgvbx 4 wL tm<sup>±</sup>i MVB Ktib| P<sup>o</sup>EM<sup>o</sup>g A<sup>o</sup>A<sup>o</sup>tj i KgwUs Awdmvi Kiv nq tgRi wRqvK| K<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup> A<sup>o</sup>A<sup>o</sup>tj i KgwUs Awdmvi Kiv nq tgRi Lvtj ` tgvkviidK| wntj U A<sup>o</sup>A<sup>o</sup>tj i KgwUs Awdmvi Kiv nq tgRi kwdJ w<sup>o</sup>K| Avi htkvi A<sup>o</sup>A<sup>o</sup>tj i KgwUs Awdmvi Kiv nq tgRi Aveyl mgvb tP<sup>o</sup>aj<sup>o</sup>K|

17 Guc<sup>o</sup> 1971 mvtj K<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> qvi tgnic<sup>o</sup> A<sup>-</sup>vqx evsj vt<sup>o</sup> k mi Kvi kc<sub>-</sub> M<sup>o</sup>hb Kti| 7 m<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup>k<sup>o</sup> A<sup>-</sup>vqx evsj vt<sup>o</sup> k mi Kv<sup>t</sup>i i m<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup> iv ntj b<sup>o</sup>n<sup>o</sup> iv<sup>o</sup>o<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>L g<sup>o</sup>Rej ingvb, Dc-iv<sup>o</sup>o<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> bRi<sup>o</sup>j Bmjvg (G<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>s iv<sup>o</sup>o<sup>o</sup>), c<sup>o</sup>avbg<sup>o</sup> ZvRD<sup>o</sup>xb Avntg<sup>o</sup>, `fv<sup>o</sup> I `th<sup>o</sup> e<sup>o</sup>e<sup>o</sup>vcbv g<sup>o</sup> G<sup>o</sup>B<sup>o</sup>P<sup>o</sup>G<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>gi<sup>o</sup>4vgvb, A<sup>o</sup> I c<sup>o</sup>wi K<sup>o</sup>ibv g<sup>o</sup> G<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup>bmj Avjx, ciiv<sup>o</sup> I AvBbg<sup>o</sup> L<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>vi tgvkZvK Avntg<sup>o</sup> Ges evsj vt<sup>o</sup> k t<sup>o</sup>dv<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup> KgwUs Bb wPd Ktb<sup>o</sup> GgGwR Imgvbx| fvi<sup>o</sup>Zi K<sup>o</sup>J<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>q g<sup>o</sup>ewnbxi m<sup>o</sup> i `dZi `vcb Kiv nq| AwabvqK wntj<sup>o</sup> `wqZ; cvj b Kiteb Ktb<sup>o</sup> GgGwR Imgvbx| t<sup>o</sup>d<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup> Ktb<sup>o</sup> GgG i<sup>o</sup>e<sup>o</sup>K Kiv nq wPd Ae <sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>d| fvi<sup>o</sup>Zi w<sup>o</sup>c<sup>o</sup>vi AvMi Zjvq Zui Aax<sup>o</sup>b g<sup>o</sup>ewnbxi GKwU mie m<sup>o</sup> i `dZi `vcb Kiv nq| M<sup>o</sup>o<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>B<sup>o</sup> GAvi L<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>vi<sup>o</sup>K Kiv nq t<sup>o</sup>W<sup>o</sup>U wPd Ae <sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>d|

GB mgq w<sup>o</sup>c<sup>o</sup>j c<sup>o</sup>wi gvY evsj vt<sup>o</sup> k<sup>o</sup> kibv<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>xg<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>s-cvi ntq fvi<sup>o</sup>Z c<sup>o</sup>ek Kti| mi Kwi wntj<sup>o</sup> Ab<sup>o</sup>h<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>x, evOwj kibv<sup>o</sup> msL<sup>o</sup>v 10 wgwj qb ev Zvi l teik| i<sup>o</sup>ag<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>J<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>q evOwj kibv<sup>o</sup> msL<sup>o</sup>v 7.5 wgwj qb| G<sup>o</sup>Q<sup>o</sup>vov w<sup>o</sup>c<sup>o</sup>vi evOwj kibv<sup>o</sup> msL<sup>o</sup>v c<sup>o</sup>q 1.5 wgwj qb| G<sup>o</sup>Q<sup>o</sup>vov Avm<sup>o</sup>g I w<sup>o</sup>nv<sup>o</sup>til c<sup>o</sup>vi c<sup>o</sup>wi gvY evOwj kibv<sup>o</sup> D<sup>o</sup>o<sup>o</sup> wntj<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>ek Kti| fvi<sup>o</sup>Z mi Kvi evOwj kibv<sup>o</sup> D<sup>o</sup>o<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> R<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup> 825 wL w<sup>o</sup>wd<sup>o</sup>R K<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> `vcb Ktib|

3 Guc<sup>o</sup> 1971 mvtj evsj vt<sup>o</sup> k<sup>o</sup> A<sup>-</sup>vqx mi Kv<sup>t</sup>i i c<sup>o</sup>avbg<sup>o</sup> ZvRD<sup>o</sup>xb Avntg<sup>o</sup> fvi<sup>o</sup>Zi c<sup>o</sup>avbg<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>Zx B<sup>o</sup> iv Mv<sup>o</sup>Xi m<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> Lv Kti m<sup>o</sup>nv<sup>o</sup>h<sup>o</sup> Av<sup>o</sup>e<sup>o</sup> b Kij<sup>o</sup>b| IB mgq c<sup>o</sup>avbg<sup>o</sup> ZvRD<sup>o</sup>xb Av<sup>o</sup>e<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>bi t<sup>o</sup>c<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>Z fvi<sup>o</sup>Z mi Kvi fvi<sup>o</sup>Zi m<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> B<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>xg<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>s-l<sup>o</sup>cb Kti w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>j b| fvi<sup>o</sup>Zi e<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup>wd<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>dv<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup> ev w<sup>o</sup>G<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>G<sup>o</sup> ZLb AvMZ kibv<sup>o</sup> i m<sup>o</sup>xg<sup>o</sup>Z AvK<sup>o</sup>vi L<sup>o</sup> I l<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>aj w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>q m<sup>o</sup>nt<sup>o</sup>h<sup>o</sup>MZv K<sup>o</sup>ti<sup>o</sup>Q<sup>o</sup>| c<sup>o</sup>ti fvi<sup>o</sup>Zxq wgwj Uwi i m<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>avbg<sup>o</sup> ZvRD<sup>o</sup>xb Avng<sup>o</sup> th<sup>o</sup>me w<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup>q m<sup>o</sup>nt<sup>o</sup>h<sup>o</sup>MZv P<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>B<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>j b t<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>j v<sup>o</sup> ntj w<sup>o</sup>

1. 10 Guc<sup>o</sup> 1971 ch<sup>o</sup>-th mKj evOwj g<sup>o</sup>th<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>x t<sup>o</sup> k AvUKv c<sup>o</sup>ti cvK Awg<sup>o</sup> i m<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> h<sup>o</sup>x Ki<sup>o</sup>Q<sup>o</sup>b Z<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> i i<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>c<sup>o</sup>W m<sup>o</sup>nv<sup>o</sup>Zv Kivi R<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> fvi<sup>o</sup>Zxq Awg<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup>gvb U<sup>o</sup>c m<sup>o</sup>nv<sup>o</sup>Zv c<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>R<sup>o</sup>b| h<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Z cvK Awg<sup>o</sup> i `Lj n<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup>q Ask<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>j v g<sup>o</sup>th<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>x i<sup>o</sup> `Z w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>R<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> i `L<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Z cv<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>|

2. fvi<sup>o</sup>Zxq t<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>sew<sup>o</sup>nbxi B<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>Q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> B<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>j K<sup>o</sup>bi<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>MU ( 1wU G<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>dU K<sup>o</sup>wi qvi I K<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup>U h<sup>o</sup>x R<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>R m<sup>o</sup>o<sup>o</sup>j Z) w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>q e<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>c<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>M<sup>o</sup>ti GKwU t<sup>o</sup>ewi t<sup>o</sup>MU `Zwi Kiv| h<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Z cvK t<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>sew<sup>o</sup>nbxi t<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>sc<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>M<sup>o</sup>j evi<sup>o</sup>, A<sup>-</sup>m<sup>o</sup> i L<sup>o</sup>veiv<sup>o</sup>Levi m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>c<sup>o</sup> e<sup>o</sup>U ntq hvq| GLb ch<sup>o</sup>-cvK t<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>sew<sup>o</sup>nbxi k<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> GKwU t<sup>o</sup>W<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>qvi I 4 wL M<sup>o</sup>vt<sup>o</sup>evU|

3. cvK w<sup>o</sup>gvb<sup>o</sup>ew<sup>o</sup>nbx c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>b t<sup>o</sup> k t<sup>o</sup>M<sup>o</sup>j v<sup>o</sup>evi<sup>o</sup>, A<sup>-</sup>m<sup>o</sup> i m<sup>o</sup> i L<sup>o</sup>vevi G<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> X<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>K P<sup>o</sup>EM<sup>o</sup>g I b<sup>o</sup>vi<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>M<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>A R<sup>o</sup>g Ki<sup>o</sup>Q<sup>o</sup>| fvi<sup>o</sup>Zxq w<sup>o</sup>gvb ew<sup>o</sup>nbx t<sup>o</sup>h<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>v G<sup>o</sup>vi i<sup>o</sup>U e<sup>o</sup>U K<sup>o</sup>ti Z<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> i GB k<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> I L<sup>o</sup>vevi t<sup>o</sup>bevi c<sub>-</sub> e<sup>o</sup>U K<sup>o</sup>ti t<sup>o</sup>q|

M. Avb<sup>o</sup>pw<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>vt<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup>h<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>x<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>o<sup>o</sup> i t<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>±i MVB

10 Guc<sup>o</sup> 1971 mvtj ZvRD<sup>o</sup>xbi t<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>; evsj vt<sup>o</sup> k<sup>o</sup> i c<sup>o</sup>vmx A<sup>-</sup>vqx mi Kvi MwZ nq| 11 Rj vB 1971 mvtj evsj vt<sup>o</sup> k<sup>o</sup> i A<sup>-</sup>vqx mi Kvi wmbqi evOwj Awg<sup>o</sup> Awdmvi<sup>o</sup> i w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>q GKwU K<sup>o</sup>bd<sup>o</sup>vt<sup>o</sup>i<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>ti b| IB K<sup>o</sup>bd<sup>o</sup>vt<sup>o</sup>i<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>M<sup>o</sup>U evsj vt<sup>o</sup> k<sup>o</sup> 11 wL t<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>±i f<sup>o</sup>W K<sup>o</sup>ti 11 Rb t<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>±i K<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>vt<sup>o</sup>i Aax<sup>o</sup>b m<sup>o</sup>e<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>K g<sup>o</sup>h<sup>o</sup>x Kivi w<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>s-M<sup>o</sup>hb Kiv nq| Ktb<sup>o</sup> GgGwR ImgvbxK Kiv nq AwabvqK| t<sup>o</sup>d<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup> Ktb<sup>o</sup> GgG i<sup>o</sup>e<sup>o</sup>K Kiv nq wPd Ae Awg<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>d| M<sup>o</sup>o<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>B<sup>o</sup> GAvi L<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>vi<sup>o</sup>K Kiv nq t<sup>o</sup>W<sup>o</sup>U wPd Ae Awg<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>d| 10 wL t<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>±i mi<sup>o</sup>mmi Awabvq<sup>o</sup>Ki Aax<sup>o</sup>b h<sup>o</sup>x Kite| Avi 11 b<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>±i ev<sup>o</sup>vt<sup>o</sup> n<sup>o</sup>e t<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>vt<sup>o</sup> i w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>q h<sup>o</sup>iv mi<sup>o</sup>mmi Awabvq<sup>o</sup>Ki Aax<sup>o</sup>b Ges Awabvq<sup>o</sup>Ki t<sup>o</sup>uk<sup>o</sup>vj t<sup>o</sup>dv<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> h<sup>o</sup>x Kite|

ce<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup>b IB mgq t<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> 17000 evOwj `mb<sup>o</sup> (B<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>Avi I B<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>Avi) `wqZ<sup>o</sup>i Z w<sup>o</sup>Q<sup>o</sup>| 25 g<sup>o</sup>P<sup>o</sup> cvK t<sup>o</sup>mb<sup>o</sup>vt<sup>o</sup> i Ac<sup>o</sup>vt<sup>o</sup>i<sup>o</sup>kv<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>P<sup>o</sup> j<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>B<sup>o</sup>Ui d<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>j A<sup>o</sup>st<sup>o</sup>Z 4000 evOwj `mb<sup>o</sup> cvK t<sup>o</sup>mb<sup>o</sup>vt<sup>o</sup> i K<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Q ew<sup>o</sup> nq| evKx 13000 B<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>e<sup>o</sup>z t<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>U I B<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> i<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>B<sup>o</sup> d<sup>o</sup>j m-Gi evOwj `mb<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>n<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup> k I c<sup>o</sup>vi wgwj Uwi evOwj `mb<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>q Ktb<sup>o</sup> (Aemi) AvZ<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>D<sup>o</sup>j M<sup>o</sup>Y Imgvbx t<sup>o</sup>b<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup>; 11 Guc<sup>o</sup> 1971 mvtj MVB Kiv nq evsj vt<sup>o</sup> k<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> j<sup>o</sup>vi t<sup>o</sup>dv<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup> ev w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>Z ew<sup>o</sup>nbx| IB mgq Av<sup>o</sup>iv A<sup>o</sup>st<sup>o</sup>Z GK j<sup>o</sup>vL tem<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup> K t<sup>o</sup>j v<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup>K i<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>B<sup>o</sup> d<sup>o</sup>j P<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>vt<sup>o</sup>vi t<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup>os w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>q MVB Kiv nq M<sup>o</sup>Yew<sup>o</sup>nbx ev w<sup>o</sup>c<sup>o</sup>j m Awg<sup>o</sup> GB w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>g<sup>o</sup>Z ew<sup>o</sup>nbx Avi M<sup>o</sup>Yew<sup>o</sup>nbx w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>j MVB Kiv



K'v'fBb gwZb, c'Äeu'tZ K'v'fBb bwmg, gwUj vq I weRqbM'ti K'v'fBb GgGmG fBq, Kvj v'P'ri vq tj dtÜb'vU gRg`vi, Kvj Kwj qvq tj dtÜb'vU tMvj vg tnj vj tgrtk® I evqUqrvq tj dtÜb'vU mvC` |

D'Éti nneMÄ tRjv t\_+K `w'f'Y KvbvBNvU c'ij k t÷kvb ntq c'Öq 100 gvBj fvi Zxq mxgvS-Gj vKv v'btq MVb Kiv nq Pvi b'af tm±i | hvi m`i `dZi Kiv nq c'Ötg KwigMÄ I c'ti gwÖgcj | Pvi b'af tm±i i KgwÜs Awdmvi ntj b w'Éi Äb `É (10 Gw'c'j 1971 t\_+K 14 tde'qwi 1972) I K'v'fBb G ie | Pvi b'af tm±i i mve-KgvÜviMY ntj b Rvj vj c'ti gvnvepj ie m'v`x, evivc'w'ÄtZ K'v'fBb G ie, Avgj wmt` tj dtÜb'vU Rvni, KwKZvtj tj dtÜb'vU Kv'f` I K'v'fBb kwi dj nK, `Kj vm kn'ti tj dtÜb'vU I qwj D'Äv'gvb Ges Kvgj c'ti K'v'fBb Gbv'g |

`M'c'j t\_+K Urs'wK (Zgwe'j) mn tMvUv ce'mxgvS-Gj vKv v'btq MVb Kiv nq c'wP b'af tm±i | m`i `dZi Kiv nq ebmZjv | c'wP b'af tm±i i KgwÜs Awdmvi Kiv nq tgRi gxi kIKZ Avj'x'K (10 Gw'c'j 1971 t\_+K 14 tde'qwi 1972) | GB tm±i i mve-KgvÜviMY ntj b g'p'v'c'ti m'v'R'ÖU bwmRi t'v'tmb I g'p'v'c'ti dvi`K, WvDwK'tZ m'v'R'ÖU tgRi weAvi t'P'Saj'x, tkj vq K'v'fBb tnj vj, t'f'v'j wMÄ tj dtÜb'vU Zv'f'ni D'f'xb AvKwÄ, ej tU m'v'R'ÖU Mvb, K'v'fBb m'v'v'D'f'xb I Gbv'g'j nK t'P'Saj'x Ges eoQovq K'v'fBb g'w'w'j g D'f'xb |

enÉi iscj tRjv I w'bvR'c'j tRjvi wKQz Ask v'btq MVb Kiv nq Qq b'af tm±i | hvi m`i `dZi Kiv nq cvUMÖt'gi Kv'f'Q epogvix | GB tm±i i KgwÜs Awdmvi ntj b DBs KgvÜvi Gg Lv'`g'j evkvi (10 Gw'c'j 1971 t\_+K 14 tde'qwi 1972) | GB tm±i i mve-KgvÜviMY ntj b f'R'b'c'ti K'v'fBb bvR'g'j, dvBU tj dtÜb'vU m`i`f'xb I K'v'fBb kvnwi qvi, cvUMÖt'g K'v'fBb gwZDi ingvb, m'v'f'neM'tÄ K'v'fBb t'bl qv'f'Rm D'f'xb, tgvNj n'v'f'U K'v'fBb t`'tj vqvi Ges P'xj nmU'tZ dvBU tj dtÜb'vU BKevj |

ivRkvn'x, ciebv, e\_ov I w'bvR'c'j tRjvi Aewkó Ask v'btq MVb Kiv nq mvZ b'af tm±i | hvi m`i `dZi Kiv nq Zi½'c'j | mvZ b'af tm±i i KgwÜs Awdmvi ntj b tgRi bvR'g'j nK (10 Gw'c'j 1971 t\_+K 27 tm't'p'af 1971), tgRi KvRx bj'v'Äv'gvb (28 tm't'p'af 1971 t\_+K 14 tde'qwi 1972) I m'f'e`vi tgRi G ie | GB tm±i i mve-KgvÜviMY ntj b gj t'b K'v'fBb gwD'f'xb Rvni½'xi, Uctb tgRi bvR'g'j nK, t'g't'n`x'c'ti m'f'e`vi Buj qm I K'v'fBb gwD'f'xb Rvni½'xi, nvgR'v'c'ti K'v'fBb Bw'f'm, Aw'z'bv'e'f` GKRb

g'p'v'c'ti v'x (bvq cvl qv hvq vb), t'kL'c'rovq K'v'fBb i kx`, t'UvKivewo'tZ m'f'e`vi t'g'v'q'v'Äg Ges v'j v'j t'Mvj vq K'v'fBb w'MqvmD'f'xb t'P'Saj'x |

enÉi K'w'÷qv, h'tkvi, Lj bv, dvi`c'j, ewi kvj I c'UqvLv'j x tRjv v'btq MVb Kiv nq AvU b'af tm±i | AvU b'af tm±i i KgwÜs Awdmvi ntj b tgRi Avej I mgvb t'P'Saj'x (10 Gw'c'j 1971 t\_+K 17 Rj vB 1971) I tgRi GgG gÄj (14 AvM÷ 1971 t\_+K 14 tde'qwi 1972) | GB tm±i i mve-KgvÜviMY ntj b eqivq K'v'fBb L`Kvi bvR'g'j ü`v, nmKgc'ti K'v'fBb kw'dK Dj w', t'f'v'igvq K'v'fBb m'v'v'D'f'xb I K'v'fBb kvnve'j'xb, j'v'j evR'v'ti K'v'fBb GAvi AvRg t'P'Saj'x, ebc'ti K'v'fBb t'g'v`w'dR'j ingvb, tebv'c'v'tj K'v'fBb Ave`j n'w'j g I K'v'fBb t'Z'w'dK G'j w'n t'P'Saj'x Ges w'k'v'v' c'ti K'v'fBb t'Z'w'dK G'j w'n t'P'Saj'x I K'v'fBb Rvni½'xi |

ewi kvj, c'UqvLv'j x I dvi`c'j i Aewkó Ask v'btq MVb Kiv nq bq b'af tm±i | bq b'af tm±i i KgwÜs Awdmvi ntj b tgRi GgG R'w'j j (17 Rj vB 1971 t\_+K 24 w'w't'm'af 1971), tgRi GgG gÄj I tgRi Rq'bv'j Av'te`xb | GB tm±i i mve-KgvÜvi w'Qj Uw'k, w'z'j MÄ I kg't'mi bMi |

`k b'af tm±i MVb Kiv nq t'b's KgvÜv't`i v'btq | GB tm±i i KgwÜs Awdmvi w'Q'tj b KgvÜvi GBP w'KD (3 w'w't'm'af 1971 t\_+K 16 w'w't'm'af 1971) | GB tm±i t'Kv'f'bv mve KgvÜvi w'Qj bv |

enÉi g'q'g'b'w'sn I Uv'z'v'j tRjv Ges is'c'ti i Ask w'e't'k'l, MvBevÜv, D'w'j c'j, Kvgj c'j I P'xj g'v'ix v'btq MVb Kiv nq GM'v'tiv b'af tm±i | GB tm±i i KgwÜs Awdmvi ntj b tgRi w'RqvDi ingvb (27 R'p 1971 t\_+K 10 A't±vei 1971), tgRi Avej Zv'f'ni (10 A't±vei 1971 t\_+K 2 b't'f'af 1971) I `q'w'v'b w'j Wvi Gg n'w'g`j w' Lvb (2 b't'f'af 1971 t\_+K 14 tde'qwi 1972) | GB tm±i i mve-KgvÜviMY ntj b g's'k'v'i P'ti `q'w'v'b w'j Wvi Gg n'w'g`j w' Lvb, t'g't'n`M'tÄ tgRi Avej Zv'f'ni I tj dtÜb'vU g'v'b'v'b, c'j'v'L'w'm'q'v'q tj dtÜb'vU n'v'f'kg, Xj'f'Z tj dtÜb'vU Zv'f'ni I tj dtÜb'vU Kvgj, ivOivq gwZDi ingvb, w'keewo'tZ Bw'c'Avi m`m`, evMg'rovq Bw'c'Avi m`m` Ges g't'nk't'Lv'j vq GKRb Bw'c'Avi m`m` |

cvK t'mb'v'e'w'n'bx i Dci t'Mw'j v Av'p'g'Y P'j v't'bv i R't'b` w'Z'bwU t'Mw'j v ew'n'bx c'ÖZ'ov Kiv nq | t'RW t'd'v't'm'P KgwÜs Awdmvi Kiv nq tgRi w'RqvDi ingvb't'k | t'RW t'd'v't'm'P A's'f'p' Kiv nq 1, 3 I 8 bs B÷ te½'j ti w'R't'g't'Ui evOw'j `m'b't`i | 1 bs B÷ te½'j ti w'R't'g't'Ui KgwÜs Awdmvi w'Q'tj b tgRi w'RqvD'f'xb, 3 bs B÷ te½'j ti w'R't'g't'Ui KgwÜs Awdmvi w'Q'tj b tgRi m'v'd'v'q'v'Z



Rwgg I 8 bs B÷ te½j tiwRtgþUi KgwUs Awdmvi wQtj b tgRi Awgbyj nk|

4, 9 I 10 bs B÷ te½j tiwRtgþUi evOwj `mb`i i wbtq MVb Kiv nq tK tdmþ tK tdmþ KgwUs Awdmvi Kiv nq tgRi Lvtj `fgkviidþK| Avi 2 I 11 bs B÷ te½j tiwRtgþUi evOwj `mb`i i wbtq MVb Kiv nq Gm tdmþ Gm tdmþ KgwUs Awdmvi wQtj b tgRi tKGg kwDj w

N. wgt ewnbx MVb

3 wwtmþ 1971 mtj fviþzi cwðg mxtvš-cwK`wb nvgjv Pvj vtj fvi Z cwK`wb miwmi hý`i i nq| GB mgq ce`cwK`wb fvi Zxq tmbewnbxi tj dtUb`u tRbtij RMrR wms Ativivi tbZþZ; mþsj Z gþ`ewnbxi cwK`- vþbi mt½ hý`i i Kti | fvi Zxq ewnbx gþ`ewnbxi mt½ wggj Z ntq ZLb MwZ nq wgt ewnbx| GB wgt ewnbxi KvQB 1971 mtj i 16 wwtmþ cvK ewnbx AvZmgcþ KiþZ eva` nq| wek; gvþþt Rbþ nq `vaxb mveþþsg evsj vt`tki |

O. Acvþkb tPwzm Lvb

3 wwtmþ 1971 mtj mU`vq cwK`wb wegvewnbx wðGgwUf ÷þBK i gva`tg fvi Zxq wegvewnbxi kRi`vix Kivi Rþb` Gqvem i iwWvi `vcb Kti | mU`v 17:39 wgtU tþK ivZ 23:00Uv chþ-cwK`wb wegvewnbx w l þqf c×wZþZ fviþzi AgZ`þ, AvM, Avþjv, Iqmwšej, weKvþbi, nvj Iqiv, þvvcj, RvBmvtjgi, cvVbþKivU, kþbMi I DEijvþtq wegvb Pjvþtj i Dci Gqvem ÷þBK `vcb Kti | GKB mgq Zviv fviþzi AgZ`þ I dwi`þKvþU Gqvi wwtþdÝ iwWvi `vcb Kti | Gi Revte I Bw`b mU`vq fviþzi cþvbgšþ kþgZx Bw`iv MwUx RvZxi Dþtþk` GK tiwvI fviþy `vex Kþb þh, cwK`wb wegvewnbxi AþwZK wðGgwUf ÷þBK I Gqvi wwtþdÝ iwWvi `vcb Avmtj fviþzi wei`þx cwK`þbi hý`i tNvI Yvi mwggj | fvi Zxq wegvewnbx Gi h\_vh\_ Reve` I qvi Rþb` cU`Z | wðGgwUf ÷þBK ntjv wegvb ewnbxi Ggb GKwU AþwZK hý` tKškj hvi gva`tg kI` cþqi wegvb DÇqb evav MÜ` Kivi Rþb` kI` cþqi wegvbe`þi tQvU tQvU tevgv tdtj wegvb DÇqtþbi Abychþ Kti t` I qv Ges Gqvi wwtþdÝ iwWvi `vcb Kti wþtR` i wegvþk kI` cþqi iwWvi tþK Avovj Kiv | 1967 mtj i 5 Rþ tþK 10 Rþ chþ-BmivBjx wegvewnbx wgi I Aviþei mt½ hþx wðGgwUf ÷þBK c×wZ cUg e`envi KtiwQj | hv RwZmsN PvUþ

AwUþKj -2 Gi tmKkvb-4 Gi mýúo jsNb | cwK`wb wegvewnbxi I B AþwZK AvPiþYi Revte fvi Zxq wegvewnbx Bb÷vU cU`wZ `i i` Kitiþv |

AvMöi ZvRgnj i þv Kivi Rþb` tMwUv ZvRgnj þK ZLb fvi Zxq wegvewnbx Zvey Ges MvþQi cvZv w`þq tþK w`þjv | KviY ivþZ ZvRgnj i gvþeþ cv\_i P`a wKiþY Lþ Rj Rj Kti | fvi Zxq wegvewnbxi ZvþwYK cU`wZi KviþY cwK`wb wegvewnbxi 50 wU hý` wegvb fviþzi Af`šþi cþek Kti tZgb tKvþv þwZmþvab KiþZ cviþjv bv | I B Avþgþbi KþqK NÉvi gþa`B fvi Zxq wegvewnbx þwZMÜ` Gqvi tcvU`þjv tgiþgZ KiþZ Ges tmLvþ tþK fvi Zxq hý` wegvb IovþZ mþlg nq | fvi Zxq wegvewnbx ZLb 4000 hý` wegvb AvKvþk Iovq | hv ciw`b mKvj bvMv` cwK`wb wegvewnbxi þlgZvþK bmv` Kti t`q | ce`cwK`wb cwK`þbi 14 `qWb cþivcþi aÝsm ntq hvq | XvKv wegvbe` i cþivcþi aÝsm nq Ges ce`cwK`wb tþK cwK`þbi tKvþv hý` wegvb Iovþvi þlgZv tkl ntq hvq |

I B mgq cwK`wb tmbewnbx fviþzi I þq÷vb`dþU I KþqK RvqMvq nvgjv KtiwQj | fvi Zxq tmbewnbx ZvþwYK ZrciZvq Zvi tgvþlg Reve w`þqþj | fvi Zxq tmbewnbx ZLb cwK`þbi 5,500 eMþBj ev 14,000 eMþtj wgtUvi GjvKv`Lj KiþZ mþlg ntqþj |

fvi Zxq tmbewnbx ZLb tj dtUb`u tRbtij RMrR wms Ativivi tbZþZ; evOwj gþ`ewnbxi mt½ wggj Z ntq wgt ewnbx MVb Kti | wgt ewnbxi mvovk wegvb nvgjvq XvKvq cvKewnbx Aí mgþqi gþa` chþ`-ntq hvq | I w`þK fvi Zxq tþewnbx cvK tþewnbxi eþvcmvMþi cþek KiþZ t`qþ | Ggb wK fvi Zxq wegvewnbxi nvgjvq Kivþx tþew`þi cvK tþewnbxi e`vcK þwZmþvab nq | cwK`wb tþK XvKvi mt½ me aiþbi wegvb þvMþþvM eÜ ntq hvq | KviY fvi Zxq wegvewnbx fviþzi AvKv mxtv cvK wegvþbi Rb` wnj Kti w`þqþj | cvK tþewnbxi ZLb PÆMþg e`þi tKvþv aiþbi mvvþh` w`þZ e`\_nw`Qj | Zvi Dci fvi Zxq wegvewnbx gþgþ nvgjv Avi gþ`ewnbxi wbiwev`Qbe`þMwiv nvgjvq ce`cwK`þbi cvK tmbewnbxi ZLb İvn İvn Ae`v |

fvi Zxq tþewnbx fivm GWigivj tKvþxi tbZþZ; 4 I 5 wwtmþ 1971 mtj KiPþZ cwK`wb tþewnbxi kwþgvþv mþuY`\_wotq t` evi Rþb` cwv Pvj bv Kti Acvþkb wþwþU | I B nvgjvq cwK`wb tþewnbxi tWmUþvi wGvGm LvBevi, gvBb mþcvi wGvGm gvwvD R I wGvGm kvþRvnb e`wþj W`vþgR nq | 720 Rb cvK tþ tmbv wbnZ nq | cwK`wb w Rvþ`dþq aÝsm nq | KþqK tkv

ewYwR`K RvnrRI IB nvgjvq ԳլուՄՈՒ` nq | th,tjv ZLb cvK tbšewnbxK  
mnvqZv KivQj | Acvfi kvb wufWu mdj nI qvq 8 I 9 wWtm`f ivZ fvi Zxq  
tbšewnbx cwi Pij bv Kti Acvfi kvb cvB\_b | fvi Zxq tbšewnbxi i`tKU ewnZ  
UtbWw tevU IB mgq KivPxi iv`vq nvgjv Pwj tq d`qj U`vsKmn KivPxi  
nvefi i wZbuU ewYwR`K d`qj RvnrR aYsm Kti t`q |  
I w`tK fvi`tZi ce`d`tU fvBm GWwgijv K`ov`bi tbZ`Z; BuUqvb B`-vb`b`fvj  
KgvU e`t`zvcwMti k` c`Z`tiva Mto t`Zijvi cvkvcwk e`wii`tKW mjo Kti |  
cvK tbšewnbxi cvv`tbv mve`gwi b wGbgm MvRx ZLb wlvLv c`Eg tRv`b  
fvi Zxq tbšewnbxi Gqvi mvdU AvBGbGm wfKi`tš` im nvK; I tWmUqvi  
AvBGbGm ivRct`Ui Avp`gtb evavM`nq |  
9 wWtm`f cvK tbšewnbx cvK mvg`gwi b wGbgm nvl`t`i mrv`th` Avie mvm`ti  
fvi Zxq tbšewnbxi wd`tMU AvBGbGm KKwi i e`vcK ԳլուՄնab Ki`tZ m`q |  
nq | IB nvgjvq fvi Zxq tbšewnbxi 18 Rb Awdmvi I 176 Rb `mb` wbnZ  
nq | wKš` fvi Zxq tbšewnbxi Avp`gtb P`EM`g I K` evRv`i cvK tbšewnbxi 7  
wU Mvbt`evU, 1 wU gvBb mBcvi, 2 wU tWmUqvi, 3 wU tct`Uj mvdU I 18 wU  
Kv`M`m`a`y`aYsm nq | GQrov cvK tbšewnbxi 1900 m`m` ZLb wbnZ nq Ges  
1413 Rb mwf`f`g`v`b fvi Zxq tbšewnbxi Kv`Q aiv c`i | Avi P`EM`g e``t`i i  
wbq`š`y` M`thb Kti fvi Zxq tbšewnbx |  
16 wWtm`f 1971 mvtj cvK tmbvewnbxi ce`f`A`t`j i KgvUvi tj d`t`Ub`v`U  
tRbvt`ij GGt`K w`bqvRx 93,000 cwk`-v`b `mb` mn XvKvi tim`t`Kvm`gq`v`b  
wg`f`ewnbxi c`avb fvi`t`Zi tj d`t`Ub`v`U tRbvt`ij RmM`Rr wms A`t`ivivi Kv`Q  
AvZ`mgc`P` Ktib | w`Z`xq w`k`h`f`x`i c`i hv t`Kv`tbv c`k`w`q`Z tmbvewnbxi  
mef`P`t`q eo AvZ`mgc`P` | tMvUv cwk`-v`b cvK tmbv`i AvZ`mgc`P`yi Leti  
Bqwnqv Lv`bi mvgwi K mi Kv`t`i i wei`t`x` cwk`-v`b mrvavi Y RbZv ZLb d`f`m  
I tV | tkl ch`-20 wWtm`f 1971 mvtj tRbvt`ij AvMv tgvnr`v`š` Bqwnqv Lv`b  
cwk`-v`b wccj m cwl`P` tbZv Rj w`d`kvi Avj x f`f`Ev i Kv`Q ԳլgZv n`v`š` Ktib  
Ges tRbvt`ij Bqwnqv Lv`t`K nvdR G`v`i ÷ Kiv nq |  
e`zeU`z`tkL gw`Re ZLb cwk`-v`b cvK tmbv`i i w`tkl Kvi wM`t`i e`x` w`t`j b |  
cvK tmbv`i i Rm e`f`A` (RvR G`w`t`f`v`t`KU tRbvt`ij e`f`A`)-Gi w`Pri K  
w`f`Mw`qvi tRbvt`ij i wngD`I`x`b Lv`b tkl gw`Re`t`K Gi Av`f`M gZ`i`E` tNvI Yv  
Kti w`t`j b | 2 Rvbqwi 1972 mvtj cwk`-v`bi bZb t`c`m`t`W`U Rj w`d`kvi Avj x  
f`f`Ev tRbvt`ij j nvmv`t`K bZb tmbvc`avb wnt`m`te w`b`t`q`m` t`b | f`f`Ev ZLb  
Avš`Rw`ZK gnt`j i P`t`c w`tkl Kvi wM`i t`\_t`K 8 Rvbqwi 1972 mvtj e`zeU`z`

tkL gw`Re`t`K gw` t`b | e`zeU`z` cwk`-v`b Gqvi jvB`t`Yi GKwU w`tkl w`g`v`b  
ZLb KivPxi t`\_t`K j`U`b`h`v`b | tmlv`tb wZwb w`tkl c`avbg`š`y` GWI qw`w`nt`\_i m`t`z`  
`evK Ktib Ges Avš`Rw`ZK w`g`w`qvi m`t`z` gZ w`b`b`g`q Ktib | Zvici 10  
Rvbqwi 1972 mvtj w`tkl i q`v`j Gqvi t`d`v`t`m`P` w`tkl w`g`v`b mivmwi w`j`-  
Av`f`mb | w`j`-w`g`v`b e``t`i fvi`t`Zi t`c`m`t`W`U w`f`w`f` wMwi I c`avbg`š`y` k`g`Zx  
Bw` iv MvUx Z`f`K `w`M`Z Rv`v`b | w`j`-w`g`v`b e``t`i fvi Zxq RbM`t`Yi D`t`i`k`  
fvi Y t`k`l e`zeU`z` w`tkl i q`v`j Gqvi t`d`v`t`m`P` IB w`tkl w`g`v`b XvKv t`c`b`Q`v`b |  
nvRvi nvRvi evO`w`j` Zv`i` c`O`Y`c`b`q` tbZv`t`K XvKv w`g`v`b e``t`i `w`M`Z Rm`b`t`q  
mivmwi tim`t`Kvm`gq`v`b w`b`t`q` h`v`b | tmlv`tb wZwb Av`f`M Av`c`z`-e`-3 Zv Ktib  
Ges `w`N`b`q` g`v`t`mi h`f`x` 30 jvL knx` I 2 jvL gv t`v`t`bi B`z`f`t`Zi w`b`b`g`t`q  
c`v`l`q`v` `f`ax`Zv i Rtb` mKj evO`w`j` t`K ab`ev` Rv`v`b |  
2 Rj vB 1972 mvtj fvi`t`Zi w`k`g`jv kn`t`i fvi`t`Zi c`avbg`š`y` Bw` iv MvUx I  
cwk`-v`bi t`c`m`t`W`U Rj w`d`kvi Avj x f`f`Ev 25 e`Q`t`i i Rtb` kw`š`-Pw`-3 `f`q`i  
Ktib | w`k`g`jv kw`š`-Pw`-3 Abj`m`v`i cwk`-v`b fvi`t`Zi tRj t`\_t`K evs`j`v`t`k`i  
`f`ax`Zv h`f`x` AvZ`mgc`P`Kvix 90,368 Rb ciw`RZ `m`b`t`K cieZ`P`5 g`v`t`mi  
g`ta` cwk`-v`b tdiZ t`b`te | Ges 1971 mvtj i 3 wWtm`f t`\_t`K 16 wWtm`f  
ch`š`-cvK-fvi Z h`f`x` cwk`-v`bi R`e`f`Kv`k`i m`x`g`v`š`-fvi Z th 5,500 eM`g`v`Bj  
cvK GjvKv` Lj Kti w`t`j Zv cwk`-v`b t`diZ t`ev i w`m`v`š`-nq | GQrov IB  
Pw`-3 Abj`v`q`x cieZ`P` 30 e`Q`i Df`q` t`k` Kvk`i m`x`g`v`š`-w`P` d`v`qvi eU Kivi  
tNvI Yv t`q |

P. XvKv cvK tmbv`i AvZ`mgc`P`

1971 mvtj i 16 wWtm`f 93 nvRvi cwk`-v`b tmbv w`b`t`q cvK ce`f`A`t`j i KgvUvi  
tj d`t`Ub`v`U tRbvt`ij GGt`K w`bqvRx w`g`f`ewnbxi KgvUvi tj d`t`Ub`v`U tRbvt`ij  
RmM`Rr wms A`t`ivivi Kv`Q XvKvi Hw`ZnwmK tim`t`Kvm`gq`v`b AvZ`mgc`P`  
Ktib | miv w`tkl i w`g`w`q` Ges Dcw`Z jv`f`Lv RbZv evs`j`v`t`k`i tmb  
Hw`ZnwmK w`Rq g`v`t`n` `a` ԳլYwU c`Z``q` Ktib | XvKv tim`t`Kvm`gq`v`b cwk`-v`b  
tmbvewnbxi AvZ`mgc`P` Abp`v`b i nm`RbK`f`v`te gw`š`ewnbxi Aw`b`v`q`K tRbvt`ij  
AvZ`v`j Mvb lmgv`b Ab`c`w`Z w`t`j b | w`eci`f`Z gw`š`ewnbxi c`t`q` tW`c`j`U w`Pd  
Ae` ÷ d` G` t`K L` Kvi Dcw`Z w`t`j b | w`Kš` cwk`-v`b tmbvewnbx AvZ`mgc`P`  
Kti w`t`j w`g`f`ewnbxi c`avb fvi`t`Zi ce`f`A`j`x`q KgvUvi tj d`t`Ub`v`U tRbvt`ij  
RmM`Rr wms A`t`ivivi Kv`Q | nq`z`v 30 jvL knx`i i`-3 t`\_t`K w`t`c`w`i Z t`q`v`f`  
cwk`-v`b tmbvewnbxi 93 nvRvi tmbv m`m`t`i i w`b`v`c`Ev Aw`b`o`Z Ki`t`Zv |

fvi Zixq c¶ nqtZv tmB wbi v cEv wvōZ Ki tZ tRvtij l mgvbxK AvZmgcB  
 Abpvtb Abp w Z ti tLwQtb | 3 jvL gv-tvvtbi B%z l māgnvbx, al¶,  
 wbfZb, wbcob l AZvPvi t tK wētūwv Z Avtµvtki ftq nqtZv cml v b  
 tmbvewnbx fvi tZi KvQ t tK AvZmgcB AvtM wbtRt i wbi v cEv wvōZ  
 Ki tZ tPqtQj | bZev tRvtij l mgvbxōi tnvj KvPvi Kj KvZv t tK XvKv bv  
 Gtm wmtj U hvevi inm wK? evsj vt tki gvt htx cvK tmbvewnbxi AvZmgcB  
 Abpvtbi tkl gvtZP GB bvlUtki AvR chS-tKvb e v l v Avgiv Rmbbv | nqtZv  
 ZLb t tKB exi gvt hv vt i AvZv vM tK LvUv Kivi bxj bKkvōi l hv l v  
 i i | cml v bvt i AvZmgcB Yi l B HvZnwmK wj j wJi Lmov i Pbv Ktib  
 fvi Zixq tmbvewnbxi ceA t j i wPd Ae vvd tj dtU b wU tRvtij tRGdAvi  
 R vKe | XvKvq cvK Awg¶ i AvZmgcB Abpvtb tj dtU b wU tRvtij  
 tRGdAvi R vKe l Dc w Z wQtb |

**Text of the Instrument:-**

*“The PAKISTAN Eastern Command agree to surrender all PAKISTAN Armed Forces in BANGLA DESH to Lieutenant-General JAGJIT SINGH AURORA, General Officer Commanding in Chief of the Indian and BANGLA DESH forces in the Eastern Theatre. This surrender includes all PAKISTAN land, air and naval forces as also all para-military forces and civil armed forces. These forces will lay down their arms and surrender at the places where they are currently located to the nearest regular troops under the command of Lieutenant-General JAGJIT SINGH AURORA.*

*The PAKISTAN Eastern Command shall come under the orders of Lieutenant-General JAGJIT SINGH AURORA as soon as the instrument has been signed. Disobedience of orders will be regarded as a breach of the surrender terms and will be dealt with in accordance with the accepted laws and usages of war. The decision of Lieutenant-General JAGJIT SINGH AURORA will be final, should any doubt arise as to the meaning or interpretation of the surrender terms.*

*Lieutenant-General JAGJIT SINGH AURORA gives a solemn assurance that personnel who surrender shall be treated with dignity and respect that soldiers are entitled to in accordance with provisions of the GENEVA Convention and guarantees the safety and well-being of all PAKISTAN military and para-military forces who surrender. Protection will be provided to foreign nationals, ethnic minorities and personnel of WEST PAKISTAN origin by the forces under the command of Lieutenant- General JAGJIT SINGH AURORA.”*  
*Signed by J.S. Aurora and A.A.K. Niazi on 16 December 1971.*

gvt htx i tkt l i w tki wKQ: NUbv Awg ti w l tZ i btZ cwi w b | hv Ckvtbi  
 Wvtqwi cto eStZ cvij v g | Kvi Y ZLb Avgvi tKvtj wQj w kvb | mvi v ¶Y tQvE  
 w kvbtK wbtq ZLb Avgvi e -mgq KvUwQj | w kvbtbi Rtbt¶i ci w kvbtbi evel  
 etj wQj , htx Aek B Avgvt i Rq nte | Avi GB tQtb B Avgvt i hK Rtqi  
 cZxK |

27. GKRB µvtPi Ktb¶ AveyZvtni  
 vev tLj vq l i v th Kx gRv cvq Avgvi gv vq Avtm bv | tmtRv RvqvB Av v m  
 gvtb i b j ei Avgvt i ewotZ teovtZ Avmtj B Avi K v tbB | Agwb vev wbtq  
 etm hvq Ckvb Avi Av v m | mvi v w b `B Rb tQvE GKUv kv v -Kvtj v tPŠKv  
 gvK¶ KvM tRi tLvU wvōtq kv v Kvtj v wgvj tq 64 wU NyU wbtq PcvPvc etm  
 v tK | KLtbv tkvbn hvq wKw t KLtbv tkvbn hvq wKw -gv | tKvbUvi Kx gvtb  
 Awg epS bv | GB tLj vq Avevi ivRv gŠx nwmZ tNvov tBŠKv mb GBme l bwmK  
 AvtQ! It i gta ZK¶ i i nq Pvj tdi Z tbi qv wbtq | ZK¶ kt l Avevtiv NyU  
 mmtRtq PcvPvc tLj tZ etm l i v | KLtbv Avevi ivtZi tej vq tnvj tKtib  
 Avtj vtZ etm mvi v ivZ vev tLj l i v | PcvPvc th tLj v tmB tLj vq tKvtbv  
 Avb v AvtQ etj gtb nq bv Avgvi | Zey Ckvb Avi Av v m l B tLj vq mgq  
 tctj B gE nq | KLtbv Zvi v bvl qv Lvl qv tQto GB tLj v wbtq cti v tK | AvR  
 Avevi mU v t tK etmtQ l i v vev tLj tZ |  
 mevi KvtQB i w, Ckvb bwmK Lp fvtj v vev tLj | wKŠ KLtbv KLtbv Av v m  
 bwmK Ckvb tK nvi vq | Avi Ckvb GKevi nvi t j v gvtb Av v m bv nvi v chS-tLj v  
 eU nte bv | i by Avgvi cvtk i tq Avt -Avt -ej t j v, AvR l i v gvi v gwi l

KiZ cvi bv | j QY tenk fvtj v bv, gv | Zvg I t i tLjv eU KiZ etjv | tLjvq Rq civRq bv nlqv chS-tLjvi gvSLvrb Liv th DVte bv Zv Awgl Rvnb | ZvB i "bj K\_vq Zvj w jvg bv | cti i "bj K\_vB miz" ntjv | ivZ `Bvvi w tK `Rb gvivgwi j vMjtjv | I t i gvivgwi eU KiZ bv tcti Awg `vevi tLvU wQto tdj jvg | cti i w b Avevi kv`v KvMtr QK tKtU `vev tLjv i i " Kti tQ `Rb | i "byGevi ep`x cwkKtq I t i GKUv KvTjv tNvov j vKtq ivLjtjv | hvTz NvU i Afvte tLjv eU \_vtK | wKs' Liv tNvov bv tctq weKi wntmte wkiKi GKUv KK`tq tNvov ewbtq wKKB `vev tLjv hvT`Q | tLjv wKQZB eU nq bv | cti i w b t`Lv tMj AvTiv GKUv kv`v tNvov tbB | wKs' Liv tLjv eU bv Kti Avetiv kv`v tNvov ewbtqQ Kjtgi gL w`tq | Zvici tKvTbv GKw b wPZj gvix ev gvUfvzv ev ktiVgKwv t`tK Avevi Liv `vevi tLvU wKtb Avbtjv | Avi PjtZ \_vKtjv I t i I B Pcpvc tLjv |

Ckvb wbi`tk nevi ci Av`vm Avgv`i ewotZ Avmtj w kvbtk wbtq `vev tLjv GLb | wKs' I t i tLjv Avi Pcpvc \_vtK bv | bvbv aiTbi ugwKi K\_v \_vtK tmLvtb | evRxl cvZvq Liv tK nvtjv tK wRZtjv tevSv hvq bv | cti i "byAvgvi KvTQ bwi k t`qN I i f`vbwU e`vM t`tK bvKx wZbtkv UvKv tLvqv tM`Q | Awg Pcpvc i`wb | Avi cvtk ivLv CkvTbi WvTqwi Uv Ljt coTz \_wK`N GKrb mvTpi Ktb` Avey Zvtni | 1938 mtj i 14 bt`f`at fviTzi Avmvg ivT`i e`icTj Ktb` Avey Zvtni RbM`hb Ktib | cti Zui cwievi evsjv`tki tbT`Kvrb tRjvi ceajvi KvRjv M`tg emevm i i " Kti | 1959 mtj wntj U Ggim Ktj R t`tK Avey Zvtni D`P gva`wgK cvk Ktib | Gici wZwb wKQw b P`EM`tgj wgti i k ivBtq `M`cj nvB`tj wK`KZv Ktib | cti wZwb 1960 mtj XvKv wekte `vj`tq mgvRKj `vb I M`telYv weL`tq fivZ`nb | 1960 mtj wZwb cwk`vb tmbvewnbxZ thvM`vb Ktib Ges 1961 mtj Kvgkb jvf Ktib | cti wZwb 1965 mtj cvk tmbvewnbxi Gij U t`ukvj mwf`M M`tc (KgvT`Uv M`c) thvM t`b | GB mgq wZwb fviZ cwk`vb hf`x Kvkxi tm`i I wkvqj tKvU tm`ti h`x Ktib | hf`xi ci 1969 mtj wZwb tMwiv jv hf`xi Dci D`Pzi c`k`QY wbtZ h`j`ivT`Mgb Ktib | I B mgq wZwb h`j`ivT`of tclvU`e`M I tclvU`tevbstq tMwiv jv hf`xi Dci D`Pzi c`k`QY M`hb Ktib | Zvici 1970 mtj wZwb tKvTqUv `vd Ktj`R e`w`j nb | 1971 mtj i 25 Rj vB cwk`vb tmbvewnbx t`tK Ktb` Zvtni AvTiv KtqKRb evOwvj tmbvTq wbtq cwk`v`Tbi cw`og mvgvT`S` AvTevUev` t`tK cwj`tq fviTz c`ek Ktib | cti wZwb evsjv`tki iscti 11 bs tm`ti i KgwUstqi `wqZi

cjv b Ktib | 11 bs tm`ti i Aaxtb wQj ep`Ei gqgbwmsn, UvzvBj I iscj tRjv | Ktb` Zvtni i tbZ`Zyaxb 11 bs tm`i cLg cvK Awg`P wei`t`x XvKv Awf`gtL Awf`hvb cwv Pvj bv Ktib | 1971 mtj i 14 bt`f`at Ktb` Zvtni i 33Zg Rb`w`tb Kgj cTj cvK tmbvewnbxi wei`t`x GK m`stL hf`x cvK tmbvT`i tm`j i AvNvTz Ktb` Zvtni `i "Zi AvnZ nb | GtZ wZwb Zui Wvb cv cTjvcyi nviv | cti fviTzi cTj knTj Zui cv G`u`T`U`U`W Kiv nq | `faxbZv hf`x extivPZ Ae`vTbi Rtb` Ktb` Zvtni`K exi DEg Dcvax (R`weZ `mwbKt`i mte`PP Dcvax) t`lqv nq |

wPwKrmv tkTl 1972 mtj i Gw`c`j gvTm Ktb` Zvtni t`tk wdti Gtm GWR`T`U`U` tRbvTij wntmte evsjv`k tmbvewnbxZ thvM t`b | GB mgq ZvT`K cT`vbwZ w`tq tj dtU`v`wU Ktb` Kiv nq | 1972 mtj i Rb gvTm ZvT`K 44 B`v telj ti wRtqT`Ui (c`wZK wWv`k`vT`bi) AwabvqK Kti Kvgj v`q cvWvTbv nq | wKs' Ktb` Zvtni mgvRZw`S`K gT`S`i w`w`QZ nlqv Ges Pxbv tmbvewnbxi Av`Tj evsjv`k tmbvewnbx MV`Tbi tP`ov Pvj vTj miKvTii mT`z weTivT`ai tRi t`fc 1972 mtj i 22 tm`t`P`at wZwb tmbvewnbx t`tK c`Z`vM Ktib | Ges RvZxq mgvRZw`S`K `j ev Rvmt` thvM`vb Ktib | Ktb` Zvtni i c`Z`vM w`U` ntjv GBN

To  
*The Honourable President*  
 People's Republic of Bangladesh  
 (Through proper channel)

Sub: RESIGNATION

Sir,

I received commission in the Pakistan army in 1961 and was employed there till I left the same on 25th July, 1971 and came to India after crossing the border. After crossing the border I took part in the liberation struggle and started work after getting responsibility of sector no. 11 as a sector commander. I was wounded on 14th Nov, 1971 in a frontal battle and was

taken in a hospital of India where I had to stay until April, 1972. After coming back to Bangladesh, I was appointed as the adjutant general in the GHQ of Bangladesh army. After two months, I was transferred from the general headquarter and was appointed as the commander of 44th brigade. Now the army chief of the staff is telling me to take up the responsibility as the D.D.P.

I have no further intention to be in the service of Bangladesh army and desire to be relieved for the following reasons:

(A) When I joined the liberation struggle in the first part of Aug, 1971, I saw that the freedom fighters are advancing the liberation struggle in the midst of various difficulties. But the representatives of the people like M.N.A.s and M.P.s were staying at a safe distance from the liberation struggle and did not in any way help to expand the battle. They were even discussing that they only wanted provincial autonomy and not freedom. Many such representatives became hated persons amongst the freedom fighters and I always advised the freedom fighters not to be harsh to the M.N.A.s and M.P.s for these types of representatives would get no opportunity to lead the people after attainment of freedom.

It is probably for this reason that the provisional government formed in Mujibnagar entered into a humiliating, secret treaty with India and got India's armed assistance for freedom to catapult them to power in future. When everything was ready by the freedom fighters only then did the Indian army entered Bangladesh and plundered her wealth. In this very way the provisional government betrayed the freedom fighters and the people. In this connection I am referring the article of Col. Ziauddin 'Hidden Price' published in the paper Holiday. I am even ready to accept the proposition that our prime –minister Bangabandhu shall amend the treaty and advance the revolution for the progress and development of the country.

I envisaged that we would build a glorious army for Bangladesh. I served in an army which stays in barrack and understand how dangerous can such a barrack army be for a less developed nation. As the Pakistan army had no relation with the masses, it could enforce a rule of terror in Bangladesh with its autocratic type of governance which finally destroyed the country. I started my work with the idea of building a productive, pro-people army which would act as an instrument of effective development of the country. But unfortunately, the chief of the army staff and also some high ranking officers did never render any assistance or encouragement for my idea. I could never reach in unity of opinion with the chief of the army staff in this fundamental issue.

(B) The prime minister wanted sincerely that I should go abroad for my treatment. When I was preparing to go abroad, I came to know that some officers of the army along with a member of the cabinet was trying to stage a coup de tát taking the opportunity of the absence of prime-minister from the country. (The chief of the army staff has appraised the prime minister already about the conspiracy). I then thought I should postpone my tour till the return of the prime minister. Far from taking any action against the conspirators, the chief of the army staff has told me to relinquish the command of 44th brigade and take the responsibility of D.D.P. instead. I feel that the conspiracy is still going on and many others are associated with that. This type of usurpation of power goes, in general, against the hopes and aspirations of the people and it must be stopped. If no action is taken against the persons associated with the conspiracy, then the goodwill of the army will be sullied and in that case it is not possible on my part to work in the army. I took part in the liberation struggle not as an officer of the Pakistan army but as a freedom fighter. I think that is very prestigious for me. The interest of the people is supreme to me. I want to go back to the people after leaving

*the army. I shall tell the people, who were with me during liberation struggle, what ominous things are approaching them.*

*I shall be obliged if my resignation letter is accepted.*

*Yours most obediently*

*Lt. Col. M. A .Taher  
Commander, 44th Brigade  
The 22nd September, 1972  
Kumilla Cantonment*

1975 mvtj i 15 AvM÷ e½eÜz tkL gwRe mcwivti vbnZ ntj cieZP wZb mBivni Uvj gvUvj mgatq gta KtbP Zvtni evsj vt k tmbvewnbxi bb Kugkb Awidmvi I mvaviY imbKti i gw-#- mgvRZwšK AwigP aviYv cjk Ktib| hv 1975 mvtj i 3 btfat evsj vt k tmbvewnbxi wmbqi AwigP Awidmvi i wei tx mvaviY imbKti i weti in Kitz DmtK t q| IB mgq weti MwQvi tRbtij Lvtj tgvkviid tgvkZvK miKvtii wei tx i cvZnx Afyl vb Ktib Ges tmbvcavb wRqvK ex Ktib| KtbP Zvtnii wZqv xtZ cti Lvtj tgvkviid wRqvK gjB Kij I mvaviY wmcvnt i tkvcvtj ctob qs Lvtj tgvkviid| 7 btfat 1975 mvtj KtbP Zvtnii tbZi Rvm, wece MYewnbx I wece imbK ms vi Dti vtM wmcvnx RbZvi Afyl vb AbvZ nq| Lvtj tgvkviid ctg ex nb Ges cti ZvtK wj Kti nZv Kiv nq| wKŠ eÜifcx NvZK wRqv tmb Afyl vb evbPvj Kti tmbvcavb wntmte wbtRtK Dc mvgwi K AvBb ckvM K tNvYv Ktib| wRqv wPviciZ mvtgqK ZLb cavb mvgwi K AvBb ckvM K evbv| cti wRqv my uofvte teCgvbx Ktib KtbP Zvtnii m½| evsj vt tki Bizvntm GuU GKwU Pig teCgvbxi my uo D vniY| tmbvewnbxi gta mgvRZwšK gZev Qwtq t I qvi AwfthvM cieZP wRqv KtbP ZvtniK 1975 mvtj i 24 btfat tMbzvi Ktib| mvgwi K tkvUgwkij ctmte wPvii gvaig 1976 mvtj i 21 Rj vB tcmWwU wRqv KtbP ZvtniK dumm t b| 2011 mvtj i 22 gvPgnvgv Av vj Z mvgwi K tkvUgwkij KtbP Zvtnii dummK cwi Kw Z nZv etj ivq w tqtQb| dumi 3 w b AvM 18 Rj vB 1976 mvtj

XvKv tk šq Kviwvi t tk cwi evti i m mti i KvQ KtbP Zvtni i tj Lv tkI wPwN

*Dacca Central Jail*

*18th July 1976*

*Respected Father, Mother, my dearest Lutfa, Bhaijan, My brothers and sisters,*

*Yesterday afternoon the tribunal announced its verdict against us. I have been sentenced to death. Bhaijan and Major Jalil were sentenced to life imprisonment. All their property will be confiscated. Anwar, Inu, Rab, and Major Zia were given ten years rigorous imprisonment and a penlty each of ten thousand takas. Saleha and Rabiul have been given five years rigorous improsonment and fines of five thousand takas each. Thirteen others including Dr. Akhlaqur, Mahmood the journalist and Manna have been st free. At the very last moment the tribunal proclaimed my death sentence; and in great haste they left the court like dog in flight.*

*Mahmood suddenly broke into tears. When I tried I tried to comfort him he said, “I am crying because a Bengali could have the audacity to pass a sentence on Colonel Taher.” Meanwhile, Saleha withdrew to the restroom and broke down in tears. When I called to her saying, “I don’t ever expect such weakness from you,” she said, “these are not tears. This is laughter.” What a wonderful vision of laughter are the tears of this sister of mine. I met her first here in the prison’s courtroom. I have such admiration for her. What nation can produce a sister like her?*

*Among those convicted there was only a single lament: why had they not also sentenced to death? Suddenly there were cries from all quarters of this jai house. Defiant and ever louder: “Taher Bhai! Red Salute! Lal Salam!” Can these high walls hold back this cry? Will not the echoes of this call reach into the hearts of the people of this country?*

*Our lawyers were stunned at the announcement of the verdict. They came and told me that, although there is no appeal from this tribunal, they would issue a writ to the Supreme Court. The entire workings and procedure of the tribunal had been unconstitutional and illegal. They said that simultaneously they would issue an appeal to the president. Then I made it clear to them that no such appeal was to be issued. We had installed this president and I would not petition for my life from these traitors.*

*Everyone wanted to hear me speak a few words. Meanwhile, the prison authorities were becoming eager to separate us. I said, "when I am alone, fear and selfish desire for life attack me from all sides. But when I am with you, all fear and selfishness leave me. I become brave and I can see myself with all the strength and courage of the revolution. An invincible calmness determined to overcome all obstacles enter into me. We want to sacrifice the isolation of our separate existences and find our true expression among the people— that is what our struggle is for."*

*They are all leaving, bidding good-bye one by one. Their eyes wet. We have spent quite a while together. Who knows when we shall meet again? Saleha will go with me. Bhaijan and Anwar show me a stoic calmness. But I know them. This is an act for my benefit. Belal's eyes are strangely luminous – it is as if they are on the verge of breaking into tears. Jalil, Rab, and Zia firmly embrace me. This is a bond that binds us to the entire nation. A bond which no one can break.*

*They have left. All of them. Saleha and I come out together. She goes to cell. As I pass, prisoners and political detainees peer out with eager eyes from behind the doors and windows of their locked cells. Matin Sahib, Tipu Biswas, and the others raise their hands in the sign of victory. This trial has united the revolutionaries almost without their knowledge.*

*I was taken to cell number 8. it is the cell assigned to prisoners who are to be hanged. In the cells adjacent to mine there are*

*three other victims for the gallows. It is a small cell. Quite clean. It is all right.*

*When standing face to face with death, I turn to look back on my life and find nothing to be ashamed of. I see many events, which unite me irrevocably to our people. Can I have a greater joy or happiness than this?*

*Nitu, Jishu and Mishu ... everyone comes crowding into my memory. I have not left behind any wealth or property for them, but our entire nation is there for their future. We have seen thousands of naked children deprived of love and affection. We wanted a home them. Is this dawn too distant for the Bengali people? No, it is not too far off. The sun is about to rise.*

*I have given my blood for the creation of this country. And now I shall give my life. Let this illuminate and infuse new strength into the souls of our people. What greater reward could there be for me?*

*No one can kill me. I live in the midst of the masses. My pulse beats in their pulse. If I am to be killed, the entire people must also be killed. What force can do that? None.*

*This morning's paper just came in. they have published the news of my death sentence and the sentences of the rest on the front page. The description of the proceedings that has been published is entirely false. It has been alleged during the trial and on the evidence of state witnesses that the Sepoy Revolution of the 7th November occurred under my leadership. This I do not deny. Yet, the papers do not mention this nor that it was under my orders that Ziaur Rahman was released. It was we who installed the present government in its place of authority only to be betrayed. During the entire trial there was no reference whatsoever of the Kader Bahini.*

*It is my ardent hope that our lawyers Ataur Rahman, Zulmat Ali, and all others who were present will expose the secret behind this trial and protest its false propaganda. I do not fear death. Zia is a traitor and a conspirator and has had to take refuge in lies to discredit me before the people. Tell Ataur*

Rahman and the others that it is their moral responsibility to expose the truth – and if they fail in this duty, history will not forgive them.

My greatest respect, my love and my everlasting affection be with you all.

Taher

28. GKB w`tb eveli gZi l tQij wkvrtbi Rb#  
1979 mtj i 21 Rb, evsj v 1386 mtj i 7 Avlvp mKij 9 Uvq Avgvi evel  
gvi v tMj b| mKij mtv 9 Uvq Avgvi wkvrtbi Rb# ntv| cW\_extZ GKB w`tb  
Avgvi evel gvi v mTq Avei tQvE iki ntq Kx Avgvi Mt#Rb# wbtj v? wkvrtbi  
`Fie Pwi I tPniv me eveli gtZv| eo eJR Avi Awg Qrov eveli gZi Lei  
emoi mevB ZLb Rtb| GK gum cti Avgiv `B tevb i`bjvg th evel Avi  
`ybcvq teP tbB| wkvrtbi Rtb#i mgq eo eJR Avgvi KvQ uQj | ZvB ZvKl  
eveli gZi Lei u tKD etj w| Avgvi tQvU tevb K u hLb AvgvK Avi  
wkvrtbK t`Ltz Avmtj v ZLb Zvi MMY we`vix Kvbw t`tk tUi tcjvg fqsKi  
wKQz GKUv NtUQ| hv tKD Avgv`i Rvbrqub| Ggubtz evel ZLb Lp Amy`  
uQj | eveli Ae`v wRtAm Kivq K u Avi wKOB j#KvZ cvi t j v bv|  
tmB t`tk wkvrtbK l iv evel wntmteB tgb wbtqQ| bBtj gvI Avav N`Evq  
cW\_extZ tKtbv Ggb A`M`Z `yU Nubv NUte? Avgvi eveli gZi Avi Avgvi  
wkvrtbi Rb#? Avei wkvrtbi meKQz AveKj Avgvi eveli gtZv| Kx AvDvh<sup>o</sup>  
wgj `Rtbi gta`| eo eJR mevBtK kvšbv w`j | tZvi GB tQj B Avgv`i  
mevi evel| t`L, l i tPniv, nvZ-cv, Mrtqi is me eveli gtZv ntqQ| eo  
ntj t`m l eveli me `Fie\_b| cvte| eo eJRoi K\_v A`ti A`ti mZ`  
ntj v| wkvrtbi eveli me Pwi w`K `bvej x wbtqB eo ntZ j vMj v| wkvrtbi Rtb#i  
Kvi tY Awg eveli jvk t`Ltz cwi w| eo eJRl eveli jvk t`Ltz cvqub|  
wZb gum cti eo eJR mn eveli Kei t`Ltz tMj vg gy`x emo|  
gtqi gtLi w`tk ZvKv bv hvq bv| tMvUv emo tKgb nv nv Kti | Kx thbv  
tbB| Kxmi thbv GKUv wkvrtbi kb`Zv `B N`Evi teK Avgv`i eveli emotZ  
AvUtk ivLtz cvi t j v bv| eo eJR Avei mevBtK wbtqB Avgv`i emotZ Pj  
Avmtj v| gvKl Avgiv m`z wbtq Avmj vg| evelK Avi t`Ltz cvtev bv GK\_v  
wkvrtbi Kitz Lp Kó ntj v| eo eJR Lp k<sup>3</sup> gtbi gvbl | eo eJR AvgvK kvš-

bv w`j | gvK kvšbv w`j | tmw`bB eo eJR Avgv`i mevi Rtb` GKUv wbcg  
tNvYv w`tb| GLb t`tk gvdi hLb thLvtb fvtj v j vMte tmLvtb\_vKte|  
Avgv`i Qq tevtbi emotZ gvdi Rtb` metPq fvtj v mgq KvUte| GUvB eo  
eJR tevSvZ PvBtj b| Avgivl ZvB i`tb GKUv kvšbv tcjvg| evelK tZv Avi  
cvtev bv| gvK hZvUkzKvQ cvl qv hvq ZvZB ZLb A`bK kwš-  
gv eis ZLb gy`x emotZ tevtZ hvq| eveli KeiUv GKUv t`tl Avtmb| hLb  
th tqtqi KvQ tevtZ B`Q Kti ZLb tmB tqtqi KvQ thtZ Pvb| eo eJRoi  
Kiv lB AvBwU gv gvi v hveli AvM chS-Avgiv mevB A`ti A`ti tgb  
Pj uQ| ZLb kvY gum| tiv` epó Avi Mitg Rxb fvi x AwZó| tKv\_vl GKUv  
evZm tbB| GKUv epó ntj mevB tmB epotZ w`fR Migtk GKUv Pvcv t`q|  
gy`x emotZ Ni fiwZ gvbl | Avgiv Qq tevb GK fvB| Avgv`i mevi  
tQj tqtqv| Kviv Kviv bvZx bvZbx| AvZ`q `Rb cvov cZtekl| eveli  
wkvrtbi Ni fiwZ tKj t j vK Avi t j vK| Wv<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vD`x PvPv ej t j b, fvbji  
Ae`v fvtj v bv| Awg GKUv BbRkKvb t`tev| mevB Avj w` Avj w` Ktiv|  
fiv` fvtj v ntj tZvgt`i gv GB hvv wKte| bBtj Avi KviviB wKQz Kivi  
tbB| Avgv`i mevi lB GKB fvM` GKw`b eiY Kitz nte|  
gy`x emotZ Dcw`Z mevB ZLb Wv<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vD`x PvPv BbRkKvb t`l qvi  
wmi`Ä cwi`vi Kiv cZ`q KitzQb| M`w` t`tk cvv` Kti wZvb GKei wmi`Äi  
gta` cwb Xkv Avei Rvbj v w`tq cvv` Kti Zv tei Kti t`b| mvaviYZ  
wZbevi GB KvRwU Kti Wv<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vD`x PvPv KvD`K BbRkKvb cK Ktib|  
wKs` AvR thbv Zvi Avi wmi`Ä cwi`vi Kiv tkl nq bv| fvi x M`mi Pkgvi  
duK w`tq wmi`Ä w`tq tei nq cvbi cZwU Kbv wZvb fvi x mZKZvi m`z  
wbi x`v KitzQb| wmi`Äi cwb tkl ntj Avei cvv` Kti wmi`Ä fiwZ KitzQb|  
Avei cvv` Kti Zv tei KitzQb| AvR thbv Wv<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vD`x PvPv wki`i  
gtZv wmi`Ä w`tq dPKtj cwb tei Kivi gtZv tLjvg tqtZ D`vtQb| Nti gv  
th fvi x Amy`tmw`tk eyS Zvi tKvrtvB tLqv tbB|  
lB mgq fvi x GK ckj v epó bvtj v| Pvi cvKvq GKUv thbv kvZj nv qvi  
cik eyj tQ tMj | Wv<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vD`x PvPv BbRkKvrtbi tQvE wmi`Äi ntvZ  
wbtj b| AvKvki w`tk GKei ZvKv b| SUCU wmi`Äi gta` tMvUv njy  
istqi cvbxqv cvv` Kti Xkv b| tPvLi mgvšivj DPz Kti wZb tduv l l p  
cvv` Kti tei Kitz b| Zvi ci Ni fiwZ gvbl wewj tKtu Wv<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vD`x  
PvPv gvdi wkvrtbi mTq emtj b| WvbrvtZ gvdi bvix w`tc t`Ltz b| Pvir`tk  
GKei ZvKv b| Ni fiwZ gvbl | A\_P wcb cZb wbieZv| Wv<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vD`x  
PvPvK GB c`g LwbKvUv bvfim gtb ntj v| Rvbj v`i Rv me tLj vB uQj | Zey



wZwb `i Rv Rvbvj v me Ltj w`tZ úKg w`tj b| tKD tKD wKQzgvb| tVtj evBti  
 tei Kti w`tj b| mevi tPvL Wv<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vDÍxb Pvpvi \_i\_i WvbnvZi  
 BbtRKKvbtbi w`tK| Avj vDÍxb Pvpv gv\_v VvÉv KtiB nVr evgnvZ gvó evg  
 nvZi KwaUv k<sup>3</sup> Kti ai t j b Avi WvbnvZ BbtRKKvbtbi cK Ki t j b|  
 cuP wgvbu cti tMvUv emvotZ Kvbnv ti vj cti tMj | gv Avi RvmeZ t bB| Wv<sup>3</sup>vi  
 Avj vDÍxb Pvpv gvó bvi v wUc mevBtK Zv wvotZ Ki t j b| Avgvt`i mevi  
 tPrtLi mvgtb gv Pcpvc Nvgtq tMj b| t`tL gtb ntj v Wv<sup>3</sup>vi Avj vDÍxb Pvpv  
 gv tK fvi x kwišt GKUv Ntgi BbtRKKvb w`tqtQb| ZLb Avi Zvi kixti  
 tKvbtv Kó t bB| tKvbtv e`\_v t bB Zvi gtb| fvi x Avbt` tmB Ntgi gta`l  
 gvó gUv tKgb nvfm`vRj j vMvQj | GB gv l wZwb thbtv Lp kwišt Nvg  
 ci t j b| mevB ejvej Ki t j b, gv GLb fvi x mjl | t`tLv bv tKgb kwištZ  
 wvotZ-Nvgtq tMj b| tmB Nvg tftO Avi tKvbtv w`b gv Avgvt`i KvDtK  
 WtKvb| Avi tKvbtv w`b gv Avgvt`i tPrtL tPvL ti tL nvfmv| Avi tKvbtv w`b  
 gv Avgvt`i Aeš Ovqvi gZv kvšbv t`qvb| tKej Pcpvc Avitg tPvL eU  
 Kti Nvgtq i Btj b|

29. Avgvt`i Drme

Avgvt`i Mltg Drme me mgq gvbt tK Avtív KvftQ Uvbt Avtív Avcb Kti t`q|  
 Avgvt`i tQvUtejvi Drme \_tjv ntjv `β C`, C`j wdzí Avi C`j Avhvv,  
 `MrcRv, `t`Zx cRv, j`lx cRv, Kvj x cRv, ev` cRv, gbm v cRv, KveMvb,  
 c`vej x KxZB, ivgvqb, bvgvej x, tbsKvevBP, `PÍ mspvwišt tgj v, Kvj yMvRxi  
 Mvb, AóK Mvb, j vWtLj v, nvWvYtLj v, dUej tLj v, Mi`i j ovB ev Avos, cZj  
 bvP, hvÍv, ewl R l qvR-gvncj BZ`w` | Gi gta` w`y gmnj gta` i Ktgvb  
 Drme wQj C`j wdzí, `MrcRv, `t`Zx cRv, c`vej x KxZB, KveMvb,  
 tbsKvevBP, `PÍ mspvwišt tgj v, Kvj yMvRxi Mvb, AóK Mvb, nvWvYtLj v, dUej  
 tLj v, Mi`i j ovB, cZj bvP Avi hvÍv| evKx Drme \_tjv tZ AvajbK gtbí w`y  
 ev gmnj g Ovov wR wR atgP gvbt t`i AskMthb nZv| thgb C`j Avhvi  
 Drmte tKvbtv w`y t j vK AskMthb Ki tZv bv| Avevi Kvj x cRv ev bvgvej tZ  
 gmnj gvbt`i AskMthb tZgb wQj bv| Drme wbtq Ckvb l i Wvqvi tZ Kx wj tL tQ  
 t`wLÑ

Avgvt`i tQvUtejvq agRq Drmtel w`y gmnj gta`i AskMthb wQj  
 mvacó wqKZvi DtaYQ ZLb Drme gvbtb ntjv gvbt l i Dcw`wZ| w`y gmnj g  
 ev tK tKvb atgP tmB wcl q Kvftv gv\_vq AvmtZv bv| Avi Drmte hvevi Rtb`

tKvbtv atgP c`l t`tK tKvbtv ai tbi evav wbt l a wQj bv| hvi th Abpvtb th tZ  
 Bt`O Kti tQ tm tmB Abpvtb tMtQ| fvi Z fvtMi Rtb` fvi tZi `Bw epÉg  
 ivR%wZK `j gmnj g j xM Ges BwUqv b`vkvj KstMh mgvbvte `vqx| GB  
 `Bw ivR%wZK `j mvacó wqK `j \_tjvi DmKvb tZ fvi Z fVM Kivi lohtšj  
 tg tZ l tV| mP msKtU 1946 mvtj i 16 AvM÷ Kj ZvZvq w`y gmnj g `vzv  
 i i` nq| ZLb fvi tZi ce t ½ kZKiv 56 fVM gmnj g Ges 42 fVM w`y gvbyl  
 emevm Ki tZv| Avi fvi tZi cuOget ½ kZKiv 64 fVM w`y Ges 33 fVM  
 gmnj g RvZx tMvóxi gvbt l i emevm wQj | Kj KvZvq w`y gmnj g `vzvq ZLb  
 Kgc t`l GK j vL t j vK wbnZ nq| hv`i teuki fVMB gmnj g| cieZ tZ w`y  
 gmnj g `vzv mviv fvi tZ Ovotq cti| wtkl Kti 10 Atšvei 1946 mvtj  
 t bqvLvj tZ w`y gmnj g `vzv nq| l B `vzvq AštZ 50 nvRvi w`y mvacó vtqi  
 gvbyl gviv hvq| 30 Atšvei 1946 mvtj wenvtí w`y gmnj g `vzvq gviv hvq  
 Avtív cDq 30 nvRvi gvbyl | GQvov cvAvte w`y gmnj g l wKkt`i gta` `vzvq  
 gviv hvq cDq 20 nvRvi gvbyl |

w`y gmnj g `vzv etU Ges gnvZw MvUx l tgvnvš` Avj x wRbnvó cZ`l  
 `yZqvj tZ evUkiv ZLb 1947 mvtj i 14 l 15 AvM÷ wRvZx ZtEj wfvEtZ  
 fvi Z cvwK`vb fVM Kti t`q| w`y gmnj g RvZxqZvev`i wfvEtZ fvi Z  
 wfvRtbi dtj w`y gmnj g `vzv Avetiv Rbgtb ZLb Av`i Zv mPó Kti |  
 tMvUv fvi Zel` t`tKB ZLb w`y gmnj g švZ tZi Amvacó wqKZvi gj gšjU  
 evUkt`i bxj bKkvi lohtšj wPiv tbi Rtb` `wei ntq hvq| Zvi ci t`tKB G  
 AĀtj th tKvbtv ivR%wZK mgm`vi RuUj tKŠktj i Avovtj w`y gmnj g `vzv  
 GKwU Avbev`cwí buZ w`x ntqtQ|

1941 mvtj i Av`gi gvix Abhvqx, evsj vt`tk ZLb w`y RbtMvóxi emevm wQj  
 kZKiv 28 fVM| 1946 mvtj w`y gmnj g `vzvi mgq w`y RbtMvóxi wQj  
 kZKiv 30 fVM| Avi w`y gmnj g `vzv, t`k wfvM, cvwK`vb fvtMi gva`tg  
 tmB w`y RbtMvóxi axti axti KgtZ KgtZ GLb kZKiv `k fvtMi Ktg Gtm  
 `wotqtQ| 1951 mvtj i Av`gi gvix tZ evsj vt`tk w`y RbtMvóxi emevm wQj  
 kZKiv 22 fVM| 1961 mvtj Zv Avtív Ktg kZKiv 18.5 fvtM tbtg Avtm|  
 Avi evsj vt`tki `vaxZv hK cieZP 1974 mvtj evsj vt`tk AbpOZ cDg  
 Av`gi gvix tZ w`y RbtMvóxi msL`v `wovq gv l kZKiv 13.5 fvtM|

1981 mvtj wZxq Av`gi gvix tZ l B msL`v Ktg `wovq kZKiv 12.5 fvtM|  
 Avi 1991 mvtj i ZZxq Av`gi gvix tZ l B msL`v Avtív Ktg `wovq kZKiv  
 10.5 fvtM| 2001 mvtj i PZL` Av`gi gvix tZ l B msL`v Ktg `wovq gv l  
 kZKiv 9.2 fvtM| Avi 2011 mvtj i cĀg Av`gi gvix tZ l B msL`v Ktg `wovq

gvî kZKiv cîq 7 fivM| A\_P GLtîv Avgvî i ivRbmZwe`iv gîL  
Amv=c0vqKZvi K\_v etj b| wKŠ`ersjvî`k t\_tK wv`y RbtMvôxi tjvKî`i  
fviîZ hvlqv eU KiîZ cvîbîw Zviv| 2001 mîj i mîBg maviY wbePîbi  
ci ersjvî`k AvîiKevi ersjvî`k RivZiqZvev`x`j ev weGbw0i tîZîZî;wv`y  
wbab Awfhyb Pîj | I B mgq AšîZ GK t\_tK wZb jvL wv`yRbtMvôxi gvb|  
cvkîZî`k fviîZ Pîj hvq|

1946 t\_tK 1947 mîj i wv`ygmîj g `vzvq tgvU AšîZ cuP t\_tK `k jvL  
tjvK c0Y nviîqîQj | `ß t\_tK Pvi tKvU gvb| c0Y euPîZ eic `v`vî`i  
wftîUgvU t0to wPivîbi Rîb` D0v` nîqîQj | Avi ivR%bmZK dmj Nîi  
Zîj wQj fviîZ KstMîh cvU® Ges cvkî`vîb gmîj g jxM| Amv=c0vqK  
RbtMvôxi gîa` miv=c0vqK exR XvKîq w`îq, wv`ygmîj g `vzv ewatq, fvi Z  
cvkî`vîb `ßU iv0 embtq, `ß ivt0i RbK wîtmte wbtRî`i bvg tLvîB  
KîjîQb gnvZw MvUx Avi tgvv=š` Avj x wRbwî| Kx my`i ivRbmZ! Kx my`i  
Iohšî A\_P maviY gvb| hviv wKbv miv=c0vqK Amv=c0vqK tevîS bv| hviv  
wKbv Rbt t\_tK gZi chš`-`gîVv fiv thvMvîoi Rîb` Kuvb cwi kîg Kîi gvU  
t\_tK km` djvq| tiv` So ev0 Kr`vgvU Kîj iv Wvqvi qv g`vîj wîqv gnvvix  
hvî`i wZ`mîx| Zvî`i wbtq ivRbmZ Kîib Avgvî`i GK tîbxi `pye`gvîqm|  
Gî`i c0dkv ivRbmZ| e`emv ivRbmZ| gîvcdv ivRbmZ| Gî`i mî½ gvU I  
gvbîli mîZ`Kvîi tKvîbv m=úK®tîB| Gî`i mîZ`Kvi Aî`®tKvîbv t`kîcîg  
tîB| KviY Giv mevB e`emvi LwîZî ivRbmZ Kîib| Giv mevB gîvcdv  
LwîZî ivRbmZ Kîib| Giv mevB wbtRî`i `vî`P LwîZî ivRbmZ Kîib|  
Gî`i mîZ`Kvi Aî`®tKvîbv t`kîcîg tîB| t`kîcîg `vKvi Rîb` t`kîi gvU I  
gvbîli mstîM m=úK®vKîZ nq| t`kîi gvU t\_tK km` djvîbvi cwi kîg kîxî  
aviY KiîZ nq| t`kîi Kj Kvi Lvbi PvKvq PvKvq wbtRî`i Nvg wemR0 w`îZ  
nq| tckv ivRbmZ Avi Kg®îjv dîw` wîwKvî | Zviv Kx Kîi t`kîcîgK nq?  
Zviv mevB tZv t`kîi kî`|

eZîvîb Avgvî`i GB ivRbmZ e`emvU webv cîRîZ tek RbîcîZv tctîqîQ|  
GLb i wngDîxb Kvi gDîxîbi t0tîv ivRbmZ Kîib| GLb ivg k`vg h`y  
gajv ivRbmZ Kîib| GLb `Ev, e`gvîqm, w0bZvBKvix, dUKv Kvi evix,  
tPivKvi evix, KvîjevRvix, mî½Lvi, WvKvZ, aîVvix, Lîx mevB ivRbmZ  
Kîib| mevi GKUvB webv cîRî e`emv, Avi tmUv nîjv ivRbmZ|

agîK hLb ivR%bmZK nîwZvî wîtmte e`emvi Kiv nq ZLb Avi tKvîbv  
ivRbmZ `vîK bv| tKvîbv t`kîcîg| `vîK bv| tKvîbv PviîI `vîK bv| ag®  
GKRb gvîli m=úY®e`w³MZ e`vcvi | tRvi Rei `w`gî K ag®wîcîq w`îq ag®

wUwîq ivLv hvq bv| gvîli metîPîq eo ag®îjv Zvi tîU| wccvîv jvMîj tm  
Rj Lvîe| ¶jav vMîj tm Lvevi Lvîe| Rj wKs® Lvevî thgb ag®îj Lv tîB|  
tZîgb gvîli kîxî tKv\_vl ag®îj Lv tîB| Kgß gvîli Avmîj ag® th thgb  
Kg®Kîib Zvi tZîgb ag® tmB wîtmte Avgvî`i t`îk metîPîq wK0 atg®  
AwîKvixîv nîj b ivRbmZwe`iv| KviY Gî`i mîZ`Kvi Aî`®tKvîbv ag®tîB|  
Giv Aîbîi atg® Dci Rjîg Rei Kîib| eZîvîb wePîi Avgvî`i  
ivRbmZweî`i ag®metîPîq Lvîc| GB Lvîvîcîl tKvîbv mîxv cwi mîxv tîB|  
`vî`P Rîb` Giv mevK0zRbMîYi bîtg Pwîj tîq t`q| Avevi tSîj Avi gîvcdvUkz  
wbtRiv jîcîU Kîib| Avi gîL K\_vî Zewi Iovb th Zviv RbMîYi Rb`  
ivRbmZ KîîQb| Kx wewîPî GB t`kî| tKv\_vq tmîj Kîvîm?

### 30. NwYSo wîwî

ersjvî`k GKvU bîwîkîZîvî t`kî| tgšîmîg evqî cîvîe el®Kvîj GLvîb c0i  
evîcîZ nq| etîzvcmvMîi fiv tRvqvi Avi c0j evîZ el®Kvîj GLvîb cîqB  
eb`v nq| GQvov etîzvcmvMîi m0 wbg®vîcîi KviîY ersjvî`k cîq cîZ e0iB  
NwYSo nq| maviYZ gvP®Gvîcîj -tîg GB wZb gym ersjvî`k Kvj tevîkLx ev  
NwYSo nq| GQvov Aî±veî-bîf®î-wîtm®î GB wZb gvîmî gvîS gîa`  
etîzvcmvMîi m0 wbg®vîcîi KviîY ersjvî`k NwYSo AvîvîZ nîvîb| 1970 mîj i  
tîvîv NwYSo ev NwYSo tîmîwK®ersjvî`k AvîvîZ tîbîwîj 12 bîf®î| 1991  
mîj i 29 Gvîcîj AvîvîZ tîbîwîj AvîiKvU eo mîBîKvîb| 2007 mîj i 15  
bîf®î ga`îvîZ ersjvî`kîi Dci AvîvîZ nîvîb G kZwîi metîPîq eo NwYSo  
wîwî| KîqKwî tîbîi Uvîv fivîx el®Y Avgiv ZLb mevB GgvîbîZB Nîi®xî|  
mU`vi cîi St0i Mîw evotîZ jvMîjv| Bvgv AvgvîK tîvîj Kîi BDbîmî `vîv  
Nîi tctîQ wîjv| Avgvî`i ew0i mevB ZLb BDbîmî `vîvîb Avîkîq wbtîqîQ|  
tKej Bvgv Avgvî`i cîvîZb ewotîZ Avi Avgvî tQvU t`ei gvîvîbîRi Nîi iîq  
tîMj | St0i ZveîZv ZLb GîZvîb temk th Avgiv mevB euPîi Avkv GK`g  
t0toB w`îqîQj vg| Pviîw K t\_tK eo eo MvQ tîfî0 wîbîi Pîjî AvQîi cotîZ  
jvMîjv| gîb nîwîj tKqîgZ îi` nîq tîMîQ| Avgiv mevB t`vqî-Kvîj vg  
c0îQj vg| Avi th hvî gîZv wîkîi Avi tQvU t`i AvîMîj ivLîQj vg| Avgvî  
Ae`vî ZLb tQvE wîkîi t`i gîZv| KviY, Awîg ZLb GKv GKv Pjvîdîv KiîZ  
cwi bv| eDgv wîi` Avgvî`i mevBîK wîPrKvi Kîi mîvîm thvMîjv| Avj wîej wî  
Kîib| Avj wî Pîbîj GKmî½ gîvîe| wîPrKvi Kîi vîb bv tKîD|

htZv ivZ evto ZtZv Stoī MwZI evto| eivPvi Avkv KvīviB tB| evBti  
nj t` Avtjv| gyeiv evj tZb Stoī mgq nj t` tNvj vtU Avtjvi j`YI tgrvtU  
fvtjv bv| 26 mtj i Stoī mgq| bKx Agb nj t` tNvj vtU Avtjv vQj | AvKvk  
GK`g tNvjv tNvjv| cL`exi tKvfbv mKQz iO IB Avtj vtZ tevSvi Dcvq tB|  
meikQB Kvjt v t` Lvq| cP`E VvEv evZvm| Ntī i me tjc tZvl K gyoq Avgiv  
th hvi gtZv etmQj v| tKej Avj v Qrov IB `thm t` tK Kviv eivPvi mthvM  
tB| eDgv mbi` evivi Bgvg Avi Avgvi tQvU t` ei gvbtK `vjv tbi mōP  
Avmvi Rtb` mPrKvi Kijtjv| mKs` Agb cōsKix Stoī gta` tmB mPrKvi I iv  
tkvbi K\_v bq| Pvi w` tK tKej tFv tFv GKUv kā| gtb nrvQj w` b `ybv me  
tf t` Pto hrvQj | evZv tmi m t` meikQB Dto hvte Ggb `kv| 1970 mtj i  
tfvjv NvS` Stoī mgq Gi KgUv ntvQj | mKs` BDbtmi `vjv tbi mōP Avgiv  
KtqKw gvbj cKwZi Agb ZvEtei KvQ ZLb etovB Amrvq| Avgiv mevB  
tKej ZLb Avj v Avj v Ki vQj v| Avi t` vq BDbm covQj v| Avj v bv  
eivPvj Agb `thm t` tK tK tinnvB tctZ cvti bv| Avgiv mevB thtbv GKUv  
tNvti i gta` Amrvq mgq cvi KivQj v| Gfvtē tFvi vZi w` tK Stoī MwZ  
mKQlv KgtZ` i` Ki tjv| Bgvg Avi gvby UP`vBU atī Avgv` i tLuRLei  
mōtjv| Zvici mevB th hvi gtZv GKUv Ngv tbi tPov Kijtjv| mKvj tejvq  
dKdKv tiv` DVtjv| mKs` cP`E kvZi gta` tK evBti thZ cvivQj bv|  
evBti meikQB ZLb fqsKi i Ktgi j` E`E| eo eo MvQ GKUv `vōtq tB|  
gvV NvU meLv tB Rj ` \_` | gtb nrvQj IB kvZi gta` Avgv` i emol Wte  
hvte |  
mōtRt` i eivPvZ Mōtgi mevB th hvte cvitjv cvb eU Kivi Rtb` Lvj Lvj  
ev` v w` tZ j` vM tjv| hvZ KvD`K AštZ Wte gitZ bv nq| ZvQrov gvtV gvtV  
ZLb Bvi avb Avi tevov avb| tmB avb eivPv tPov Kiti tKv tB jvf ntj v  
bv| Zey gvbj tPov Kijtjv| evsjv` tk cōKwZK `thm cieZ` NUBvq gvbj  
thtbv Af` nq tM tQ| mKs` `thm cieZ` mgq evsjv` tk th cwi gvY wet` kv  
mrvh` Avtm Zv `M`Z gvbtli gta` vZi tYi cwi etZ` Zv w` tQ GK tkYxi gvbj  
AvOj dtj Kj vMvQ nq| Avgvi mEi eQi Rvteb GuvB t` Lj v| GRB`  
BDbtmi eev tKv tB w` b mi Kwī mrvh` i Rtb` nvZ cvZ tB| tQ tjt` i l  
hvZ mi Kwī mrvh` bv mōtZ nq Avgiv Zv` i tmB mKv v w` tQ| Kvi Y,  
cōKwZK `thm avb-Mwi e tP tB bv| mevB tm v` Z Kti| NvS` So, eb` v ev  
Rj v x` Zvi KvQ eis Mwi tēi tP tQ avbi mō` bó nq teik| mKs` wet` k t` tK  
th mrvh` Avtm Zvi GKUv Ask Mwi e gvbj Rb cvq etU| mKs` `M`Z bq A\_P  
wet` kv mrvh` eE tbi `vq ZcōB mi Kwī I ` j` xq tj v KRB tmB mrvh`

mōtRt` i AvtLi` Qvq| dtj cōKwZK `thm Mi Kvī tY evsjv` tk GK tk` Yxi  
gvbtli v` Zi tP tQ eis jvf nq| Avi Zv v tmUv Kti `v tK mivmwi `thm Zi  
gva` tQ| NvS` So mWi mōtq Ckv l i Wtqwi tZ Kx vj tL tQ t` m` L`N  
K. 9 btf` 2007  
`v`Y-cv` Av` vgvb vcc` Ai mKQz AA` tj mU` vi w` tK nVr Kti Avenl qv  
mKQlv Lvivc ntZ `v Kj | Lp axti axti evZv tmi mvt` cvj v` tQ evoj epō |  
`vo `vo epōi gta` evZv tmi Ny` Uv l μtg tRvov tjv ntZ `v Kj | Avi GB  
Ny` Uv l μtg mslmWZ ntZ `v Kj mōtKvei vcc` Ai KvQ | epō Kgvi tKv tB  
j` YI tB | evZv tmi Pvc l Kgj bv| DcKj AA` tj i gvbj Rb Agb nvj Kv epō  
ev` j` tK tZgb GKUv cvEv t` q bv| mevB `v fweK Rvcb hvcb Kiti tZ `v tK |  
mgj` a` gvQ ai tZ hv l qv, nvU evRvi Kiv, Mī ` Re Kiv, Lv l qv-` v l qv, vek tQ,  
Ng mevB Zv` i ZL tB `v fweK | I w` tK mgj` a` dntZ `v tK | evZv Avi epōi  
mvt` tm cōY Lj tL tZ `v tK | bcti i mvt` gq` bP tB thgb Avb` , epō Avi  
evZv tmi mvt` mgj` tZgb bP tZ `v tK | wfZti wfZti bvtPi me ` tjv fvi Zxq  
gv` B thtbv tkl Kivi Lv tQm ZLb mgj` i | bP b Pj tZ `v tK mgj` i |  
DcKj i gvbj Rbtbi `v fweK Rvcb cōv j` x Pj tZ `v tK | tK Kviv Lei ivtL  
bv| bv gvbj Rb mgj` i tLuR ivtL | ev mgj` i bP b t` tL Zv tK Drm v ev ev v  
t` q | bv mgj` a` gvbj Rbt` i úskvi t` q th bP b t` tL Zv P v tB j` cvj v l |  
gvbj Rb mgj` i bP b tK thgb Dc` v l Kti | mgj` i gvbj Rbt` i tKv ai tbi  
fQv ce` v l w` tZ Dc` v l Kiti tZ `v tK | Kviv thtbv tKv meKvi tB | Avcb  
f` tB gvbj Rb Zv` i `v fweK KvRKg` Pj v tZ `v tK | mgj` i tKv ai tbi  
mōtKZ t` evi tZv q` v Kti bv | `vo `vo epōi gta` ivZ hvq | tFv tmi m`  
l v | Pvi w` tK Avtj mKZ nq | mevB Kv tR Suv tQ cto | i aymg ` a` Zv tK Dc` v l  
Kivi Rtb` Avcb gtb t` v l v c j` tZ `v tK | mvc thgb ivM tM vcb Kti mthvMi  
A` t` v l v `v tK Avi mthvM tctj B Avmj Kv RUV Kti tdtj | mgj` i gtbl  
tM vcb tZgb t` v l v RgtZ `v tK | gvbj Zv tU i cvq bv | gvbtli fvl v mgj` i  
Rv v v` Ktj l mgj` i fvl v gvbj c` v l v eštZ cvti bv | fvl v eštZ bv cviv  
Avi Aetnj v GB `q mgj` i t` v l v fvi cwi gvY v axti axti evōtZ `v tK |  
mgj` i Avnev gvbj Dc` v l v Kti AvR ch` s- kws` tZ `v tZ cvti v b | bZb mō  
t` v l v fvi Rtb` nq tZv gvbtli i kws` Zv v bō nte |  
L. 10 btf` 2007  
AvR l MZK v tKi gtZv `vo `vo epō | evZv mKQlv tēto tQ | mKs` gvbtli  
Rvcb hv tQ tKv cwi eZ` NUV jv bv | mevB `v fweK Rvcb hvcb Kiti tQ |  
KvRKg` Kiti tQ | mgj` a` gvQ ai tZ hv tQ | tQ smg v eqj AvPi Y tK gvbj AKvī tY

Ab\_ŕ fvetQ| ev`jv w`tb gvbŕli gb tgRvŕRI wKQlv wei w<sup>3</sup> Avŕm| Ah\_v  
wŕRiZ Kvi fvtjv jvŕM? KvRKtg<sup>3</sup>Qlv e`vNvZ Avŕm etj gvbŕ AKviŕY ev`jv  
w`tb tgRvR Lvivc Kŕi | Uvbr `ŕi tbi ŕo ŕo eŕoi gZj eUv gvbŕ Rb tevSvi  
tPóv Kŕi | Avevi tLB nwiŕtq `ŕfweK Rxebhvctb e`-nŕtq hvq mevB | mgŕ`ŕ  
gŕbi B`QvUv Avmŕj wK Zv Avi gvbŕ Rb fvetZ Pvq bv |  
wbŕŕŕi nvRvŕiv KvŕRi cŕivPvj xi RvUj Rxeŕb gvbŕ Rb Avevi gb t`q |  
mgŕ`ŕ GB Aveŕnjv mn` nq bv | Avi hv trvK gvbŕ mgŕ`ŕK tKvb KviŕY  
Aeŕnjv Kiŕj mgŕ`ŕZv wKB tUi cvq | Avi hLb mgq Avŕm GB AeŕnjvŕK tm  
Kovq MÈvq eŕŕtq t`q | gvbŕ Rb KvŕR QbŕZ ŕŕK | KvR tktŕ Nŕi tdtŕ |  
nŕi Ki Kg KvR gvbŕli | tKvUv tiŕL tKvUv Kiŕe tmB wŕŕme wj vŕZ thLvŕb  
w`b tkl nŕtq hvq tmLvŕb mgŕ`ŕK wŕtq fvevi GŕZv mgq tKv\_vq gvbŕli? gvbŕ  
mgŕ`ŕK fŕj ŕŕK | mgŕ`ŕ gvbŕŕK tŕvŕj bv | mgŕ`ŕ bvŕŕZ ŕŕK | gvbŕ Aŕŕi  
gŕZv Zv bv t`Lvi fvb Kŕi | gvbŕŕK mgŕ`ŕmŕhvM t`q mZKŕevi Rŕb | gvbŕ  
mgŕ`ŕK Aveŕnjv Avi DŕcŕvB KiŕZ ŕŕK | gvbŕli thŕbv nvRvŕiv KvŕRi  
fŕto mgŕ`ŕK wŕtq fvevi tKvb dmi Z tŕB |  
mgŕ`ŕK wŕtq fvetj wK Avi gvbŕli tctU Lvevi Avmŕe? ŕjav wŕŕte? wektg  
Rŕŕte? Nŕg nŕe? ZvB mgŕ`ŕK wŕtq gvbŕ fvetZ Pvq bv | mgŕ`ŕ GB Dŕcŕv nRg  
KiŕZ ŕŕK | fŕZŕi cŕŕZ ŕŕK GK tMvcb wmsŕfQvej | Kvŕiv mva` tŕB tmB  
tQvej tVkvŕZ cvŕi | mgŕ`ŕ wbŕŕi tgRvR wbŕR VÈv bv Kiŕj Kvŕiv mva` tŕB  
Zv fvtjv Kivi | mgŕ`ŕ gŕbi Lei gvbŕ ivLŕZ bv cvŕj Zvi mvŕ\_ mnem  
Kiv wK Kŕi? mgŕ`ŕ Avŕfgvb gvbŕ eŕŕZ bv cvŕj ZvŕZ ŕŕZUv Kvi i`b?  
gvbŕli bv mgŕ`ŕ? tK jv fvev nq? gvbŕ bwwK mgŕ`ŕ? Kvi jv f nŕ qv cŕŕvRb  
gvbŕli bv mgŕ`ŕ? mgŕ`ŕ wK jv f ŕŕZ tevŕS? gvbŕ thgb jv f ŕŕZi AsK  
KŕiB Rxeb Kvjŕtq t`q | ŕŕQvov gvbŕ wKQŕZB AvMŕ t`Lvq bv | mgŕ`ŕ wK  
ŕŕtevŕS? Kvi ŕŕŕŕv Kiv mgŕ`ŕ `wŕŕZj gŕa` cŕi? mgŕ`ŕK tK ev Kvi  
tevk wŕhvZb KŕiŕQ? cŕŕYKj bwwK i`ay gvbŕ? mgŕ`ŕK tK tevk AkwŕŕZ  
ivLŕQ? cŕŕYKŕj | Avi tK tK mgŕ`ŕK wŕhvZb Pvj vq?

wEAvŕbi bZb bZb tKŕj Avwŕŕi dtj gvbŕ AvŕMi Zj bvq AŕbK tevk  
cwiŕteŕK wŕhvZb KiŕQ | gvbŕ wbŕŕi thvM Zvq ememŕhvM` GB awiŕŕK  
w`ŕbi ci w`b wŕhvZb Pvjŕtq ZvŕK `ŕL Z Kŕi hvŕ`Q | thŕbv cwiŕteŕ `ŕY  
bv Kiŕj gvbŕli gŕb kwŕŕ-Avŕm bv | mgŕ`ŕK cwiŕteŕk evBŕi? tm Gme mn` Kŕi  
wKfŕe? cŕw\_exi Pvi fvtMi wZbfvM Rj | evKx GKfvM gvŕ `j | cŕw\_exi tmB  
GKfvM emem Kŕi gvbŕ evKx cŕw\_exi `Lj wŕtq e`-ŕ GRŕb` Zviv Ggb  
tKvb gi bv`ŕtŕB hv AwE`vi bv KiŕQ | GgbwK cŕw\_exŕK aŕsm KiŕZ gvbŕli

KŕZv NÈv mgq j wŕte tmB wŕŕme wbŕKkl gvbŕ KiŕQ | cŕw\_exi mewKQB bwwK  
gvbŕ Rq KiŕŕQ | Avi GB AvZŕ Mvovq AvcŕZ gvbŕ wbŕŕŕiŕK wbŕŕiv  
mefŕŕ Rxe AvL`v w`ŕŕQ | meŕŕŕ Rŕŕei GKUv cŕvb `emkó nŕjv, tm cwiŕteŕ  
aŕsm KiŕZ cŕ` Kŕi | Rxe `ewŕŕ` Zvi mn` nq bv | my`i cwiŕteŕ Zvi  
GKŕNŕtq jvŕM | ZvB gvbŕ wbŕŕiv wbŕŕŕi wei`ŕx hŕ Kŕi | gviŕgwi Kŕi |  
nvbvnwb Kŕi | LŕbvLŕb Kŕi | wbŕŕŕi aŕsm gvbŕ wbŕŕivB tWŕK Avŕb | gvbŕ  
hŕZvUv bv cwiŕteŕ aŕŕŕmi Rŕb` vqx Zvi Awak wbŕŕi aŕsm KiŕZ gvbŕ tevk  
AvMŕ t`Lvq | ZvB Zviv cŕw\_exi Dckŕj `Lŕj i tLj vq gÈ nq | ZvB Zviv  
cŕw\_exi Dckŕŕ tŕŕZi t`Lvŕvi tLj vq tgŕZ lŕv | ZvB gvbŕ wbŕŕi aŕsm  
tKej wbŕŕivB Kŕi | Avi mŕhvM tctj Zv Aŕb`i Nŕto Pvcŕbvi dŕw` AvŕU |  
GKŕŕK cwiŕteŕ aŕsm KiŕQ th gvbŕ, tmB gvbŕ B Avevi mgŕ`ŕK `vqx KiŕQ  
AgK eQi AŕZv MvZŕŕMi Nŕvŕŕto AŕZv jvL gvbŕ gviŕ tMŕQ | Avi tmRŕb`  
`vqx bwwK cŕKwZ ev`ŕŕs mgŕ`ŕ wEŕŕŕ tLqwj gvbŕli KŕZv wEŕŕŕ Ave`vi |  
mgŕ`ŕ Gme t`ŕL j Rŕ cvq | gvbŕŕK Lŕe Ki`Yv KiŕZ Bŕ`Q Kŕi mgŕ`ŕ | wKŕ`  
lB th `Lŕj i tLj vq Dbŕw` gvbŕ wK mgŕ`ŕ Ki`Yv Dcŕ wŕ KiŕZ cvŕi? Dŕŕv  
mgŕ`ŕ wŕtq GB fŕŕŕi gvbŕ ŕjv cvigvweK tevgi mdj ciŕŕv Pvj vq |  
`Lŕj kwŕŕ jvŕM | gvbŕ tmB kwŕŕ t`LvŕZ tevk cŕ` Kŕi | mgŕ`ŕ wŕie  
chŕŕŕY gvbŕ tZvŕv`v Kŕi bv | gvbŕ `Lj Avi ŕŕwŕtq cŕi ŕŕK | th  
KviŕY KŕŕK tkv hŕx`i th mŕŕŕj Z ŕŕŕŕZ Zvi Zj bvq mgŕ`ŕ tQvej AŕbK  
tevk cŕŕ mŕŕvi Kiŕj l gvbŕ mgŕ`ŕK fŕj tevŕS | wbŕŕi AcKg`Avovj Kivi  
tKŕj wŕŕŕe tŕŕ Rŕŕei v GB AvPi YwU hM hM aŕi Kŕi AvmŕQ | ZvŕZ mgŕ`ŕ  
wKQB hvq Avŕm bv | eis tm gvŕS gŕa` gŕb Kwŕŕ t`q wbŕŕi wE` wbŕŕiv  
Avmb bv tevKvi nŕi v | gvbŕ ZeytmB tevKv KvRUvB KiŕZ cŕ` Kŕi |  
mgŕ`ŕK awb Mwi e tŕŕb? mgŕ`ŕK mr Amr wbaŕŕY KiŕZ cvŕi? mgŕ`ŕK tPŕiv  
t`ŕL fvtjv gvbŕ Avi `ŕz gvbŕ wPbŕZ cvŕi? mgŕ`ŕK Kvŕjv Avi kv`v gvbŕŕK  
Avjv`v Kŕi t`LŕZ cvŕi? GK K\_vq Gi Reve nŕjv bv | mgŕ`ŕ gvbŕli gŕa`  
`elg` tevŕS bv | cŕŕYKŕj i gŕa` `elg` Lŕŕ teovŕbv mgŕ`ŕ KvŕRi gŕa` cŕi  
bv | mgŕ`ŕ gvbŕŕK Ab` `kUv cŕŕxi gŕZvB fŕte | gvbŕ Zv eŕŕZ cvŕi bv ev  
eŕŕj l Zv bv tevSvi fvb Kŕi | mgŕ`ŕ gvbŕli Gme AvPiY wŕie mn` Kŕi |  
gvbŕ Zv tUi cvq bv | mgŕ`ŕ bvPb gvbŕ tUi cvq wKŕ` eŕŕZ tPóv Kŕi bv |  
lUv wKŕŕi bvPb? giŕŕi bwwK Rxeb e`jvŕvi? gvbŕ gvbŕli KvŕR Wŕe tŕi  
ŕŕK | l w`ŕK mgŕ`ŕbvŕi Zvŕj Zvŕj tŕŕM ŕŕK | bvPb Zvi eU nq bv |  
M. 11 bŕfŕŕ 2007

Av`vgyb l wbtKvei 0xcccÄ wo wo epó Avi evZvtmi MuzteM wKQlv ervto | mh©l Vvi mvt\_ mvt\_ mgj`a thtbv Avtiv Avb>` cvq gtb | mKvj t\_tKB t\_tg t\_tg `gKv nvl qv Avi evZvtmi NY0 evotZ \_vtK | gvb | wKQlv Dcj wä Kivi tPóv Kti mgj`i Avevi wK ntj v? Zeymgj`k f`j \_vKtZ c0>` gvb | i | gvb | KvRKg`wbtq e`-ntq hvq | `p`i i ci t\_tK gvb | i GtZv j vMgnxb Dtc`lv mgj`i Avi fvtj v j vM bv | tm axti axti Avtiv dntZ \_vtK | Aetk`l tej v mvtó Pri Uvi w`tK fvtZi ` BwUqvb tqtUj wRK`vj wWcvUfg`U ev AvBGgWw tNvl Yv Kti th, Av`vgyb 0xcccÄi KvQvKwQ mgj`a GKUv `ep NYStoi j`Y t`Lv hvq | `ep GB NYSo`K AvBGgWw w`l w`e 09 bvtg AvL`v t`q | AvBGgWw i GB Avenl qvi ceffvtl bRi`vix Kti Avtgm Kvi ` R`qU UvBdb l qv`0 tm>Uvi ev tRwUw`eDwm | Zviv GUvi MuzteM gvcvi tPóv Kti | mwidi w`m`umb t`j Abjvqx, Zv NÉvq 65 wKug ev 40 gvBj aiv cti | tRwUw`eDwm GB j Ngv`lvi NYSo`K UtcK`vj mvtB`Kvb 06w`e bvg t`q | Zviv Avtiv Rvbvq th, NYSo`W AZ`S-axti axti DÉi-cw0tg AvM`ni nt`Q | Avi NYSo`W i tK`>` evZvtmi MuzteM Avtiv evotZ cvti etj l Zviv ceffvtl t`q | mgj`a bvtZ \_vtK | gvb | wKQB eStZ cvti bv |

N. 12 btf`af 2007

Lp mKvtj AvBGgWw Avenl qvi ceffvtl 0nkqwi D`Pri Y Kti th, Av`vgyb l wbtKvei 0xcccÄ m0 NYSo`W Lp axti axti mej nt`Q | GB mgq mgj`a wKQlv DÉvj \_vKte | Avi gvQaiv Uj vi \_tj vtK mveavtB Pj vtdiv Kivi Dc`k t`q Zviv | htZv tejv evotZ \_vtK ZtZv thtbv mgj`i bvtPb Avtiv Xe`nq | mgj`a AvR Avi Kv`iv K\_v i bte bv | tm gnv`lv cv t`q`c`Q | GKUv wKQz Zv t`Lv tbv thtbv Pvb | mgj`i bvtPb htZv ervto gvb | i gtb ZtZv f`q | AvZsK Qovq | Avevi wKQ`Y cti Zv gb t\_tK Davl ntq hvq | mgj`i bvtPbi mvt\_ gvb | i gtbvRvMwZK GKUv m`ut`Kp thvMm` t`w`cZ nq | mgj`k Gevi gvb | GKUz ntj l thtbv gv\_vq tbq | wKQz GKUv th ntZ hv`Q Zv gvb | GKUz ntj l Av`vR Kivi tPóv Kti | wK`S` IB th gvb | i `fve ntj v wKQ`Y cti Zv Avevi f`j hv l qv | mgj`i bvtPbi K\_v l Zviv f`j hvq | Ktg`e`-ntq hvq gvb | bvtPb e`-ntq hvq mgj`i e`-gvb | Rb | e`-mgj`i Kv`iv Lei tbevi thtbv Kv`iv mgq tbB | mvi w`b GB j`KvPwi P`j |

mU`vq AvBGgWw Avevi tNvl Yv t`q th, NYSo`W m`tg Avtiv mej nt`Q Avi Zv axti axti DÉi-cw0tg w`tK AM`ni nt`Q | evZvtmi MuzteM AvtMi Zj bvg A`tBk t`ot`Q etj l Zviv Rvbvq | NÉvq 125 wKug ev 80 gvBj t`e`M j NyPvcwU axti axti NYSto NwbfZ nt`Q | mgj`a gvQaiv Uj vi \_tj vtK DcK`j i KvQvKwQ

\_vKvi Rtb` Zviv cavgk`f`q | `i mgj`a thtbv tKD gvQ aitZ bv hvq tm w`l`q | 0nkqwi D`Pri Y Kti Zviv | mgj`a bvtZ \_vtK | gvb | wKQlv AvZsKM0` ntZ \_vtK | wK`mi AvZsK Zv gvb | Dcj wä Ki`Z Fq cvq | mgj`i MR0`k wK gvb | fq cvq? mgj`a wK gvb | tK Ggub Ggub fq t`Lvq? KLb KLb gvb | mgj`k fq cvq? tKD eStZ cvti bv mgj`i GtZv bvtPbi cti gvb | i Rtb` wK Atc`lv Ki`Q? gvb | Atc`lv Ki`Z fvtj vevtm | mgj`i bvtPb t`Lvi Rtb` gvb | Atc`lv Ki`Z \_vtK | mgj`i bvtPb Pj`Z \_vtK | gvb | Zv t`Lvi Rtb` Atc`lv Ki`Z \_vtK |

0. 13 btf`af 2007

mh©l Vvi AvtMB mgj`a c0j D`vtg DÉvj ntq hvq | AvBGgWw mgj`i GB bvtP`k c`j qskvix NwSo` etj mevB`k mZK`Kti t`q | Avenl qvi ceffvtl Zviv mgj`a e`\_tj vi Rtb` 6 b`af gnv`ec` mstKZ D`Pri Y Kti | mKj gvQaiv Uj vi \_tj vtK DcK`j w`ivc` Avk`q \_vKvi Rtb` Ab`jiva Kti | l gvtbi Rbmvari Y GB NwSo`K bvgKiY Kti mvtB`Kvb w`Wi | NwSo`W m`gk mej ntq DÉi-cw0g w`tK AM`ni ntZ \_vtK | mgj`i bvtPb ervto | evZvtmi MuzteM ervto | epó gv`v evotZ \_vtK | NwSo`W i tK`>` evZvtmi mte`P MuzteM ZLb NÉvq 165 wKug ev 105 gvBj | htZv Gw DcK`j i w`tK Avm`Z \_vtK ZtZvB Gi NY0 Avi MuzteM evotZ \_vtK | gvb | Rb wK`S` Gevi Avi tgv`U l tnqwj bq | Zviv wKQlv mZK`\_vtK | mgj`i bvtPb Kg`j Zviv Avevi `v`fweK KvRKg`0 Kite tmB Avkvq \_vtK | mgj`a Avtiv dntZ \_vtK | Gevi ep`S mgj`a gnv`lv cv t`q`c`Q |

w`Wi GKwU Avi ex k`a | Avi ex fvl vq w`Wi GKwU Mvt`i bvg | w`RwRcv` MvQ`K Avix`Z ejv nq w`Wi | `e`Áw`bK bvg w`RwRcv` w`úbv w`w`v` | Ab` GK`j gvb | i aviv w`Wi k`awU w`msnj x fvl v t\_tK Gtmt`Q | w`msnj x fvl vq w`Wi gvtb MZ`ev tPvL | mgj`i MZ`ev mgj`i tPvL tK`tbv GtZv P`i g`f`vte d`jmt`Q? gvb | c0ZwbqZ mgj`i th cwi gvY`lvZ mvab Ki`Q, Zte wK mgj`a tmB`lvZ cvl`tq tbevi Rtb` Gevi bRi w`tq`Q? bBtj GtZv`lv cvi Kv`iY wK? mgj`a bvtZ \_vtK | gvb | m`tg fq tctZ \_vtK | c`j qskvix a`vstmi Rtb` gvb | Gevi Atc`lv Ki`Z \_vtK | ivZ bvtg | gvb | Pig tKv`tbv a`vstmi Rtb` Atc`lv Ki`Z \_vtK |

P. 14 btf`af 2007

c0j Muzi NwSo`W Avtiv mej ntq DcK`j i w`tK AM`ni ntZ \_vtK | fvtZi AvBGgWw c`j qskvix NwSo` tgvKv`ejv Kivi Rtb` Dw`l`v l cw0get`zi mevB`k mveavtB w`ivc` Avk`q`K`>` P`j hvevi Rtb` w`b`R t`q | e`sj vt`k DcK`j i mevB`k Ri`ix w`ivc` Avk`q`K`>` P`j hvevi Rtb`

mi Kwi fite cPvi Kiv nq| mKvj t\_#KB evZv#mi Muz#eM Avi c#j gv#vi  
e#o evotZ \_v#K| NwYSou#i t#K#`^ZLb evZv#mi m#e#P Muz#eM N#Evq 215  
#K#ng ev 135 gv#Bj | e#jv#t`#ki DcK#j#xq A#Aj t\_#K ZLb c#q #ek j#vL  
gv#b#t#K #b#vc` Avk#t#K#`^#mwi#t#q t#b#l#q#v#n#q| f#v#t#Zi Dwi#l`v# I c#v#ge#%  
t\_#K c#q 45 j#vL gv#b#t#K #b#vc` Avk#t#K#`^#mwi#t#q t#b#l#q#v#n#q| #ek#t#i#W #m  
I t#i#W #p#t#m#t#U#i c#q 40 n#v#R#v#i D#x#v#i K#v#x t`^#Q#v#t#e#K#t#K R#i`#i#x A#e`#v#q m#Z#K#  
i#v#L#n#q|

e#jv#t`k mi Kvi mi Kwi K#g#R#Z#t`# i R#t#b` mi Kwi Ou#J e#m#Z#j K#t#i A#m#d#m K#v#i  
R#t#b` #b#t`#R#t`#q#| h#v#t#Z gv#b#l#R#b#t#K R#i`#i#x A#e`#v#q m#v#n#h` K#v#i h#v#q| P#A#M#G# I  
g#s#j#v#m#g#j`#e#`#i#t#K e#U t#N#v#l#Y#v K#v#i n#q| m#g#j`#e#`#i#\_#t#j#v#t#Z 10 b#e#t# g#n#w#e#c`  
m#s#t#K#Z t`#L#v#t#b#v#n#q| b`#x#e#`#i#\_#t#j#v#t#K 6 b#e#t# g#n#w#e#c` m#s#t#K#Z t`#L#v#t#b#v#n#q|  
A#v#e#n#l#q#v#i c#e#f#f#v#t#l# e#j#v#n#q#t#h#t#t#i#k#i m#g#j`#e#`#D#c#K#j# I b`#x#\_#t#j#v#t#Z `#f#w#e#K  
t#R#v#q#t#i#i t#p#t#q 25 t\_#K 40 d#U c#h#S`-R#t#j#v#Q#m# e#v# c#v#e#b#n#t#Z c#v#t#i#|  
gv#b#l#R#b#t#K c#i#e#Z#P# #b#t`#R#t`#q# b#v#t`#l#q#v# c#h#S`-#b#vc` Avk#t#K#`^#\_#v#K#v#i R#t#b`  
e#v#i#e#v#i e#j#v#n#q| e#jv#t`k #e#g#v#b#e#w#n#b#x#t#b#S#e#w#n#b#x# I t#m#b#v#e#w#n#b#x# t#n#j#K#P#v#t#i#i  
m#v#n#v#t#h` D#x#v#i Z#r#c#i#Z#v#P#v#j#v#t#Z \_#v#t#K#| gv#b#l#R#b#G#e#v#i c#j#q#s#K#v#i#x# a#y#s#t#m#i R#t#b`  
m#v#Z` m#v#Z`B A#t#c#q#v#K#i#t#Z \_#v#t#K#| m#v#i#w`#b#m#g#j`#i# A#v#P#i#t#y#t#K#v#t#b#v# c#v#i#e#Z#B#n#q  
b#v#| e#i#s# e#v#Z#v#t#m#i M#u#z#e#M# A#v#i e#j#o#i# g#v#i#v# e#v#o#t#Z \_#v#t#K#| i#v#Z 11#U#v 35 #g#v#b#t#U  
N#w#Y#S#o#U# e#jv#t`k# I f#v#t#Z#i c#v#ge#%# D#c#K#j# A#v#N#v#Z#n#v#t#b#l#m#g#j`#i# b#v#P#b  
P#j#t#Z \_#v#t#K#| P#j#t#Z \_#v#t#K A#m#v#q# gv#b#l#i# A#v#n#v#R#v#i#x# A#v#i A#v#Z#P#R#K#v#i#| i#v#Z  
e#v#t#o#| N#w#Y#S#o#l# e#v#o#t#Z \_#v#t#K#| gv#b#l#R#b#G#e#v#i m#i#v#m#i# m#g#j`#i# b#v#P#b# c#Z`#q#  
K#i#t#Z \_#v#t#K#| A#m#v#q# gv#b#l#R#t#b#i# t#m#B# c#j#q#m#g#j`#e#`#b#v#Z`# b#v#t`#t#L# A#v#i t#K#v#t#b#v#  
D#c#v#q# \_#v#t#K# b#v#|

Q. 15 b#t#f#e#t# 2007

e#jv#t`#k#i# I#c#i# A#v#N#v#Z#n#v#t#b# k#Z#v#i# m#e#t#P#t#q# f#q#v#e#n# a#y#s#m#v#Z#K# N#w#Y#S#o# #m#W#i#|  
m#v#v#d#i# #m#e#u#m#b# t`#j# A#b#h#v#q#x#t#m#v#B#t#K#v#b# #m#W#t#i#i# M#u#z#e#M# #Q#j# N#E#v#q# 215  
#k#t#j#m#g#U#v#i# t\_#K# 260 #k#t#j#m#g#U#v#i#| `# R#t#q#U# U#v#B#c#b# I#q#v#b#S# t#m#U#v#i# e#v#  
t#R#U#W#e#D#m#-i# g#t#Z# D#E#i# f#v#i#Z# g#n#v#m#M#t#i# m#p# m#v#B#t#K#v#b# #m#W#i# #Q#j# e#Q#t#i# 4#\_#  
a#y#s#m#v#Z#K# N#w#Y#S#o#| A#v#i# I#U#v# e#t#%#v#c#m#M#t#i# N#u#b#f#Z#n#t#q# e#jv#t`k# A#v#i# f#v#t#Z#i#  
c#v#ge#%# D#c#K#j# A#v#Z#m#g#K#i#t#Q#|

R. 16 b#t#f#e#t# 2007

M#Z#K#v#j# m#U#v#t\_#K# A#v#R# m#K#v#j# c#h#S`-t#M#U#v# e#jv#t`#k#i# `#q#Y#v#A#j# I# f#v#t#Z#i#  
c#v#ge#t#%#i# D#c#i# G# e#Q#t#i# f#q#v#e#n# N#w#Y#S#o# #m#W#i# A#v#N#v#Z#n#v#t#b#l# e#jv#t`#k#i#  
t#i#W#p#m# I# t#i#W# #p#t#m#t#U# G#e#s#t#m#f`#`# #P#j#t#W#b#-G#i# #m#t#e# A#b#h#v#q#x#t#m#v#B#t#K#v#b# N#w#Y#S#o# #m#W#t#i#

A#s#t#Z`#k# c#t#b#i# n#v#R#v#i# t#j#v#K# g#v#i#v#t#t#Q#| A#v#N#Z#n#t#q#t#Q# A#s#t#Z# A#v#t#v# c#A#v#k#  
n#v#R#v#i#| h#v# I# m#i#K#v#i# #m#t#e# A#b#h#v#q#x#t#m#v#B#t#K#v#b# m#s#L#v# e#j#v#n#t#q#t#Q# g#v#i# 3,406 R#b#  
G#e#s# #g#v#m#s# m#s#L#v# c#q# 1001 R#b#| c#K#Z# #m#t#e# t#K#D# e#j#t#Z# b#v# c#v#t#j# I# N#w#Y#S#o#  
#m#W#t#i# A#v#m#t#j# g#t#Z#i# m#s#L#v# c#P#k# n#v#R#v#t#i#i# I# t#e#k#n#t#e#|  
m#e#t#P#t#q# t#e#k# #q#v#Z#M#O`# t#R#j#v#n#t#j#v# e#i#\_#b#v# e#v#M#i#n#v#U# #c#t#i#v#R#c#j# I# c#U#q#v#L#v#j#x#|  
G#Q#v#o#v# #q#v#Z#M#O`# A#v#t#v# A#v#U#U# t#R#j#v#n#t#j#v# t#f#v#v#v# e#v#i#k#v#j#t# S#i#j#K#v#W#t# t#M#c#v#j#M#A#t#  
L#j#b#v# m#v#Z#q#i#v# g#v#i#x#c#j# I# k#v#i#q#Z#c#j#| G#B# 12#t#R#j#v#i# A#v#A#K#v#k#K#v#P#v#N#i#e#w#o#  
m#e#u#Y#a#y#s#m#n#t#q#t#Q#| m#i#K#v#i# #m#t#e#t#e# G#B# 12#t#R#j#v#i# R#b#m#s#L#v# (2007#m#v#t#j#)  
G#K#t#K#v#U# 87#j#v#L# 42#n#v#R#v#i# 733R#b#| c#K#Z#c#t#q# G#B# 12#t#R#j#v#i# R#b#m#s#L#v#n#t#e#  
K#g#c#t#q# #v#Z#b#t#K#v#U#| A#v#i# m#i#v#m#i# #v#Z#b#t#K#v#U# t#j#v#K# N#w#Y#S#o# #m#W#t#i# #q#v#Z#M#O`#  
n#t#q#t#Q#| #e#w#f#b#e#t#`#k#x#v#Z#v#m#s#v#i# #m#t#e# A#b#h#v#q#x#t#m#v#B#t#K#v#b# #m#W#t#i# e#jv#t`#k#i#  
#q#v#Z#i# c#v#i#g#v#y# c#q# G#K#j#v#L# 15#n#v#R#v#i# 600# #g#v#j#q#b# U#v#K#v# e#v# G#K#n#v#R#v#i# 675  
#g#v#j#q#b# W#j#v#i#| c#K#Z#c#t#q# G#B# #q#v#Z#i# c#v#i#g#v#y# K#g#c#t#q# `#k#j#v#L# #g#v#j#q#b# U#v#K#v# e#v#  
c#q# 15#n#v#R#v#i# #g#v#j#q#b# g#v#i#K#B# W#j#v#i#|

31. D#x#G#L#x# e#v#R#v#i#

A#v#R# e#p#e#v#i#| A#v#R#i#`#b#v#A#v#i# A#v#o#v#m# P#A#M#G# h#v#t#`Q#| L#p# m#K#v#t#j# I#v#i#l#b#v#e#v#i#  
c#i#b#v#g#v#R# c#o#j#v#g#| t#i#v#t`# e#t#m# t#L#R#j#i#t#m#i# c#v#t#q#m#w#t#q# b#v#v#-K#i#j#v#g#| B#g#v#t#g#i#  
t#Q#t#j# D#r#m#t#K# e#j#j#v#g# A#v#g#v#i# c#v#t#b#i# W#j#v# A#v#b#t#Z#| D#r#m# c#v#t#b#i# W#j#v# #b#t#q#  
A#v#m#t#j#v#| A#w#g# c#v#b# L#w#Q#j#v#g#| D#r#m# A#v#e#v#i# N#i# t\_#K# C#k#v#t#b#i# W#t#q#v#i#U#v# G#t#b#  
e#j#t#j#v#t# `#v#x# G#B# t#b#l# t#Z#v#g#v# e#B#| G#L#b# P#c#P#v#c# e#t#m# c#t#o#v#| A#w#g# C#k#v#t#b#i#  
W#t#q#v#i# n#v#t#Z# #b#t#q# L#t#j# t#c#j#v#g# D#x#G#L#x# e#v#R#v#i#| t#m#L#v#b# t\_#K#B# c#o#t#Z# `i#i#  
K#i#j#v#g#| C#k#v#b# #j#t#L#t#Q#N# 2011#m#v#t#j#i# 15#R#p# e#p#e#v#i#n#t#e# 1418#e#%#t#f#i#  
A#v#l#v#t#p#i# c#Q#g#w#b#| I#B#w#b# c#v#Y#G#v#n#t#e#| I#B#w#b# c#v#Y#M#m#P#`#M#h#b#l#n#t#e#| I#B#w#b#  
t#g#N#v#Q#b#e#A#v#K#v#k#\_#v#K#t#e#| I#B#w#b# D#Z#j#v# e#v#Z#v#m#\_#v#K#t#e#| I#B#w#b# m#v#i#v#w#b#  
t#L#v#j#v#n#v#l#q#v#\_#v#K#t#e#| I#B#w#b# m#v#i#v#w#b# e#v#j#w#t#b#i# c#Q#g#K#g#d#j#d#U#t#e#| I#B#w#b#  
m#v#i#v#w#b# e#l#P#e#i#Y#| I#B#w#b# m#v#i#v#w#b# `#f#x#b#Z#v# c#v#t#K#D#b#v#x#q# t#N#v#i#t#d#i#v#|  
I#B#w#b# m#v#i#v#w#b# e#j#o#i# D#b#v#b#v#| I#B#w#b# `#B# e#v#i# e#j#o#i# a#v#l#q#v#| I#B#w#b# m#v#i#v#w#b#  
t#g#N#\_#i#\_#i# t#g#N#j#v# A#v#K#v#k#| I#B#w#b# m#v#i#v#w#b# t#N#v#g#U#v# g#v#v#q#`#j#t#e# A#v#K#v#k#| I#B#w#b#  
m#v#i#v#w#b#\_#b#\_#b#t#q# M#v#b#M#v#B#t#e# e#v#Z#v#m#| I#B#w#b# A#v#e#v#i# A#v#K#v#k# f#t#i# t#g#t#N#i#  
L#e#i#|

2009#m#v#t#j#i# 5#R#v#b#p#v#i# t\_#K# 15#R#p# 2011#m#v#j# c#h#S`-#B# e#Q#i# O#q# g#v#m#`#k#  
#b#v# e#q#m#t#k#L#n#w#m#b#v#i# A#v#l#q#v#g#j#x#M#t#b#Z#Z#y#x#b# g#v#t#R#v#t#U#i# m#i#K#v#t#i#i# A#v#g#v#t#j#

ersj v̄t̄k tgvU Lp ntqtQ 8,355 Rb| GB mgtq mviv t̄tk alʔyi Nubv NtUtQ 1210 wU| cwy k tndRtZ gZi msL̄v 122 wU| Avi GB mgtq mviv t̄tk AštZ 4525 wU WwKwZi Nubv NtUtQ| (t̄vi teW©wit̄cvU©, ʔwbK w̄bKvj, 15 Rb 2011)| GB wP̄t̄ t̄tL Lp mnt̄RB th t̄KD ersj v̄t̄k eZḡvb gvbvaxKvi cw̄iw̄wZ wePbv KitZ cviṭeb| A\_P miKvi emv̄j ej t̄Qb, gvb| Lp m̄tL AvtQ| 50 UvKv t̄KwRtZ Pvj w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| 35 UvKv t̄KwRtZ AvUv w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| 40 UvKv t̄KwRtZ gq̄v w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| 110 UvKv GK wj Uvi m̄qweb w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| 110 UvKv t̄KwRtZ Wvj w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| 35 UvKv t̄KwRtZ t̄c̄q̄wR w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| 110 UvKv t̄KwRtZ imp w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| 250 UvKv t̄KwRtZ iʔB gvU w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| 650 UvKv t̄KwRtZ Bwj k w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| 265 UvKv t̄KwRtZ gism w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| 160 UvKv t̄KwRtZ gjw̄M w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| 70 UvKv t̄KwRtZ w̄P̄w̄B w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| 25 UvKv t̄KwRtZ jey w̄KbtZ cvi t̄Q| t̄UW̄s Kit̄c̄v̄t̄i kvb Ae ersj v̄t̄k c̄āvb KgRZP̄t̄gv iwdKj Bmj vt̄gi ʔḡi hȳ (AvRt̄Ki 8 Rb 2011) XvKv grvbM̄ixi w̄bZʔ c̄ḡq̄vRbxq ʔt̄eʔi Lp̄iv evRvi ʔi Zvjv Kv Gf̄vte Uvb̄v̄b̄v ntqtQ| miKvi ej t̄Q gvb| fvt̄jv AvtQ| weṭivax̄j weGb̄w̄c ej t̄Q gvb| fvt̄jv t̄B| w̄Kšʔ weṭivax̄j weGb̄w̄c w̄bZʔ c̄ḡq̄vRbxq w̄Rub̄t̄mi ʔvg w̄b̄t̄q t̄Kv̄t̄v c̄āZev̄ Kit̄Q bv| Zvt̄i c̄āZev̄i c̄āvb w̄elq ms̄w̄eav̄b ms̄t̄kvaṭb cieZḡ w̄beP̄t̄b w̄b̄ʔxq ZĒjeav̄qK miKvi ivLv w̄b̄t̄q| KviY, w̄b̄ʔxq ZĒjeav̄qK miKvi B̄t̄Q Kit̄j B cieZḡ w̄beP̄t̄b weGb̄w̄c t̄K ḡlgZvq emv̄Z cv̄t̄i| RbM̄t̄Yi BʔQv ev̄t̄fvU t̄Kv̄t̄v ev̄cvi bv| Rb ʔf̄w̄M P̄ig ch̄ḡq t̄c̄ḡv̄t̄j l Avgv̄t̄i t̄t̄ki c̄āvb ʔβU ivR̄w̄ZK ʔt̄ji ḡlgZvq ʔvKv bv ʔvKv, P̄wi, ʔp̄w̄Z, cv̄tm̄B̄UR BZ w̄t̄Z ḡt̄b̄t̄h̄w̄M tewk| Rb ʔf̄w̄M j̄vN̄te K̄v̄t̄iv t̄Kv̄t̄v BʔQv t̄B| mviv t̄tk P̄j t̄Q GLb Avl qvgx ʔp̄t̄i t̄šivZʔ| Gm̄t̄ei ḡt̄al AwZ m̄tL Avt̄Qb w̄Zb DʔP c̄ʔʔ mȳ ix ḡm̄jv miKw̄i KgRZP̄l GKRB ms̄w̄Z ḡšʔvj̄ t̄qi DʔP c̄ʔʔ miPe| w̄Zwb ms̄w̄Z miPe l ḡšʔ mv̄nt̄ei Lp̄ Av̄fv̄Rb Ges w̄ek̄ʔ| lB mȳ ix ḡm̄jv KgRZP̄miKw̄i LiṭP̄ eQ̄t̄i ci eQ̄i w̄t̄k m̄di Kit̄Qb| D̄t̄i k̄ ḡšʔ ev̄ miPe ḡt̄n̄v̄q w̄t̄k Aēv̄bKv̄t̄j l b̄t̄i c̄ḡw̄ m̄t̄½ ḡm̄Zt̄q ivLv| l b̄t̄k w̄b̄t̄q ev̄cK ʔAb l v̄q eZḡv̄t̄b lB mȳ ix ḡm̄jv KgRZP̄k b̄w̄K A\_©ḡšʔvj̄ t̄q ēw̄j Kiv ntqtQ| GKRB mȳ ix ḡm̄jv KgRZP̄ KgP̄Z Avt̄Qb XvKv w̄m̄w̄ K̄t̄c̄ḡi kv̄t̄b| AbʔRb Avt̄Qb em̄YR̄ ḡšʔvj̄ t̄q| c̄āZ ḡv̄tm̄ Zvt̄i w̄ZbR̄t̄bi w̄t̄k m̄d̄t̄i miKv̄t̄i LiP̄ n̄t̄Q AwZwi³ gv̄t̄ cuP̄ j̄vL UvKv| GB UvKv RbM̄t̄Yi K̄t̄i c̄q̄m̄v t̄t̄K cw̄i t̄kva Kivi w̄b̄qg ersj v̄t̄k|

wegvb ḡšʔvj̄ t̄qi miPe t̄dv̄t̄b w̄t̄kl w̄ḡw̄st̄qi R̄t̄b 23 c̄v̄t̄KU w̄w̄i q̄vb̄x c̄v̄t̄b̄vi w̄b̄t̄R̄ w̄t̄j b AāʔB GK KgRZP̄K| Gevi eṭsb GKw̄U t̄t̄ki miPe c̄gh̄ēvi t̄jvK iv̄t̄ōi ʔiʔZc̄Y©c̄t̄ Aaxb Aēv̄q iv̄t̄ōi ch̄ḡb w̄k̄t̄i i weKv̄t̄ki K\_v̄ f̄v̄et̄Qb b̄vKx w̄w̄i q̄vb̄x c̄v̄t̄KU w̄m̄w̄e w̄b̄t̄q ēʔʔ-Avt̄Qb? n̄v̄q̄t̄i Avgvi t̄k! n̄v̄q̄t̄i Avgvi j̄v̄c̄v̄t̄i t̄k! t̄Kgb K̄t̄i W̄et̄j Z̄wḡ eṭste t̄Kgb ti k?

32. t̄b̄siv̄ c̄w̄j w̄U.

AvR iweevi| AvR ḡm̄w̄fv̄z̄vi n̄vU| w̄b̄kvb AvR n̄v̄t̄U t̄m̄t̄Q Kx th̄t̄bv GKUv eB w̄KbtZ| m̄t̄½ t̄m̄t̄Q w̄b̄kv̄t̄bi eUz̄ mgxi| mḡx̄t̄i cov̄bv t̄ḡw̄t̄Ki ci Avi n̄q̄w̄b| Zey l̄t̄i eUz̄; AvtQ| w̄b̄kv̄t̄bi t̄M̄v̄U R̄x̄et̄b lB mgxi-B GKgv̄t̄ eUz̄| Kwj ʔvk̄ eov̄t̄j i ʔβUv gv̄t̄ t̄Q̄t̄j| m̄x̄i eov̄j Avi mgxi eov̄j| m̄x̄i cot̄Zv w̄kv̄t̄bi m̄t̄½| m̄x̄t̄i t̄j Lvcov l t̄ḡw̄t̄Ki Avt̄M̄ eU n̄t̄q w̄M̄t̄q̄Q̄j| Kwj ʔvk̄ c̄āq̄B Avgvi Kv̄t̄Q b̄w̄j k Kit̄Zv, tešw̄, BʔQv w̄Qj ʔβUv t̄Q̄t̄j t̄iB t̄j Lvcov Kive| w̄Kšʔ n̄Bj bv| eov̄Uvi DobP̄w̄E Z̄vov̄t̄Z Avgvi t̄nj̄ cv̄i ev̄bv̄j v̄g| Avi t̄Q̄vUv Āt̄bK t̄P̄ov̄i c̄t̄i l t̄t̄Lb GB Aēv̄| Kwj ʔv̄t̄ki Avd̄t̄m̄m̄ Avg eṭst̄Z cw̄i| Avgvi Ḡt̄Zv ʔt̄jv t̄Q̄t̄j t̄ḡt̄q̄ mev̄B t̄j Lvcov w̄Kl̄j| Avi gv̄t̄ ʔβUv t̄Q̄t̄j Z̄v̄l t̄j Lvcov Kij bv| gv̄-ev̄et̄i GB Avd̄t̄m̄m̄Uv h̄w̄ Avgv̄t̄i m̄š̄w̄b̄iv eṭst̄Z cvi t̄Zv Z̄v̄nt̄j N̄t̄i N̄t̄i t̄j Lvcov Kivi w̄w̄iK c̄t̄i th̄t̄Zv| w̄b̄kvb Avi mgxi ḡm̄w̄fv̄z̄v i l bv̄ nevi ci Avḡg GKUz̄ cv̄b t̄Lj v̄g| Z̄vi ci Ck̄v̄t̄bi W̄t̄q̄wi Uv w̄b̄t̄q cot̄Zʔ i i Kij v̄g| Ck̄vb t̄b̄siv̄ c̄w̄j w̄U. w̄b̄t̄q Kx w̄j t̄L̄t̄Q t̄ w̄L̄N̄ euk̄emoq̄vi w̄w̄c̄b̄ w̄w̄v̄ix em̄ȳet̄m̄ et̄m̄ ev̄ZK ēw̄a ev̄av̄t̄Qb| ersj v̄ ēÄbet̄Yḡ ʔēḡ Av̄ ʔḡi hȳ GKw̄U c̄Yḡ ev̄K̄ Ḡw̄U| Ḡw̄U ersj v̄ fv̄lvi P̄wj Z̄ i f̄c| Ḡw̄U t̄K m̄vaȳ fv̄l̄v̄q i f̄c̄v̄š̄t̄ Kit̄j Kx n̄t̄e? euk̄emoq̄vi w̄w̄c̄b̄ w̄w̄v̄ix em̄ȳem̄q̄v̄ em̄q̄v̄ ev̄ZK ēw̄a ev̄av̄B̄t̄Z̄t̄Qb| Avi Ḡw̄U t̄K K\_ fv̄l̄v̄q ej v̄ h̄v̄q Gf̄v̄teN̄ euk̄emoq̄vi w̄w̄c̄b̄ w̄w̄v̄ix em̄ȳ eB̄m̄v̄ eB̄m̄v̄ ev̄ZK ēw̄a ev̄av̄B̄t̄Qb| ersj v̄ fv̄lvi GB th̄ cw̄i eZḡ Ḡw̄U GL̄t̄bv B̄t̄j cov̄t̄bv n̄t̄j l eZḡvb̄ ersj v̄t̄k̄ fv̄lvi GB v̄v̄ah̄ w̄b̄t̄q t̄Zgb GKUv DʔP ev̄P̄ t̄kv̄bv h̄v̄q bv| eis̄ ersj v̄t̄k̄i c̄i c̄w̄i K̄v̄ ʔt̄jv h̄v̄t̄i ḡv̄a t̄ḡ fv̄lvi m̄w̄K PP̄l Ab̄k̄x̄j b̄ gvb| iB̄ Kiṭe, Zvt̄i m̄w̄K fv̄lv̄ ēen̄t̄i i w̄m̄Z̄ t̄h̄t̄bv GKUv M̄w̄dj̄ w̄Z GL̄t̄bv ev̄m̄v̄ t̄et̄a AvtQ| GB M̄w̄dj̄ w̄Z t̄Kb? KviY, GK t̄k̄Yxi Kg w̄k̄w̄j̄Z t̄jvK Amr D̄cv̄t̄q UvKv c̄q̄m̄v̄ K̄w̄m̄t̄q iv̄Z̄vi w̄Z GKUv cw̄i K̄v̄ L̄t̄j̄ t̄Qb| Z̄v̄bv̄iv Avevi ḡw̄j̄ K̄ m̄āuv̄ K| GB me m̄āuv̄ K̄t̄i w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄i B̄ Av̄m̄j̄ w̄k̄ḡ̄v̄Uv t̄B| t̄jvK̄ f̄v̄ov̄ K̄t̄i Z̄vov̄ cw̄i K̄v̄ P̄j̄v̄b|

GB cwi Kv Pvj vtbvi `BwU cAbv DfIk` t`Lv hvq| GKwU ntjv mi Kwii Uv-  
duwK t`l qv| AbwU ntjv Abvb` A%ea` BbKvgtK hvqR Kiv| tmRtb` GB  
mKj aj>`i tjtKiv GKUv cwi Kv| tei Ktib| gwj K thLvtb m`uv`K|  
Zvt`i Abvb` cUzovtbi BbKvg cwi Kvq fZK wntmte t`Ltbv nq| cwi Kv  
Rtb` Avevi miKvi wbaWi Z weAvcb Ges KuMtRi cvtmUfRi fVMI Zviv  
wKB Av`vq Ktib| Avevi miKvi hw` Ki Av`vq l Avfivtci Dci tewk  
bRi`wii`i`i` Kti Zvntj miKvii wei`tx` l Bme cwi Kvq ZLb tj Lv`i`i` nq|  
miKvi GB wei`xvPvi YtK Lp` fq cvq| Avi ZLb tKSkjt` l B me cUzovb`\_tj v  
mi Kwii Ki cUvrb eo i Ktgi duwK w` tZ m`lg nq|  
GB me cwi Kv`\_tj vi bv AvtQ cUkVfZ wi tcvUf, bv AvtQ cUkVfZ m`uv`Kvq  
wefvM| bv AvtQ t`ke`mc msev` cUzwbua| Giv Ab` cwi Kv Avdcm`\_tj vtZ  
msev` i Rtb` l r cvtZ| Gt`i wKQzfvovtU tj vK AvtQ hviv Ab` cwi Kv Avdcm  
tKvrbv msev` Avmtj B Zv Zvt`i KvtQ cvPvi Ktib| cvPvi n l qv l B me msev`  
GKUzGw` K tmw` K GwU Kti wbtRt`i cwi Kvq Qwctq t` l qv nq| thgb ai`b  
XvKv PwMtg gnmotK Kvgj` KwoMtg evm l UfK gflvgwL msnl`ntqtQ| GB  
msev` w GK GKwU cwi Kv GK GK aitbi msev` Qvcvte| tKD wj Lte l B  
msNf l NUbv`\_tj 5 Rb wbnZ l 12 Rb AvnZ, UfK Pvj K cjvZK| tKD wj Lte  
4 Rb wbnZ l 14 Rb AvnZ, UfK Pvj KtK LfR cvl qv hvq w| tKD wj Lte 3  
Rb wbnZ l 15 Rb AvnZ, 2 Rtb i Ae`v Avk`vRbK, UfK Pvj K cjvZK|  
Gfvte GKB wvDR Zviv Nvj`\_tq wclw`\_tq Gw` K tmw` K Kti tdtj| Avmtj l B  
msNf l P Avmj Lei tKvrbv cwi Kv mwK w` tZ cvti bv| mevB l B Lei Uvi Dci  
GK aitbi Kvi PwC Kti|  
msev` Kvi PwctK Avgiv Kx ej tZ cwi? nj`y mivew` KZv? wKs` l B me  
cwi Kv tZv l B `vtb wi tcvUf B wQj bv| A\_P l B Lei wU Zviv Bt`OgtZv GwU  
Kti QwctqtQ| GuvtK Avgiv Kx ej tev? Avmtj A%eafvte cqmv Kvgvbtvi  
cti cwi Kv Pvj yKij l tmLvtbl l B A%ea wclw` tm Avi tdtj w` tZ cvti  
bv| A%ea thtbv Zvt`i wkiq wkiq agvbtZ Avto wcto tjt` tMtQ| tMvUv  
RvZx GB A%ea wRvbtmi La`ti cti Kj`mZ nt`Q| ZvtZ Zvt`i wKQz hvq Avtm  
bv| Zvt`i DfIk` mdj ntj B ntj v| l B tjtKi wKs` cwi Kv Pvj vtbv Avmj  
DfIk` bq| Avmj DfIk` miKvi tK evfM ivLv Ges mi Kwii Uv- duwK t` l qv|  
GB `wU KvR tm AvivgtQ Kti hv`Q| A`\_r Avgv`i miKvi`\_tj v GBme  
tj vKt`i KvtQ GLtbv wRv`S| Giv thfvte hv Pwq, tmfvteB ZvB cvevi Gt` tk  
wbgg ntq tMtQ|  
Giv UfYtcvU`gwj K| Giv MvtgUm gwj K| Giv wki cwiZ| Giv Avevi cwi Kv  
m`uv`K| Giv Avevi tPrivKiv ex| Giv Avevi w` tk A`\_cvPvi Kvix| Giv

Avevi mthvM etS tKvrbv eo `j Avl qvqj xwM ev weGwbc t`\_tK cvj`gU  
wbePtb twvgtbkvb tbq| A`\_P tRvti tm tfvUht`x i Kvt dj vq l wRtZ Avtm|  
Gevi Avi Kvi mva` ZvtK wKQz etj| Kvi Y, Gevi tZv Zvi MvotZ evsj vt` tki  
cZvKv| Gevi tZv Zvi K\_vq wekvj Gj vKvi gvbt`i fVMI Gw` K tmw` K nq|  
miKvi Gt`i wei`tx` ZvB tKvrbv Kvtj l tKvrbv e`e`v wbtZ cvti bv| DfEv  
miKvii cAbvgs` ev gSxiv w` k mdti tMtj GivB Zvt`i mdim`x nq|  
Gevi eSb miKvi Kvt`i wbtq l Vwemv Kti|  
K\_vq K\_vq Avgv`i ivR%wZK tbZvbt`xv RbMYtK NjU evvrb| RbMY GLb  
GUv Pwq| RbMY GLb l Uv Pwq| RbMY GLb cwi eZB Pwq| wKs` mthvM mveav  
Avi me mpe`e`v`i ay wbtRt`i Avi l B me Kvj wCUt`i Rtb`| Kvi Y, Zvt`i  
A%ea UvKv AvtQ| Zvt`i Kvtj v UvKv AvtQ| Zvt`i mt` wguUs Kti Mwoi`\_vg  
wK Kiv nq| Zvt`i mt` wguUs Kti G`\_tcvU`BgtcvU`\_cvj`\_w wK Kiv nq|  
Zvt`i mt` wguUs Kti Mwoi`\_fvov wK Kiv nq| Zvt`i mt` wguUs Kti tZtj`\_i  
`vg evovt`v nq| Zvt`i mt` wguUs Kti kigt`Ki gRvi wbaW b Kiv nq| Zvt`i  
mt` wguUs Kti Kj Kvi Lvov eU` Kiv nq| Zvt`i mt` wguUs Kti kigt`K QvUvB  
wK Kiv nq|  
AvR chS`-evsj vt` tki tKvrbv miKvi Kl`tki mt` wguUs Kti avtbi`\_vg wK  
Ktib| AvR chS`-evsj vt` tki tKvrbv miKvi Pvlxi mt` wguUs Kti mevRi`\_vg  
wK Ktib| AvR chS`-evsj vt` tki tKvrbv miKvi tRtj`i mt` wguUs Kti gvQ  
`vg wbaW Y Ktib| AvR chS`-evsj vt` tki tKvrbv miKvi ZwZxi mt` wguUs  
Kti etm`\_vg wK Ktib| AvR chS`-evsj vt` tki tKvrbv miKvi kigt`Ki mt`  
wguUs Kti gRvi wbaW Y Ktib| A\_P me miKvi B RbMtYi bvtg Aevta mevKQz  
Pwv`\_tq hv`Q| Zvt`i ivR%wZK e`emvi cAbv nwiZqvi RbMY| RbMtYi bvg  
fvO`\_tq wbtRiv AvtLi tMvOv`Q| GB ntjv Avgv`i cvj wJkqvbt`i Pwi` l hv  
wKs` dtj i gtZv fvix cwe` l |  
Avgv`i cvj wJkqvbt`i tQtj tqtqiv w` tki fv`\_tj v BDwbvwmUfZ tj Lvcov  
Ktib| Kvi Y, Zvt`i eev-gvi UvKv AvtQ| tUw`\_t`v AvtQ| Ggmc gS`\_AvtQ|  
mPe Lvj y AvtQ| w` kx wfmv Avi tm t` tki wekpe`\_vj`\_tqi fv`\_tj v wWwMtbl qv  
Zvt`i`\_i ay Bt`\_Qi Dci wbfP`\_kxj | Avi Zvt`i gv-evv`\_v GLvrb t`\_t`\_ki B`\_g  
Ktj R wekpe`\_vj`\_tqi tKvgj gwZ tQtj tqtq`\_i gv`\_vq ivRbmZ Xp`\_tq w`\_t`\_Qb|  
tZvgiv GUv l Uvi`\_vex`\_Z Av`\_vj`\_tb bvtgv| `vex`\_ci`\_Y Ki`\_tev Avgiv`\_f`\_lgZvq  
tMtj | wKs` `vex`\_tKvrbv w`\_bB ci`\_Y nqbv| DfEv Av`\_vj`\_b t`\_t`\_K gvQ wKvii  
Kti`\_f`\_lgZvq tMtj`\_tcO`\_tbi K\_v l B me tbZviv tegvj`\_f`\_j hvb| wKs`  
Av`\_vj`\_tbi dtj B`\_g Ktj R wekpe`\_vj`\_tq KwM wK gtZv nqvb| covi bv



wKgtZv nqub | cixŋlv wbow 0 mgtq nqub | Gevi cixŋlv cvml Rŋj bv | tmkb  
RtU cto \_vKtjv ZLi Avt vj bKvixiv Avi Zvt i mncVxiv |  
Avi Iw tK wef k t tK eo eo wmwM0wb0tq cwj wUmkqvb0 i tQjt tqtqiv t tK  
wdti wbtRt i ev Ab Awdmti eo eo PvKwi i tcv vUv emM0tq wbt Qb | Gevi  
RbMŋYi tQjt tqtqiv tKD cvm Kitjv Avi bv Kitjv ZvtZ cwj wUmkqvb0 i  
wKOB hvq Avtm bv | KviY, cvm ntj B tZv I wbtRi KvR ev PvKwi tZ e -  
\_vKte | ZLb Avi I t i cvlqv hvte bv | htZw b I t i teKvi ivLvi hvq  
ZtZw b wbtRt i c0qvRtb B t Q gtZv KvR LvUv0v hvq | cti c0qvRb  
Abymti Kg teZtbi GKUv PvKwi wKs v Slv e emvi K vU0KUwi tZ bwgtq  
t lqv hvq | GB th tKSkj Avgv t i t tki ivRbwxZve iv Ktib Zv t tK  
Awk v tZ RbMY tKv0v w bB wKŋlv tbq bv | GB th wgtq ivLvi tKSkj GUV  
tKD eStZ cvti bv |  
GLb Avevi t tki B g Ktj R wekte vj q aŋstmi bvtg tKvPs tmUv0ti gtZv  
c0BtFU wekte vj q Pvjy Kiv nt Q | Gme wekte vj t q tKv0v wKŋlv t lqv  
nqbv | tmig v i wd w0qvgZ ntj B mUw0c0tK0U wgtj hvq | bvg gv t cixŋvi AvtM  
ck0e t l Rwb0tq t lqv nq | th thgb ti Rv0 KitZ Pvq Zvi tZgb B t Q Avi  
Zvi jvd Svd Kitj B ntjv | evsjv t tki wekte vj q t jv aŋstmi Rt0  
Avgv t i cwj wUmkqvbiv c0BtFU BDw0fvw0U bvtg hv KitQ Zv Avmtj Avti KUv  
eo aiti taiKvexR | taiKvexR tZ Avgv t i cwj wUmkqvbiv wek | P w v0q |  
Avevi Gme wekte vj t q gwj K l Bme UvKv qjv iv | Zvt i A %ea Kvi evti i  
K v wPSt K itj th Kt0v gv v b0 ntq hvte | Avi Giv RbMŋYi bvtg ivRbwxZ  
KitQ | Avcv g K ej RbZv Avevi tmB me cwj wUmkqvb0 i Rbmfvq wfo  
KitQ | evnev w t Q | nvtZ tKjvc w t Q | Avi eQi eQi tMvqv gviv Lv t Q |  
GB nt Q Avgv t i t tki tbsiv cwj wU | RbMŋYi t vnvB w t q w b w b  
RbMŋYi m v w E Pwi Pvgwi Kti A %ea we E e ftei gwj K ntq t k aŋstmi  
lohS; KitQ Avgv t i wek0 cwj wUmkqvbiv | Giv tMvUv evsjv t k tK tetP w t Z  
cvitj ZvB KitZv | Avgv t i Rt0 Giv MZ 40 eQi GKUv m P u0 wKŋlvbwxZ  
w t Z cvti w | Avgv t i Rt0 Giv GKUv gRyi bwxZ w t Z cvti w | Avgv t i  
Rt0 Giv mvi t tK GKUv tij tBU qvK wbg P Y KitZ cvti w | mvi t tK  
wbi v c moK e e v w t Z cvti w | Giv i ay Pwi Pwi Kti wbtRt i t v r w Pj  
KitQ | RbMY tK tevKv evb0v0i Rt0 Giv Ntgi gta l c0et tL Kxfvte  
tKv vq Avti KUv Pwi i tKSkj tei Kiv hvq | A\_P RbMŋYi bvtg Giv tivR  
ivRbwxZ KitQ | evsjv t tki ivRbwxZi bvtg GB e emv w P i Zti eU Kiv bv tMj  
GB t k GKv b aŋsm ntq hvte | Avi tmRtb Avl qvgx j wM, weGwv, RvZxq  
cvwU, RvgqvZ mevB vqx vKte |

33. Ckv0bi RbY  
Avgvi cAg tQjt Ckvb GKUv cvMj UvBtci | tQvUtejv t tKKB fvix e tgrvRx  
Ckvb | GKUv Ewbk wek ntj B cŋiv emo gv vq tZvtj Ckvb | wKSt Ckv0tK  
mevB Lp Av i Kti | KviY, Ckvb mevi tP0q fv0v Qv | covi b0q mevi tP0q  
GvM0q | ZvB Ckv0bi gb tgrvRtK mevB Avj v v i Z i t q | tQvUtejv t tKKB  
Ckvb hv etj Zv bv Kiv chS tm Aw i v t K | tKD ZvtK ZLb Avi w i KitZ  
cvti bv | i ay covk bv bq, gvQ aivq | Ckvb mevi tP0q tmiv | tLj vaj vq | mevi  
tP0q fv0v | Ckv0tK w0tq l i evevi Lp kL | eo ntq GB tQjt wKQ GKUv  
Kite w0q |  
GtZv eo msmvi Avgvi | wKSt msmv0i tKv0v AkwS tB | KviY, msmvi Pj  
I t i evevi Kov uKtg | Avgvi ej vi wKOB tbB | l i evev hv w v v S t b q ZvB  
msmv0i fv0v Rt0 | I t i fv0v t j Lvcovi Rt0 | Gme e f S Awg PcvPvc  
\_wK | wKSt l i evevi me t P0q thUv eo b Zv ntjv Avgvi m t z me wKQz tKqvi  
Kti tm | evRvi Kiv t tK i i Kti tQjt tqtq0 i RvgvKvco eB LvZv tcvYj  
B t j i teZb me GKvB mvgy t q | Avevi tKv RvgtZ Kx Pvl Kitj fv0v  
nte Avgvi Kv0 c v g k P v q |  
Avgvi tP0q Pv0v l i evevB fv0v tvtS | wKSt Avgvi gZvgZtK tm fvix  
i Z i t q | ZvB Rv0t tKv0v w b Zvi m t z Avgvi tKv0v we t q gZ t Z Zv  
nqub | i ay wbe P b Avmtj Avgv t K bv Rwb0tq PcvPvc UvKv Rgv w t q AvmtZv |  
GB GKUv we t q Zvi fvix t bkv wJ | M0tgi t j vKRb Kx e f S t q Kx th Kti  
t0tj | mvi eQi etj Gevi Avi wbe P t b hvte bv | wKSt UvKv Rgv t evi w b  
wKB ZvtK LjR cvlqv hvq bv | cti Kx gvK P t c t j v Zv Avgv t K ej vi mgq  
wUvUgU Kti nvtm l i evev | Avgvi ZLb fvix K0 j v t M | Ggv0tZ weivU msmvi |  
Zvi Dci wbe P b Avmtj mvi w b i ay ivb0e Avi ivb0e | Pjv t tK Avgvi Avi  
Aemi tgtj bv | tMvUv M0g th0v m t h w t c t q Avgvi ivb0e Lvq Avi hvevi mgq  
Lp m y i Kti etj Gevi GB gvK P w b w0Z wRZte | wFZti wFZti Awg ZLb  
LjK nB | Avevi tfv0v w b chS Pjv t tK th Aemi tbB Zv gtb ntZB fvix  
K0 j v t M | Awg Zey w b ite me tgb tbB | Avi tfv0v w b mKvtj wKB  
t fv0v K t v t fv0v w t Z hvB |  
1377 mtj i 8 ekvL Kvj tev t K Lx Stoi iv t Z Avgvi Ckv0bi RbY | Avgvi  
eqm ZLb 33 eQi | mvi ewotZ i ay avb Avi avb | Nti i gta avb | evi v v q  
fiwZ avb | gvPv fiwZ avb | cvUvZb fiwZ avb | D t V b fiwZ avb | avtbi Dci  
tnvMjv wev0tq mevB Ngvq | evBti D t V t b eo eo avtbi cvjv | miv D t V t b wZj  
avtbi VvB tbB | tKv v l avtbi cvjv | tKv v l avtbi L vi | Avgv t i tMvUv iv -

v avtbi L'vti tgvov | IB eQi Avgvā i metPāq tewk avtbi dj b ntqūQj | tmB avtbi gta'B Ckvābi Rbā ntj v | Avgvi tQvU kvūwōi GKgvī fivBāqi `x Avgvā i eo gvgx Avgvi cātk | GB ūbtq gvgxi nvtZ Avgvi PviūU mSābi Rbā | LpB `qj `vB Avgvā i GB gvgx | Gi AvāM Avgvi ūZb tqtq `cū; i Zū Avī i "bj Rbā ntqūQj gvgxi nvtZ |

bvix Kvūv tkl ntj gvgx Avgvi KvāQ ū tjb Ckvātk | kvj `pā Lvl qvtZ nte | Avgvi ZLbi iāqiy PjāQ | Ckvb j wcdtq j wcdtq Avgvi eāK `pā Lvā"Q | gvgx ej tjb, tZvi GB tQā t `mLm GKUv ūKQz nte | GāZv my` i fivM ūbtq RābāQ th tZvi tQā tK ūbtq GKUz emāev tmB māhvM tbB | miv evwō i ayavb Avī avb | Ckvābi kixi bvKx Avgvi tctūi gā" emBk cāvtP AvUkv ūQj | gvgxi l fviX Kō ntqūQj Ckvātk ūK gāZv fvgō KivāZ | gvgx ej tjb, ūZb tqtqi cāi tQā ntj bvKx GB iKg Svāgj v nq gvtqā i | GB tQā tK GKUv Avj v`v hāZēiūmLm | meūKQāZ l i ūKā' tQūvtQ fiv `vKāte | GB tQā tK ūKā' mveavāb gvā | KāZ nte | bāZ fviX wēc` |

gvgxi K`vB nvāo nvāo mūZ` ntj v | DāVāb nqāZv tqtā i Kvco bvov | Ckvb IB kvātoī bāP ū tq nūūZj | i Rj AvāM | Kvī i Lvl qv cwā tLāZ Ckvābi tCū Lvāvc Kāi | Kvāiv RvgvKvco cā tjb Ckvābi Mvāq Gūv Iūv IāV | Kvāivi MvgQv ū tq gā gāZj | i gāL wēP IāV | Ckvātk gvā | KāZ Avgvi fviX Svāgj v tMāQ | l i Rāb` Avj v`v tCū, Avj v`v Mvā, Avj v`v MvgQv, Avj v`v Ngvābvi Lvū, Avj v`v Mvāq t`ēvi Kūv, Avj v`v ūvQv, meūKQāZ tQūvāej v t`āKB Avj v`v fivē ū āZ ntqāQ | Kvāiv māz tKvābvūv wāZj tMāZ B Ckvābi GKUv bv GKUv Svāgj v nq |

Avgvi Wvāvi Avj vDīxb PāPv etj b th, gvāāi me Afvā Avmāz Avj v`v KāZ cvā tjb Zv meāPāq `ā' māāZ | Avgiv mPāvPā hv Kūi Zv Avmāz me A`ā'Kāi | Ckvātk eo Kivī gvāāg tZāiv Avmāz `ā' māāZ emevāmi GKUv ūKāiv tctāqūM | hv GgābāZ tZāiv tKD Rāēbā eāwāZ bv | Avī GB Pāāv Rāēbi meāāāi KāZ cvā tjb B my` vKv māē | my` kixi gvāb my` Rāēb | my` Rāēb gvāb my` i ūPāā | my` i ūPāā gvāb my` i cūāēk | my` i cūāēk gvāb my` i AvāZ ūKā fivēā | GB my` āi cūā Pāā Kivūv Avgvā i mevāB DāPāZ | ūKā' Avāhāwēlq ntj v Avgiv mevāB Zv Kūi bv | Zāv Nā `āZ nq | cūāēvā `āZ nq | cūāēk `āZ nq | Avī gvāā tmB `āZ cūāēk emevā Kāi Amā' ntq hvā | ūKāi i `ā'Kāi cūāēk my` i fivē cāZ cvā b KāZ bv cvā tjb evāPv Rāā vābi tKvābv cāāvRā tbB | GKRb gv-B cvāi Zāi māāātk meāPāq my` i fivē gvā | KāZ | Avī GRāb` Zāi tKvābv cāāZōmbK ūKāivī cāāvRā tbB |

evāiv eQi eqm t`āKB Ckvābi GK A`ā' Ri AvāM | ūK `āāj tej vq mhāhLb gvāi Dcāi | Māāg mevī Rāēb hLb AvāZō | ūK ZLb Ckvābi IB A`ā' Rj AvāM | Avī IB Rāi i māz māz Ckvābi ZLb fviX kxZ Kāi | ZLb IB Māāgi gāā | IāK Kāā Kūv evāi k ū tq tPāc āiāZ nq | Nēv LvābK Rj `vKvī cāi wēkvj Nvg ū tq Rj cvā vq | Zāi cāi mivāāb Avī tKvābv Svāgj v tbB | cāi ūāb Avēāiv `āāj tej vq Kvj tēvāKā Sāoi gāZv meūKQā tPāō Pāō j āāā Kāi ū tq Avmāgvb Rāāg Kūāāq Ckvābi Rj AvāM | tKvābv Iāā Qvāv IB Rj Avēvī Pāā hvā | mevā IB Rj t`āā ej vāāi i " KāāZ v Iūv Kūj v Rj | GB Rj ntj bvKx kZKāiv GKRb evāP | iāā Avgvi fviX Lvāvc j vāM | tLāvī KvāQ cāāv Kūi, Ckvābi tāāv IB iKg Rj bv nq |

Ckvābi evēv Rāi i Avj vāZ ūbtq Aāātkāi māz K`v etj b | tKD ūK gāZv ūKQz ej āZ cvāi bv | Avgvi Wvāvi Avj vDīxb PāPv Lpā tRāi ū tQā vāx KāāZ b th, Iūv bvKx gvāāi qv Rj | gvāi Kvāto IB Rj nq | Ab' mevāāK gvāq KvāvāZj tKāv IB Rj nq bv? tmB evāLāv Aēā' Avj vDīxb PāPv ū āZ cvāi b bv | etj b th, tZāi GB tQā Uvī iā gūsm tēvāq GKUz tewk tmbāūāf | Ckvābi evēv cāi nūKā ūKā' vāi i Kvā t`āK gvāāi qvī Iāā GāāūQj | Avī IB Iāā Lvēvī cāi Ckvb fivā v nq | Wvāvi Avj vDīxb PāPv cāi gvāi Dcāi evāK covābv Kāi Avgvā i etj vāZj b th, GK āiāāi gvāā v gvāi Kvāto GB gvāāi qv Rj nq | Avī Gūv evāā i tPāq ūKāi i meāPāq tewk Avāāāy Kāi | gvā t`āK evāi Rāb` gvāiāi tKvābv wēKāi tbB | ūKā' Ckvb tZāi gvāiāi gāā'B Ngvā | Avj vDīxb PāPv etj b, ZvāāZ Ab' tKvābv māā IB gvāq ZāāK ūKB Kvāvāq | gvā t`āK IāK mveavāb ivāāZ nte | gvāi Kvāto ūKā' gvāā gvāi hvā |

Ckvābi WāāāiāZ GKUv AāāK tēāā gvā Kūāāb | Ckvb l i WāāāiāZ ūā tLāQāN gvā ūbtq Avgvā i wēā āāā l RāZāq Kūā Kvāā bRāā'j Bmāāā GKUv gvāi Māb ūā tLāQāN gvāB, t' kvāāā KāāZ Avgvā, KāābMāāi i gvāB | evāā bā, fivāāā bā, ...; tēāā bā, Kvāā bā, ūāāZ Kūāāā; gvā GKāā cāZā | Avāāāā cāāāāi `x gvā `āāāāā cāāāi iā cvā Kāi `āāK | gvāi gvāāg gvāāi qv, tWāāy dvāāāi qv l cāZ Rj māāāāZ nq | cāāZ eQi mivā wēāāi āyāāāi Kvāto AāāZ `āā ūāāā āā tj vK gvāi hvā | Avī gvāi meāPāq eo ūKāi ūKāi v | māvāāy cūā eQāi i Kg eqm ūKāi v gvāi Kvāto tewk gvāi hvā | cāāZ eQi AāāZ 700 ūāāā āā tj vK gvāi Kvāto Avāāāāāāāā | Avāāā Gāāāāāā āāāā gvāi Kvāto māvāāāy Bāāāāāā Rj, tWāāy Rā l ūPāāāāāā Rj nq | Avī Gāāāāāāāā āāāā gvāi Kvāto gvāāi qv Rj nq |

eÁwóK cix¶vq cõwYZ ntqQ th, gkvi Kvgto GBPAvBwf GBWm Qovtbrv  
 tKvtrv mæebv tbB| miv wætk; AštZ 3500 ÚvBtci gkv itqQ| gkvi j vBf  
 mivBtKj Pviw fivM wef<sup>3</sup> | GM, jvi fv, cprv I BgvMv|  
 mvariYZ eq<sup>-</sup>wdtgj gkv w<sup>-</sup>i cwbtZ wWg cvto| wWg cvovi cõg 5 t<sup>-</sup>tK 14  
 w<sup>-</sup>b mgqgi gta<sup>-</sup> gkv wWg t<sup>-</sup>tK jvi fv I cprv t÷R cjiY Kti| GKwU eq<sup>-</sup>  
 gkv mvariY 4 t<sup>-</sup>tK AvU mBvn ewtP| mvariYZ evsj v<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>tki gtZv Avenv qvq  
 GKwU gkv wWg t<sup>-</sup>tK cY% gkv ntZ gv<sup>-</sup> cwp w<sup>-</sup>b mgq jvM| wKŠ<sup>-</sup> kxZcãvb  
 t<sup>-</sup>tk wWg t<sup>-</sup>tK eq<sup>-</sup> cwiYZ gkv ntZ 40 t<sup>-</sup>tK 42 w<sup>-</sup>b mgq jvM| gkv  
 mvariYZ MwOcvjv I Rxe Ršf kixi t<sup>-</sup>tK Lv<sup>-</sup> msMh Kti| dj I dtj i m  
 mvariYZ gkvi cãvb Llevi| wKŠ<sup>-</sup> x gkvi wWg cvovi AvtM AvtM Rxe Ršf  
 kixi t<sup>-</sup>tK i<sup>3</sup> tLZ nq| bBtj wWg wvuk<sup>3</sup> nq bv| Avi G<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>tbwclj m wdtgj  
 gkvi KvgtoB gvbtI i g<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>tj wqv Rj nq| tW<sup>-</sup>zyev Btqvtj v ev wPKsRjvq Rti  
 Rtb<sup>-</sup>l wdtgj Av<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>k gkv vqx| mvariYZ cji<sup>-</sup>l gkvi Kvgto tKvtrv Rj nq  
 bv| KviY, cji<sup>-</sup>l gkv tKvtrv Rxebyenb Kti bv|  
 wdtgj gkvi wWg cvovi gva<sup>-</sup>tg gkvi j vBf mivBtKj A<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>UvtgwUK Pj tZ v<sup>-</sup>tK|  
 GKwU eq<sup>-</sup>wdtgj gkv mvariYZ GK gvm mgq chŠ-ewtP| wKŠ<sup>-</sup> Awakvsk cji<sup>-</sup>l  
 gkv GK t<sup>-</sup>tK w<sup>-</sup>B mBvtni gta<sup>-</sup> gvi hvq| GKwU eq<sup>-</sup> gkv mvariYZ 16  
 wgvj wgvvi ev 0.6 BvA j æv nq| Avi Gme gkvi mteP I Rb nq mvariYZ 2.5  
 wgvj wWg| GKwU cwiYZ gkvi kixi mvariYZ wZbvU fivM v<sup>-</sup>tK| gv<sup>-</sup>v, kixi I  
 tCU| GKwU G<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>tbwclj m gkv mvariYZ GKUvtrv Pvi NÈv DotZ cvti| w<sup>-</sup>tbi  
 tejvq gkv NÈvq GK t<sup>-</sup>tK w<sup>-</sup>B wKtj wgvvi Ges ivZi tejvq ev<sup>-</sup>tiv wKtj wgvvi  
 chŠ-DotZ cvti| wdtgj gkv i<sup>3</sup> Llevi Rtb<sup>-</sup> mvariYZ KveB WvB A<sup>-</sup>vBw  
 wWtU± Kti j ¶<sup>-</sup>e<sup>-</sup>i w<sup>-</sup>tK GwMtg hvq| GQovv gkvi NÛY B<sup>-</sup>xq LpB kv<sup>3</sup>kvj x|  
 AštZ 72 ÚvBtci NÛY gkv Lp mntRB mbv<sup>3</sup> KiZ cvti|  
 gkv mvariYZ AÜKvti v<sup>-</sup>vKtZ cO<sup>-</sup> Kti| w<sup>-</sup>tbi tejvq gkv WÈv kxZj  
 RvqMvq mÜ<sup>-</sup>vi AÜKvti Rtb<sup>-</sup> A<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>c¶v KiZ v<sup>-</sup>tK| GB mgq mvariYZ evBti  
 t<sup>-</sup>tK Av<sup>-</sup>uvš-bv ntj gkv KvDtK Kvgovq bv| Gwkvvi w<sup>-</sup>æP ÚvBmvi gmikDtUv  
 w<sup>-</sup>tbi tejvq Kvgovq| wdtgj gkv i<sup>3</sup> Llevi gva<sup>-</sup>tg kixi G<sup>-</sup>wg<sup>-</sup>tbv GwW  
 Drcv<sup>-</sup>b Kti| hv gkvi wWg w<sup>-</sup>Zvi i KvR e<sup>-</sup>eüZ nq| wdtgj gkv Llevi wntmte  
 i<sup>3</sup> tbi qvi 30 NÈv t<sup>-</sup>tK 60 NÈvi gta<sup>-</sup> wWg cviZ m¶g nq| gkv mvariYZ  
 tmve ev kb<sup>-</sup> wWwM0 tmj wqvqm Zvcgv<sup>-</sup>vq Lp mntRB tew<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>tK m¶g|  
 eÁwóK cix¶vq t<sup>-</sup>Lv tMtQ, 150 wgvj qb eQi AvtM t<sup>-</sup>tK G<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>tbwclj m gkv  
 cv<sup>-</sup>extZ itqQ| Ab<sup>-</sup> cRvZxi gkv AštZ 90 t<sup>-</sup>tK 100 wgvj qb eQi AvtM  
 t<sup>-</sup>tK cv<sup>-</sup>extZ AvtQ|

34. cãwZ gv<sup>-</sup>tqi w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> tmev  
 Avgvi kvi wo gvi hvq mšw cãtei mgq| ev<sup>-</sup>PwU I B mgq gvi hvq| Avgvi  
 GK bb<sup>-</sup> mšw cãtei mgq mšw mn gvi hvq| Avgvi tQv tev ingPv mšw  
 cãtei mgq gvi hvq| ingPvi beRvZK tQj wU cti gv<sup>-</sup> wZb w<sup>-</sup>b tew<sup>-</sup>P wQj |  
 cãwZ gv<sup>-</sup>tqi w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> tmev wbtq Ckvb Wtqwi tZ Kx wj tLQ t<sup>-</sup>wLÑ evsj v<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>tk cãwZ  
 gv<sup>-</sup>tqi gZi GKwU cãvb mgm<sup>-</sup>v| Dchy<sup>3</sup> w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> e<sup>-</sup>vi Afvte mšw cãe Kivi  
 mgq gv I wki w<sup>-</sup>B<sup>-</sup>Rtbi RxebB GLv<sup>-</sup>tb gviZK SmKi wKv<sup>-</sup>i| RbmsL<sup>-</sup>vi  
 Zj bvq tbB chß nvmcvZvj | tbB chß Wv<sup>-</sup>vi | tbB chß bvm<sup>3</sup> tbB chß  
 Avqv| tbB chß tew| tbB chß I l<sup>-</sup>æ c<sup>-</sup> | tbB fv<sup>-</sup>tjv hvZvqvZ e<sup>-</sup>e<sup>-</sup>v| tbB  
 fv<sup>-</sup>tjv w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> tmev| dtj cãZ eQi evsj v<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>tk Amst<sup>-</sup> gv cãeKvjxb mgq gvi  
 hvq| GKB mt<sup>-</sup>½ gvi hv<sup>-</sup>Q cãwZ beRvZK| gv I wki i gZi evsj v<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>tki w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>  
 tmev Avmj tPniv Ztj atj| Gi wecixZ evsj v<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>tk itqQ ivRbmZw<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>i  
 eQi eQi nrvvi nrvvi cãZkãZ| A\_P I b<sup>-</sup>rvv wbtRiv tK D G<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>tki nvmcvZvtj  
 w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> tmev tbb bv| KviY I b<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>i w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> wK Kivi gtZv tmev GLv<sup>-</sup>tb tbB|  
 I b<sup>-</sup>rvv tPKAvc KivZi w<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>tki fv<sup>-</sup>tjv nvmcvZvtj QvU hvb| Avi Avgv<sup>-</sup>i  
 w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> tmev Rtb<sup>-</sup> w<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>k t<sup>-</sup>tK th cwi gv<sup>-</sup>tY ÚvKv AvtM Zv Pvi Pvgwi Kti  
 wbtRt<sup>-</sup>i wPwKrmv LiP Rvg<sup>-</sup>tq ivLb w<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>k evstK|  
 GKRb cãwZ gv<sup>-</sup>tqi gZi hšv tK D ešte bv| AštZ Avgv<sup>-</sup>i bó  
 ivRbmZw<sup>-</sup>iv tZv bq| Ggb wK Zvt<sup>-</sup>i P<sup>-</sup>vjv PvgPivi Zv ešte bv| 1971  
 mvtj evsj v<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>k v<sup>-</sup>axb nevi cti w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> tmev tBUI kvK<sup>3</sup>MwZ ntjv thfvteN 1.  
 RvZxq ev AvAwj K chftq gv<sup>-</sup> 8 wU tgvwK<sup>-</sup>vj Ktj R nvmcvZvj , 2. 14 wU tRjv  
 nvmcvZvj , 3. 43 wU mve-wWwfkvj nvmcvZvj , 4. 150 wU cji<sup>-</sup>w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> tK<sup>-</sup> ev  
 v<sup>-</sup>bv nvmcvZvj , 5. wU KtqK BDwbqb w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> tK<sup>-</sup> , 6. 1wU tWvUj Ktj R|  
 Gigta<sup>-</sup> tRjv nvmcvZvtj tew msL<sup>-</sup>v gv<sup>-</sup> 50wU, v<sup>-</sup>bv nvmcvZvtj tew msL<sup>-</sup>v  
 gv<sup>-</sup> 31 wU Avi BDwbqb nvmcvZvtj 4 t<sup>-</sup>tK 5wU tew|  
 w<sup>-</sup>ek<sup>-</sup> w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> ms<sup>-</sup>v (ü)-Gi 2000 mvtj i Rixc Abhvqx, evsj v<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>tk tgvU Wv<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>ti i  
 msL<sup>-</sup>v 29,746 Rb| I B mgq RbmsL<sup>-</sup>v aiv nq 146 wgvj qb| A<sup>-</sup>¶r cãZ  
 4,521 Rb gvbtI i Rtb<sup>-</sup> gv<sup>-</sup> 1 Rb Wv<sup>-</sup>vi | 2003 mvtj i wntme Abhvqx,  
 evsj v<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>tk tgvU Av<sup>-</sup>š<sup>-</sup>iv mæut<sup>-</sup>i (wRwWvc) gv<sup>-</sup> kZKiv 1.1 fivM w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> tmev  
 LvZ e<sup>-</sup>q Kiv nq| A\_P wgvj Uwi LvZ evsj v<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>k miKv<sup>-</sup>ti e<sup>-</sup>q wRwWvc<sup>-</sup>ti  
 kZKiv 17 fivM| cãkãntjv GB t<sup>-</sup>tk RbmsL<sup>-</sup>vi w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> tmev tP<sup>-</sup>tq wgvj Uwi LvZ  
 Kx Kti eo nq? th t<sup>-</sup>tki gvbtI i Lv<sup>-</sup>, e<sup>-</sup> e<sup>-</sup>vm<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>b, wK¶v, I w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> GB cvPwU  
 tgvšj K Awakvi GLt<sup>-</sup>bv miKvi kZfivM c<sup>-</sup>Y KiZ cvt<sup>-</sup>imb| tmB t<sup>-</sup>tk Kx Kti  
 w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> tmev tP<sup>-</sup>tq 16 v<sup>-</sup>b eo wgvj Uwi tmev nq? th t<sup>-</sup>tki wgvj Uwi e<sup>-</sup>½eÜtK

mcwievti nZiv KitiQ, th t' tki wgyj Uwi tRbvij wRqv l tRbvij Gikv' i  
tbZfZj 15 eQi t' tki MYZtšj PPP KitZ t' qwb, th t' tki wgyj Uwi mthwM  
tctj B tlgZv KwMIZ KitZ Pvg, th t' tki wgyj Uwi Kvity AKvity Qv  
RbZvi Dci wbg@ wbfZb Kti, th t' tki wgyj Uwi i wj tZ AštZ KtqK  
nrvi Qv RbZv wbnZ ntqtQ, th t' tki AvBb i tlvKvix ewnbxi nvtZ GLtbr  
wePvi einfZ nZivKvE Pj tQ, th t' tki cyj k ewnbx RbMYtK tmev `vbi  
cwi eZtRbMtYi t' fweK Pj vPtj i Rtb GLtbr cāvb cāZeUeZv mjo Kti,  
tmB t' tki GLtbr t' LvtZi tPtq RvZxq evtRtU wgyj Uwi LvtZi eivl teik  
Kx my` i ivRbmxZ?  
Zvntj Lp t' fweK ckeRvtM gtb, Avntj Avgv' i ivRbmxZwe` iv Kxtmi  
ivRbmxZ Ktib? RbMtYi Rtb` ivRbmxZ Kitj AvtM RbMtYi tšuj K Pwn` v  
ciY Kivi `wqZj wbtZ nte| gL cāZkōZi dj Swo Avi miKvi cwieZfbi  
ci t' Lv hvq AgtKi e'vsk GKvDtu GtZv nrvi tKwU UvKv, wēt' tki gwmb  
j Ūwis Kivi Zvj Kvq tKwU tKwU UvKv| Avntj Avgv' i ivRbmxZwe` t' i  
XjvDfite wgvPvi KivUv RvZxq t' fite cwibZ ntqtQ| wgv cāZkōZ w t' q  
Giv tlgZvq hvq| tlgZvq wltq RbMtYi bvtg eivl UvKv Pwi Kti| Avi  
wbtRt' i mēu` Avi UvKvi cwnvo evbvtb Zvt' i cāvb UvtMθ| RbMY tmLvtb  
GKuv g`-eo nwmZqvi| RbMtYi bug fivv' tmev tPtq mnR KvR| Avi  
Avgv' i ivRbmxZw` iv tmB KvRuv Lp my` i fite Kti hv' Qb| Avgv' i tKv' b  
ivR%bmxZK tbZv tbZ@,` i tKv' b gv, kv' wo, tev, bb`, t' g' ev Kv' Qi tKv' b  
AvZkq mšv cāte| mgq nvmcvZtj i Afite gviv tMtQŪ Ggb D`vniY  
evsjv' tki KLtbr tkv' b hvqwb| thme cāwZ gv gviv hvq Zviv mevB Mtgi  
gvbl| Zvt' i nvmcvZj tbB| Zvt' i v' v' ch' q hw` l GKwU nvmcvZj v' tK  
Zvntj tmLvtb ch' B Ww` vi tbB| Ww` vi v' Ktj bvm` tbB| Ww` vi l bvm`  
` B Rb hw` v' tK Zvntj hš' c' wZ tbB| hš' c' wZ v' Ktj l l' p' tbB| l l' p' v' Ktj  
tivMxi Rtb` teW tbB| teW v' Ktj we` jr tbB| we` jr v' Ktj nvmcvZtj  
hv' qvi iv` v' tbB| iv` v' v' Ktj G' v' t' j Y' tbB| G' v' t' j Y' v' Ktj WBFvi tbB|  
WBFvi v' Ktj Mm' oi tZj tbB| Avi hw` f' M' t' g' G' v' t' j t' j i tZj l v' tK  
Zvntj Gevi UvKvi gvgj v|  
G' v' t' j t' j i Rtb` UvKv j w' t' e| WBFv' i eKukm| Ww` vi t' K nvtZ cvtq aitZ  
nte| bvm` i me mgq tZj gv' iZ nte| Avq' i eKukm| Gmtei cti hw`  
tivMxi i` j v' t' M Zvntj i i" nq Avt' i K d' v' m' | tivMxi tKv' b AvZkq nqtZv  
i` j w' t' e| wKs' tmLvtb UvKvi kix| evsjv' tki cāvbgš' Kx Rvtbb Zui  
t' tki nvmcvZtj GKRb tivMxi i` j i cāq' v' Rb ntj Kx aitbi Sw` S' t' g' j v

tcvntZ nq? i` j v' t' e tivMxi, tWbvi tivMxi AvZkq| Ww` v' t' i KvR i` j  
tU`- Kti tWbvt' i t' t' k i` j tU' b tivMxi kixi t' l qv| GB KvRUKz KitZ  
evsjv' tki nvmcvZj t' j v' t' Z th cw' gvY Svt' g' t' v tcvntZ nq Zvt' K hw` Avgv  
t' t' tmev ewj Zvntj tmev `v' bi bZb msAv e'vKi Ywe` t' i bZb Kti fiv' tZ  
nte|  
Avgv' i t' t' k Ww` vi l bvm` v' thgb tivMxi tmev Ktib, wK GKB At`  
evsjv' tki cyj k RbMtYi eUz| wK GKB av' vq ivR%bmxZK tbZviv t' k tmev  
Ktib| wK GKB Kvq` vq Avgv' i wgyj Uwi iv' t' o' i w' b' v' c' E' v' w' b' o' Z Ktib| wK  
GKB tKSk' t' j GbmRl t' j v' RbMtYi t' v' i' t' M' v' i' v' q tmev w' b' o' Z Ktib| wK GKB  
wbq' t' g' wePvi cw' Ziv wePvi Ktib| wK GKB cš' t' q Mtg' b e'v' s' K gv' b' t' v' t' u' w' U  
c' o' v' b Ktib| wK GKB Ah' v' t' Z evRv' i t' P' v' i' v' K' i' v' i' v' v' m' Ū' t' K' U w' R' b' m' c' t' i' i' `v' g  
evovq| wK GKB tU' k' u' b' t' k t' q' v' i' evRv' i t' t' j' s' k' v' i' x' nq| wK GKB hv' s' t' Z  
Avevi ivR%bmxZK tbZviv `v' e' v' Av' v' t' q' i' Rtb` ni Zvj Wt' k' b| hv' tZ tlgZvq  
wltq Zviv Av' v' i' v' f' v' t' j v' tmev w' b' o' Z KitZ cvt' b|  
evsjv' tki cāZwU iv' o' i' q hš' j AvR `b' m' Z' i' Lā' t' i' c' t' i' b' o' | evsjv' tki m` v'  
ivRbmxZwe` MY AvR c' ā' o' | evsjv' tki mKj Ww` vi AvR tivMxi i` j t' P' v' l |  
evsjv' tki mKj t' t' j' t' AvR t' P' v' i' v' K' i' v' i' v' t' i' Rq Rq' K' v' i' | Kv' Y, GLv' t' b  
ivRbmxZwe` iv b' o' b' m' Z' i' t' v' n' v' b' w' t' q' t' M' U' v' R' v' Z' t' K' b' o' KitZ D' x' x' K' t' i' t' Q' b |  
evsjv' tki GKv' t' b' i' ni Zvtj i' agv' l' cyj t' k' i' w' c' o' t' b' iv' t' o' i' AcPq nq GK t' K' w' U  
c' P' m' k' j' v' l' UvKv| GB UvKv mi' v' m' i' RbMtYi c' o' E' U' v' t' i' UvKv| GB UvKv  
evsjv' tki t' k' t' k' l' n' w' m' b' v' l' t' q' b' v' | Lvtj `v' w' R' q' v' l' t' q' b' v' | GK w' t' b' i' ni Zvtj  
iv' o' i' q Drcv' b e' n' Z nq AštZ GK nrvi tKwU UvKv| GB UvKv tKv' b  
ivR%bmxZK tbZviv c' o' v' b Ktib b' v' | GQov GK w' t' b' i' ni Zvtj gv' b' t' l' i' `t' f' t' M' i  
Pig g' j' t' k' Kx At` P' w' t' m' t' e U' t' Y' d' v' i' Kiv hv' t' e?  
AvR ch' s' -evsjv' tki K. l. Kiv ni Zvj tev' s' b' v' | Kv' Y Zui v' K' w' l' Drcv' b' w' b' t' q  
e' - v' t' K' b' | Zvt' i tev' s' i' cov c' k' w' Z' Avi `ewi Avenl' qv w' b' t' q| tmB K. l. K' t' K  
Avgv' i ivRbmxZwe` iv b' v' h' g' t' j' m' v' i' l' j' mie' v' n' KitZ cvt' b' b' v' |  
tmLvtb| Zvt' i `j' x' q' t' P' v' i' v' K' i' v' i' v' t' i' w' m' Ū' t' K' t' U' i' t' S' i' v' Z' Y' | AvR' t' K' Avgv' i  
K. l. Kiv hw` GKwU w' m' R' b' gv' l' ni Zvj cvj b Ktib, t' k' l' n' w' m' b' v' ev Lvtj `v' w' R' q' v' i  
tmB kw` s' tbB th t' t' k' i' `v' f' q' cāZ' t' i' v' a' K' i' t' e' b' | Avgv' i K. l. Kiv hw` GKwU  
eQi ni Zvj cvj b Ktib Zvntj ivR%bmxZK tbZvt' i t' o' t' j' t' g' t' q' i' v' l' b' v' t' l' t' q' gv' i' v  
h' v' e' v' i' `k' v' n' t' e' | wKs' Avgv' i t' m' s' f' v' M' K. l. Kiv ni Zvj tev' s' b' b' v' | e' s' t' j' l' Zv  
cvj b Ktib b' v' | R' u' g' t' Z' b' v' t' m' t' j' Zui d' m' j' N' t' i' Av' m' t' e' b' v' | t' k' l' n' w' m' b' v' ev  
Lvtj `v' w' R' q' v' i' g' t' Z' v' ni Zvj Kivi Zvt' i mgq tbB| evsjv' tki K' v' c' b' v' i' v' Avi



ZĒyeavqK miKvi cāvb l tclm̄WU BqvRDwī b Avntg` cieZē m̄vaviY  
wbeP̄tbi Rtb` 22 Rvbp̄wī 2007 Zwi L dvBvj Ktib| wKŠ` Avl qvq̄ j xM  
GB wbeP̄b eqKūi ūgūK t`q| m̄viv t`tki ivR%w̄ZK cūi w`w̄Z w̄bqS̄Y Avbvi  
Rtb` BqvRDwī b Avntg` ZLb Awig`bvgr̄Z PvBtj b| Awakusk Dc̄`óvMY  
Zv̄Z AvcūE Kitj b| tkl chS-2006 m̄vtj i w̄w̄m̄t̄i BqvRDwī b Avntḡt` i  
ZĒyeavqK miKv̄t̄i 10 Rb Dc̄`óv t`tK 4 Rb Ab`Zg Dc̄`óv c`Z`vM  
Kitj b| BqvRDwī t̄bi c̄t̄q̄i Zjvq ZLb Avi gw̄U t̄bB| meRb M̄h̄bthvM  
GKūU wbeP̄b Kugkb MVb Ges t`tk GKūU Aeva l w̄bīt̄c̄ŋ wbeP̄b Abp̄v̄t̄bi  
cūi t̄ek m̄j̄oī AcviMZvi Ah̄p̄v̄Z evsjv̄`k t̄mbv̄v̄w̄bxi Pv̄t̄c 11 Rvbp̄wī  
2007 m̄vtj ZĒyeavqK miKvi cāvb t`tK BqvRDwī b Avntg` c`Z`vM Ktib|  
cū<sup>3</sup>b w̄eP̄v̄i cūZ dRj j nK w̄h̄w̄b BqvRDwī t̄bi GKRB Dc̄`óv w̄Zub A`v̄q̄x  
ZĒyeavqK miKvi cāvb t̄bi `w̄q̄Z̄t̄bb Ges m̄viv t`tk Ri`ix Ae`v Rvix Ktib|  
cūi b 12 Rvbp̄wī 2007 m̄vtj evsjv̄`k e`v̄st̄Ki cū<sup>3</sup>b Mf̄B̄i dLi`w̄il b  
Avntg` BbUwī g ZĒyeavqK miKv̄t̄i cāvb w̄nt̄m̄t̄e `w̄q̄Z̄f̄vi M̄h̄b Ktib|  
dLi`w̄il b Avntg` m̄viv t`tk GKūU Aeva l w̄bīt̄c̄ŋ wbeP̄b Abp̄v̄t̄bi Rtb`  
`p̄m̄Z nVl Awf̄hv̄b i`i` Ktib| Zwi GB Awf̄hv̄t̄b t̄kL n̄w̄m̄b, Lv̄t̄j `v w̄Rq̄v,  
cū<sup>3</sup>b w̄eP̄v̄i cūZ dRj j nK m̄n m̄viv t`tk AštZ 160 Rb t̄m̄v Kj W w̄eikó  
ivRb̄w̄Zw̄e`t̄K t̄M̄Z̄vi Kiv nq| Zwi GB `t̄m̄v̄n̄m̄x Awf̄hv̄t̄b t`tki ḡv̄b̄l  
`x̄N̄P̄ b c̄t̄i m̄y`i f̄t̄e eūP̄vi GKūU f̄i m̄v c̄v̄q| `p̄m̄Z̄t̄Z m̄viv t`k c̄t̄P t̄M̄t̄Q|  
miKv̄t̄i m̄Kj A½ m̄sMVb `p̄m̄Z̄t̄Z h̄ȳ| dLi`ixb Avntg` th `t̄m̄v̄n̄m̄  
t`w̄L̄t̄q̄t̄Qb t̄m̄Rtb` nq̄t̄Zv cieZ̄t̄Z `jxq miKv̄t̄i Avḡt̄j Zv̄t̄K Avevi  
w̄eP̄v̄t̄i K̄v̄M̄ovq `w̄ov̄Z̄ n̄t̄e| Kvi Y, evsjv̄`tki ḡv̄b̄l h̄v̄t̄K f̄v̄t̄j v̄w̄nt̄m̄t̄e  
M̄h̄b Ktib̄t̄Qb Zv̄t̄K t̄Zv Avḡt̄`i t̄m̄v Kj W ivRb̄w̄Zw̄e`MY m̄n` Kīt̄eb b̄v GūvB  
`f̄v̄w̄eK|  
Zeyh̄t̄Zw̄ b evsjv̄`k eūP̄t̄e, h̄t̄Zw̄ b evsjv̄`tki ḡv̄b̄l ivR%w̄ZK `p̄t̄i` i  
Ketj `t̄m̄v̄k̄t̄bi Aax̄t̄b `v̄K̄t̄e, Z̄t̄Zw̄ b dLi`ixb Avntḡt` i b̄v̄g meivB ḡt̄b  
ivL̄t̄e| GKūU t`k ḡw̄l 40 eQ̄t̄i Kx̄f̄v̄t̄e ivR%w̄ZK `p̄t̄i` i c̄v̄j v̄q̄ c̄t̄i āysm  
n̄t̄q h̄v̄t̄`Q Zv ḡv̄b̄l GKūi b Z̄w̄j t̄q t`L̄t̄e| GB ivR%w̄ZK `p̄t̄i` i Avgiv meivB  
w̄eikó ivRb̄w̄Zw̄e` w̄nt̄m̄t̄e Q̄v̄j v̄g t`B| Avi Z̄viv m̄t̄h̄v̄M t̄c̄t̄j B iv̄t̄oī m̄eikQ̄z  
P̄wi Ktib| Avgiv `f̄ax̄bZ̄vi ci t`tK 40 eQ̄t̄i t`tk GK`j t̄P̄vi m̄j̄o Ktib̄t̄Q|  
Z̄viv m̄t̄h̄v̄M t̄c̄t̄j B P̄wi Ktib| Avi Z̄v̄t̄`i b̄v̄t̄gi Av̄t̄M t̄m̄t̄U t`b ivRb̄w̄Zw̄e`|  
evsjv̄`tk c̄L̄`ŋ ev c̄t̄iv̄ŋ f̄v̄t̄e m̄et̄P̄t̄q t̄eik `p̄m̄Z̄i m̄t̄½ h̄ȳ Avḡt̄`i  
c̄v̄j w̄Ūk̄q̄b̄iv| Giv t`tki m̄aū` j̄ȳ Ktib| t`tki A`P̄wi Ktib| c̄v̄j v̄t̄b̄vi  
Dc̄v̄q w̄nt̄m̄t̄e w̄et̄`tk Avevi Z̄v c̄v̄P̄vi Ktib| Avi Rb̄m̄f̄v̄ m̄ḡv̄t̄e t̄k RbZ̄vi

m̄v̄ḡt̄b w̄g`v̄ c̄ŌZk̄ŌZ c̄Ōvb K̄t̄i w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄K w̄eikó t̄`i `t̄j Ašf̄S̄ Ktib| Ḡt̄`i  
t̄ckv ivRb̄w̄Z| Av̄m̄t̄j Z̄v̄t̄`i e`em̄v ivRb̄w̄Z| evsjv̄`tk ivRb̄w̄Z e`em̄v  
m̄et̄P̄t̄q t̄eik j̄v̄f̄R̄bK| Avi Avḡt̄`i c̄v̄j w̄Ūk̄q̄b̄iv t̄m̄B j̄v̄f̄R̄bK e`em̄v  
K̄t̄i w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄`i L̄p̄ t`k̄t̄c̄ŋK evb̄v̄t̄b̄i w̄g`v̄ t̄P̄óv P̄v̄j v̄b| Av̄m̄t̄j Z̄viv meivB  
t̄P̄vi| Z̄v̄t̄`i m̄w̄Z`K̄v̄t̄i t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄ t`k̄t̄c̄ŋ t̄bB| Z̄viv t`tki Rtb` m̄et̄P̄t̄q  
f̄qsKi k̄l`| Z̄v̄t̄`i K̄v̄i t̄Y t`tki m̄Kj m̄s`v̄ Āw̄dm Av`v̄j Z̄ m̄eP̄` p̄m̄Z̄ Avi  
`p̄t̄i` c̄ŋ q̄ c̄L̄v̄t̄c̄ f̄t̄i t̄M̄t̄Q| evsjv̄`k t`tK Z̄v̄t̄`i GB `p̄t̄v̄q̄b P̄w̄U  
t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄ w̄ b Avi t̄kl n̄t̄eb̄v̄| evsjv̄`k t`tK Z̄v̄t̄`i GB AcK̄ḡK̄v̄t̄b̄ w̄ b Avi  
N̄P̄v̄t̄b̄ m̄aē n̄t̄e b̄v|  
Giv m̄t̄h̄v̄M t̄c̄t̄j B m̄v̄t̄ci ḡt̄Zv t̄L̄v̄m̄ e`j K̄t̄i bZ̄b t̄P̄n̄iv̄q Dc̄w`Z̄ n̄t̄e|  
evsjv̄`tki m̄nR̄ mij m̄v̄avi Y ḡv̄b̄l GB ḡt̄L̄v̄k̄ c̄iv ivRb̄w̄Zw̄e`t̄`i P̄wi t̄  
t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄ w̄ b āi t̄Z c̄v̄t̄e b̄v| Avi Z̄v̄t̄`i c̄ŌZc̄w̄j Z̄ k̄v̄<sup>3</sup> i K̄v̄t̄Q Avgiv m̄v̄avi Y  
ḡv̄b̄l m̄e m̄ḡq w̄R̄w̄s`v̄K̄e| GB w̄R̄w̄s`kv t`tK Avi ḡȳ<sup>3</sup> t̄bB| GB w̄R̄w̄s`kv  
īaȳi f̄c̄ e`j Kīt̄e| KL̄t̄b̄v Avgiv Avl qvq̄ `p̄t̄i` i Ketj w̄R̄w̄s| KL̄t̄b̄v  
Avgiv R̄v̄Z̄x̄q̄Z̄v̄e`x̄ `p̄t̄i` i Aax̄t̄b w̄R̄w̄s| KL̄t̄b̄v ev Z̄v̄t̄`i B m̄ḡw`Z̄ ev  
w̄b̄q̄s̄Z̄ m̄v̄ḡi K̄ ēw̄n̄b̄xi K̄v̄t̄Q Avgiv w̄R̄w̄s| GB w̄R̄w̄s`kv t`tK evsjv̄`tki  
Avi t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄ w̄ b ḡȳ<sup>3</sup> t̄bB|  
2001 m̄vtj i 23 t`tK 27 Rvbp̄wī evsjv̄`tk PZL`Av`g` i ḡv̄i x̄ Ab̄j̄oZ̄ nq|  
PZL`Av`g` i ḡv̄i x̄ Ab̄h̄v̄q̄x, evsjv̄`tki R̄b̄m̄sL̄v̄ ZLb 14 t̄K̄w̄U 10 j̄v̄L| t̄ḡv̄U  
R̄b̄m̄sL̄v̄i 88 f̄v̄M ḡm̄j̄g, 11 f̄v̄M w̄n̄`ȳ t̄eŠ̄i l w̄L̄<sup>a</sup>-v̄b Ges evK̄x 1 f̄v̄M  
Ab`v̄b` m̄aū` v̄t̄q̄i ḡv̄b̄l| evsjv̄`tki AštZ 45 w̄U t̄R̄j v̄q B̄b̄w̄t̄R̄b̄m̄ ḡv̄b̄l i  
em̄em̄| evsjv̄`tki m̄et̄P̄t̄q t̄eik B̄b̄w̄t̄R̄b̄m̄ ḡv̄b̄l i em̄em̄ iv̄z̄v̄ḡw̄U,  
L̄v̄M̄ov̄Q̄w̄o l ev̄`i ev̄b̄ t̄R̄j v̄q| t̄m̄L̄v̄t̄b̄ c̄ŋ 7 j̄v̄L B̄b̄w̄t̄R̄b̄m̄ ḡv̄b̄l em̄em̄  
K̄t̄i b| evsjv̄`tk ḡm̄j̄g m̄aē c̄Ō v̄q ev̄` w̄ t̄j t̄ḡv̄U m̄sL̄v̄j N̄yc̄ŋ GK t̄K̄w̄U 70  
j̄v̄L ḡv̄b̄l i em̄em̄| GB m̄sL̄v̄j Ny ḡv̄b̄l t̄`i Dc̄i iv̄ōi q̄ m̄š̄ȳm̄ P̄w̄j t̄q̄t̄Q  
evsjv̄`tk R̄v̄Z̄x̄q̄Z̄v̄e`x̄ `j̄ ev̄ w̄eḠb̄w̄c| w̄ŌZ̄x̄q̄ w̄ek̄t̄h̄t̄oī m̄ḡq GK̄ḡv̄l R̄v̄ḡt̄b̄xi  
w̄Ūj̄v̄t̄i t̄bZ̄Z̄ȳax̄b̄ b̄v̄r̄m̄x̄ ēw̄n̄b̄x̄ B̄ū`x̄`i Dc̄i t̄h̄ḡb̄ n̄v̄ḡj v̄ K̄t̄i w̄Q̄j | 1992  
t`tK 1995 m̄vtj B̄D̄t̄i v̄t̄ci K̄m̄v̄B w̄ḡt̄j v̄t̄m̄w̄f̄t̄P̄i t̄bZ̄Z̄ȳax̄b̄ m̄vēw̄n̄b̄x̄ t̄h̄ḡb̄  
em̄ib̄q̄v̄q̄ ḡm̄j̄g R̄b̄t̄M̄v̄ōxi Dc̄i n̄v̄ḡj v̄ K̄t̄i w̄Q̄j | evsjv̄`tk w̄eḠb̄w̄c̄ bZ̄b  
kZ̄v̄āxi i`i`t̄Z̄ w̄n̄`ȳt̄eŠ̄i w̄L̄<sup>a</sup>-v̄b l Ab`v̄b` m̄sL̄v̄j N̄ym̄aē c̄Ō v̄t̄q̄i ḡv̄b̄l t̄`i Dc̄i  
t̄Z̄ḡw̄b̄ n̄v̄ḡj v̄ K̄t̄i w̄Q̄j | GB n̄v̄ḡj v̄i Rtb` evsjv̄`tk Avl qvq̄ j xM h̄vi v̄  
w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄`i t̄K̄ Am̄v̄aē c̄Ō w̄q̄K ivR%w̄ZK `j̄ w̄nt̄m̄t̄e R̄w̄ni Ktib, Z̄viv l Z̄vi `v̄q̄  
Gov̄t̄Z̄ c̄v̄t̄i b̄v|

KviY, 2001 mvtj evsj vt`k Avl qvqx j xtMi tbZfZi gnvb RvZxq msmt` hLb kI` m`uE AvBb civm ntjv, ZLb Avl qvqx j xtMi ZLbKvi fvg cDZgSx ivtk` tgvkviid vej cvtki mgq gnvb RvZxq msmt` etj uQtb th, evsj vt`ki epEi gmnj g RbtMwöi K\_v gv\_vq tiLb kI` m`uE AvBb 2001 civk Kiv ntqtQ| cieZPKvtj 2001 mvtj i 1 A±veñi Aóg RvZxq msm` ubePtb weGbw tbZfZyaxb Pvi-`j xq tRvU miKvi ¶lgZvq Avmtj kI` m`uE AvBtbi mnvqZv Ges gmnj g RvMi tbi DmKvbx etj B RvZxqZvev`x kw³ ZLb mS`lvj Ny m`cUvtqi Dci nvgjv Pjvq| evsj vt`k Avl qvqx j xtMi tKvbtv t`k `i` tbZvKgPK ZLb RvZxqZvev`x GB nvgjvi wei`x cDZtiva Mfo Zj tZ t`Lv hvqub| A\_P gL Zviv me mgq Amv`cUvtqi Ki wRki tZvtj b| 2001 mvtj i 1 A±veñi RvZxq ubePtb evsj vt`k Avl qvqx j xtMi wKóZg civRqtK A±btK Avl qvqx `jmvktbi cfve wntmte Djt L-Ktib| tkL nwmvbi miKvi ZLb OvIj xM hej xM Avl qvqx j xtMi `px`pE`i KvQ wRw\$ ntq wMtqUj | ZLb mviv t`tk KvHZ GK `j xq kvmtbi gZv Avl qvqx mS`xtmi ivRZi Kvqg Uj | cKvmb t`K i i` Kti ivtöf mKj A½ mSMVtb ZLb Pj Uj Avl qvqx `jKvmb Avi j tcvU| Avl qvqx j xtMi tjvK bv ntj weumGm K`wvi Zvi Rtb` bq| Avl qvqx j xtMi tjvK bv ntj cvj tki GmAvB-Gi PvKwi Zvi Rtb` bq| Avl qvqx j xtMi tjvK bv ntj miKwi Awdñmi wcl tbi PvKwi Zvi Rtb` bq| Avl qvqx j xtMi tjvK bv ntj miKwi KvRi tUÜvi tm cvte bv| Avl qvqx j xtMi tjvK bv ntj miKwi Uqtj U evbtbvi KvR tKD cvte bv| Avl qvqx j xtMi tjvK bv ntj ivRDtKi cU-tKD cvte bv| mviv t`tk ZLb Avl qvqx j xtMi GKk eQi ¶lgZvi evBti \_vKvi ¶lav bevi tbi c` wntmte ivöq mewKQz j tcvU i Rtb` Aeva ntq DñVUj | ZLb XvKvq mjo ntqUj 23 kvl`mS`ymx| Zvt` i tcvb Ktj hv Pvl qv ntZv RbMY Zv tPvL eÜ Kti bv w`tj wöZ gZi| ZLb Avl qvqx tbZvt` i tmvbi cvj iv tKD Gqvi tcvU` Lj Kti tQb| tKD XvKvi tj K` Lj Kti tQb| tKD wekñe`vj tqi nj` Lj Kti tQb| tKD BtUi fVUv` Lj Kti tQb| tKD Pi` Lj Kti tQb| tKD e`vtKi gmnj Kvb` Lj Kti tQb| mviv t`tk ZLb Avl qvqx tZvi y tmv Kj W weikó ivbmZie`MY w`tbi ci w`b i aymseavq e`-wQtb| cãvbgSx tkL nwmvbi e`-weñ`kv wekñe`vj q t`K m`ybmPK W±ti U wVwMÖMñtbi| Avi evsj vt`ktK eintkI`i Kej t`K gy³ ivLvi Rtb` t`kxq mvgwi K ewnbxK kw³kvj x KiZ mgq mñhM tctj `Pvi Uv wGM-29 h` wegvb ev wcl tMU wKtbtQb| tmB mñhM RvZxqZvev`x kw³ ¶lgZvq wMtq nvZQov Kti Kxfvte? ¶lgZvi kwi K thLvtb tLv` evsj vt`ki `vaxbZv hñ`xi weñi vaxZvKvi x RvqvqvtZ Bmj vgx| wRvqx Avi

gRwn` thLvtb Zvt` i tKwebtU gSx| evsj vt`tki cZvKv wbtq gnvDj vñm thLvtb Zviv gnvbt` cU` exgq Qtu teovb| Zvt` i Rtb` mS`lvj Nñ` i Dci nvgjv KivZv gvgjv e`vcvi | KviY, Avl qvqx j xM GB nvgjvi Rtb` mKj t¶T cDZ Kti w`tqtQb| evsj vt`k cDg ivR%wZK nZ`v evsj vt`k Avl qvqx j xM Kti wQj | cieZPKvtj Ab`iv tmB c\_ Abymiy Kti tQ|

K. evsj vt`tki cDg mvavi Y ubePtb  
 1973 mvtj i 7 gvP`beMwZ evsj vt`k ivtöf cDg mvavi Y ubePtb AbjÖZ nq| IB mgq evsj vt`tk tgvU tFvUvi wQj 3 tKwU 52 jvL 5 nvRvi 642 Rb| 1 tKwU 93 jvL 29 nvRvi 683 Rb tFvUvi tFvU t`q| Kw`-s tFvUvi nvi kZKiv 54.90 fW| 300 Avmtbi RvZxq msmt` e/zeÜz tkL gwRtei tbZfZyaxb evsj vt`k Avl qvqx j xM 293 Avmtb weRqx nq| hv tgvU Kw`-s tFvUvi kZKiv 73.20 fW| RvZxq mgvRZwS`K `j (Rvm`) cvq 1 wU Avmb| evsj vt`k RvZxq j xM cvq 1 wU Avmb| `ZSx; cD`ñv cvq 5 wU Avmb| ZLb gmnj vt` i Rtb` msmt` msi w¶Z Avmb wQj 15 wU| e/zeÜi tbZfZi evsj vt`k Avl qvqx j xM miKvi MVb Kti | cãvbgSx nb tkL gwRej ingvb|

L. evsj vt`tki wDZxq mvavi Y ubePtb  
 1979 mvtj i 18 tde`qwi tgRi tRbtñj wRqvDi ingvbi tbZfZyaxb mvgwi K miKvi ¶lgZv Kw¶MZ KiZ tjvK t`Lvbtv GK ubePtb i AvtqvRb Kti | ZLb eÜ`j xq MYZtñj bvtg ivZviwZ ivR%wZK `j MVb Kti bvg me`^A±bK ivR%wZK `j IB ubePtb AskMñb Kti | evsj vt`k Avl qvqx j xM ZLb KvHZ w`fQ| wevQbñvte Avl qvqx j xtMi wKQz c\_äo tbZvt` i w`tq wevfbvbtg ZLb Avl qvqx j xM t`Lvbtv ntqUj | ewwefkñi KvQ cDvY Kivi tPón th ubePtb eÜ ivR%wZK `j AsgMñb Kti tQ| I Uv wQj evsj vt`tki ubePtb e`e`v aYsm Kivi cDg AvbPwöK hvT| IB mgq evsj vt`tk tFvUvi t`Lvbtv nq 3 tKwU 87 jvL 89 nvRvi 239 Rb| 6 eQti t`tk gvI 35 jvL tFvUvi tetötQ? tRbtñj wRqv tFvUvi wj ÷ chS`-wK gZv Kivi cDqvRb Abñe Kti bwb| mvgwi K miKvi i `vqmviv GKw ubePtb t`wLq ¶lgZv wPi`vqx Kivi eñ`ve`-hvK etj | IB ubePtb Kw`-s tFvU t`Lvbtv ntqtQ 1 tKwU 96 jvL 76 nvRvi 124 Rb| hv tgvU tFvUvi kZKiv 50.94 fW| A\_¶r t`tki cDg A±aR tFvUvi tFvUwvKvi cDqvM Kti bwb| 300 Avmtbi msm` ubePtb tRbtñj wRqv beMwZ evsj vt`k RvZxqZvev`x `j ev weGbw cvq 207 wU Avmb| hv tgvU Kw`-s tFvUvi kZKiv 41.16 fW| GKwU 15 Avmt`i ci mvgwi K

mi Kvi MWZ GKU ivR%wZK `j e` fKi gL 207 uJ Avmtb weRqx ntjv Avi  
evsj v`tki gvbl Zv Pcpvc tgbt wj! tRbtij wRqv evsj v`tki i ay cDg  
mvgwi K kvmbb bb cDg A%ea wbePtb i RbK| wZvb GK fvL tY etj wQj bN  
AvB DBj tgbK cwj w- wWdKvè| gwmb BR tbv tCtegl 1965 mtj cwK-  
v`bi cDg mvgwi K kvmb tRbtij AvBDe Lvbl GKU tjvK t`Lvfb wbePb  
Abpnb KtinQj b| I B wbePtb ZeydvZgv wRbmDi tbZ%Zi cwK`vb gmnj g  
jxM wetiav `j wntmte AskMhb KtinQj| wKs` tRbtij wRqvi wbePtb  
tKv\_vq wetiav `j? Avi GB `j wJ tmB t`tk evsj v`tk cPvi Kti AvmtQ th  
Zviv eU `j xq MYZtSj ivRbmZ Kti |

I B wbePtb Avl qvqx jxM (gvLj K) cvq 39 uJ Avmb| Avl qvqx jxM (wgrvb)  
cvq 2 uJ Avmb| gmnj g tWtgvL wUK jxM cvq 20 uJ Avmb| RvZxq  
mgyRZwšK `j cvq 8 uJ Avmb| b`vkbyj Avl qvqx cwU(tgvrddi) cvq 1  
uJ Avmb| evsj v`k RvZxq jxM cvq 2 uJ Avmb| evsj v`k MYdxU cvq 2 uJ  
Avmb| evsj v`k mgyRev`x `j cvq 1 uJ Avmb| evsj v`k tj evi cwU cvq 1  
uJ Avmb| RvZxq GKZv cwU cvq 1 uJ Avmb| Avi `Zš; cD\_ fiv cvq 16 uJ  
Avmb| I B msm` gmnj v`i Rtb` msiwZ Avmb Kiv nq 30uJ| evsj v`tki  
BvZvrtm cDg KjskRbK wbePb Abpvtbi gva`tg tRbtij wRqv e` fKi  
btj i tLvj m t`tk RbMYtK tevkv embtq gLvk cov ivRbmZ Pvj yKi tjb| hv  
t`tk weGwic AvR chS`tei nZ cvt| w| e` fKi bj t`tk Rb`tbl qv GKU  
ivR%wZK `tj i tKvfb wvZ Av`k`\_vKte bv GUvB `fweK| ZvB Zviv  
c\_âot`i `tj wfvotq evsj v`tki ivRbmZtK mwZ`Kvi At`\_wZ Kti  
tdtjtQb| evsj v`tki gvbl i GB ivR%wZK `tY t`tk kn`g<sup>3</sup> tbB|

M. evsj v`tki ZZxq mvavi Y wbePb

1986 mtj i 7 tg AbpZ nq t`tki ZZxq mvavi Y wbePb| GwU tgRi  
tRbtij wRqvi AvtK DEimjx mvgwi K kvmb tj dtUbwU tRbtij utmBb  
gnas` Gikv`i Zvgkvi wbePb| 1981 mtj i 17 tg tkL nwmv t`tk  
cZ`veZ`bi ci Avl qvqx jxM axti axti msMWZ ntj i ivR%wZK c`Avi Afrte  
ZLb tRbtij Gikv`i wbePtb Ask tbq Avl qvqx jxM| tgvU tfvUti i mL`v  
4 tKwU 78 jvL 76 nrvi 979 Rb| tRbtij wRqvi tPq Gikv`i mvtne  
Avtiv GKUz tmqvb| ivR%wZK fvt c\_âot`i wbtq Gikv`i mvtntei be MWZ  
ivR%wZK `j RvZxq cwU GB tjvK t`Lvfb wbePtb vekj d`v±i ntq `wovq|  
mvgwi K kvmtKi c`f tgvU 2 tKwU 89 jvL 3 nrvi 889 Rb tfvUvi tfvU  
cDvb Kti tQ etj `vex Kiv nq| hv tgvU tfvUti i kZKiv 60.31 fV| 300

Avmtbi gta` tRbtij Gikv`i tbZZyaxb RvZxq cwU weRqx nq 153 uJ  
Avmtb| hv tgvU Kw=s tfvUvi kZKiv cDg 42.48 fV| tkL nwmv  
tbZZyaxb evsj v`k Avl qvqx jxM cvq 76 uJ Avmb| hv tgvU Kw=s tfvUvi  
kZKiv gvL 26.15 fV| RvgqvZ Bmjvq cvq 10 uJ Avmb, hv Kw=s  
tfvUvi AštZ kZKiv 4.60 fV| evsj v`tki Kgyb÷ cwU cvq 5 uJ Avmb|  
b`vkbyj Avl qvqx cwU cvq 5 uJ Avmb| gmnj g jxM cvq 4 uJ Avmb| Rvm`  
(ie) cvq 4 uJ Avmb| Rvm` (wivR) cvq 3 uJ Avmb| evsj v`k I qvK`cwU  
cvq 3 uJ Avmb| evsj v`k K.L.K klgK Avl qvqx jxM cvq 3 uJ Avmb| b`vkbyj  
Avl qvqx cwU(tgvrddi) cvq 2 uJ Avmb| `Zš; cD\_ fiv cvq 32 uJ Avmb|  
gmnj v`i Rtb` msiwZ Avmb wQj 30 uJ| tRbtij Gikv`i miKvi MVb  
Ktib| c`vbgšq evbvb wgrvbj ingvb tPšaj xK| wetiav `j xq tbZv nb tkL  
nwmv| wKs` wKQz w`b ctiB`ii` nq ivR%wZK Aw`wZkxj Zv| msm` tftz  
w`tq tRbtij Gikv`i Avev iv wbePb t`b|

N. evsj v`tki PZL`mvavi Y wbePb

`B eQi bv cjtZB 1988 mtj i 3 gvP`evsj v`tk PZL`mvavi Y wbePb AbpZ  
nq| tgvU tfvUvi mL`v 4 tKwU 98 jvL 63 nrvi 829 Rb| tRbtij  
Gikv`i I B tjvK t`Lvfb wbePtb Kw=s tfvU t`Lvfb nq 2 tKwU 88 jvL  
73 nrvi 540 Rb ev kZKiv cDg 54.93 fV| 300 Avmtbi gta` tRbtij  
Gikv`i RvZxq cwU cvq 251 uJ Avmb| Rvm` (ie)-Gi tbZZyaxb mwšj Z  
wetiav `j cvq 19 uJ Avmb| Rvm` (wivR) cvq 3 uJ Avmb| wLWg cwU cvq  
2 uJ Avmb| `Zš; cD\_ fiv cvq 25 uJ Avmb| gmnj v`i Rtb` msiwZ Avmb  
30 uJ| Gikv`i mvtne miKvi MVb Ktib| c`vbgšq evbvb e`wi ÷vi gl`y  
Avng`tk| wetiav `j xq tbZv nb Av.m.g. Ave`j ie| e`zeUa AvZ`KZ Lpx  
Ktb` dvi`K GB msm` Gwic wbePZ nb| kvmb K kvmb hLb gLvk t`tk  
tevtq Avtm ZLb Zvi Avmj tPniv GKUz GKUz Dcj w` Ki tZ `vtK RbMY|  
`ii` nq ivR%wZK Aw`i Zv| tRbtij Gikv`i metPq tek wbfZb Pvj vq QvL  
Avt`vj tbi Dci| Avmtj tKvfb ivR%wZK `j bq ZLb QvL ivB tRbtij  
Gikv`i `t kvmtbi wei`x Avt`vj b msMg Pvj vZ `vtK| tkL chS`-QvL  
wetiav` Pig ifc aviY Kitj 1990 mtj i 6 wJtm` t` kvmb tRbtij  
Gikv`i c`Z`wM Kti tlgZv n`vš` Ki tZ eva` nq|



O. ersj vt`tki cÂg mvari Y ubePb

1991 mvtj i 13 Rvbywii AbyôZ nq ersj vt`tki cÂg mvari Y ubePb| tgvU  
tfvUvti msL`v 6 tKwU 20 jvL 81 nrRvi 793 Rb| Gigtâ` tfvU Kv÷ nq 3  
tKwU 44 jvL 77 nrRvi 803 wU ev kZKiv cÂq 55.54 fVw| gwj vt` i Rtb`  
msi wqZ Avmb 30wU| 300 Avmtbi RvZxq msm` ubePtb ersj vt`k  
RvZxqZvev`x`j (weGbwic) weRqx nq 140 wU Avmtb| ersj vt`k Avl qvqx j xM  
cvq 88 wU Avmb| RvZxq cwU©cvq 35 wU Avmb| RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx cvq 18 wU  
Avmb| `ZŠ; l Ab`vb` `j wgtj cvq 19 wU Avmb| 30 wU Avmb gwj vt` i  
Rtb` msi wqZ| RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx m½ tRvU MVb Kti weGbwic mi Kvi MVb  
Kti| cÂvbgŠx nb teMg Lvtj`v wRqv| Gevtiv tkL nwmvbv nb wevix `j xq  
tbZv|  
`xN`Avt`vj b mSMôgi ci ersj vt`tk `^ kmtbi Aemb ntj l mi Kvi MVb  
Kti tQ `^ kmtKi ivR%wZK `j weGbwic| Gevi Zvt`i m½ `faxZv wevix  
RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx| Gevi Avevi gv iv Dc-ubePbtK tk>`a Kti `ii` nq  
ivR%wZK Aw`i Zv| Avl qvqx j xM msm` t\_ tK c`Z`wM Kti|

P. ersj vt`tki lô mvari Y ubePb

1996 mvtj i 15 tde`qwi teMg Lvtj`v wRqv tbZŽyaxb weGbwic qgZv  
KwqMZ Kivi Rtb` GKwU wRqv/Givr` gvKpubePb Abyôv Kti| IB ubePb  
t`tki cÂq me`tjv ivR%wZK `j eRb Kitj l teMg Lvtj`v IB ubePtb  
gva`tg wbtRi `j tK wbi`k msL`vMwi ôZv t`wL`q tMvUv RvZxtK tevKv eivbtvri  
tPôv Kti| 300 Avmtbi ubePtb Ggb wK djvdj chŠ-wK gZv t`Lvtbv nq  
wb| cšep`^ kmt tRbtij wRqv l tRbtij Givt`i tiKWp f½ Kti tQ  
IB lohšj ubePb| ubePbx djvdj t`Lvtbv nq weGbwic weRqx 278 wU  
Avmtb| wdWg cwU©1 wU Avmtb| `ZŠ; cÂ\_řv 10 wU Avmtb| evKx 11 wU  
Avmtbi ubePbx djvdj m`útK`ersj vt`tki gvbl wK`QzRvtb bv| djvdj 11  
wU Avmb emZj t`Lvtbv nq| teMg Lvtj`v wRqv 278 wU Avmb wbtq wZxq  
ertii gZv cÂvbgŠx wntmte kc\_ tbb 19 tde`qwi| wKŠ`ersj vt`tki gvbl  
IB ubePb gvtbmb| miKwi Awcm t\_ tK GK thvtM KgRZP KgPvixiv  
wekpe`vj tqi wqKiv c`Z`wM Kti b| IB A%ea msm` msweavtbi Ttqv`k  
mstkvabx cvk Kti| 30 gvP`teMg Lvtj`v wRqv MY Avt`vj tbi gL c`Z`wM  
KitZ eva` nb| msmt` 278 Avmb wbtq teMg Lvtj`v wRqv qgZv wZj b 39  
w`b| KtZv nwm`Ki Avgv`i ivRbwZ Avi KtZvUv Acwi Yvg`kP Avgv`i  
ivRbwZwe`MY| IB msmt` teMg Lvtj`v wRqv ežeUii Avti K AvZ`xKZ Lpx  
Ktbp` i kx` tK Ggic embtqWtj b| KtZvUv bó ivRbwZ Ptj Avgv`i t`tk|

Q. ersj vt`tki mBg mvari Y ubePb

1996 mvtj i 12 Rb ersj vt`tki mBg mvari Y ubePb AbyôZ nq| GB  
ubePtb i`ewkó ntjv GuU GKwU w`šxq ZĚeavqK miKvti i Aaxtb AbyôZ  
nq| cÂ³b cÂvb wePvi cwZ gnr`š nweej ingvtbi Aaxtb IB ubePtb tgvU  
tfvUvi msL`v 5 tKwU 67 jvL 16 nrRvi 935 Rb| ubePtb tgvU tfvU Kv÷ nq  
4 tKwU 28 jvL 80 nrRvi 576 wU| hv tgvU tfvtUi kZKiv cÂq 74.96 fVw|  
ersj vt`k Avl qvqx j xM 146 wU Avmtb weRqx nq| hv tgvU Kw÷s tfvtUi  
kZKiv cÂq 37.44 fVw| weGbwic cvq 116 wU Avmb| hv tgvU Kw÷s tfvtUi  
kZKiv cÂq 33.60 fVw| RvZxq cwU©cvq 32 wU Avmb| hv tgvU Kw÷s  
tfvtUi kZKiv cÂq 16.40 fVw| RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx cwU©cvq 3 wU Avmb| hv  
tgvU Kw÷s tfvtUi kZKiv cÂq 8.61 fVw| Bmj vgx HK`tRvU cvq 1 wU Avmb|  
Rvm` (ie) cvq 1 wU Avmb| `ZŠ; cĚ\_ř cvq 1 wU Avmb| RvZxq cwU© m½  
tRvU Kti Avl qvqx j xM miKvi MVb Kti| tkL nwmvbv cÂvbgŠx nb| teMg  
Lvtj`v wRqv nb wevix `j xq tbZv| tkL nwmvbv cÂvbgŠx wntmte msmt` i cuP  
eQi tgqv` cĚY Ktib| GB cĚg ersj vt`tk tKvtrv ubePZ miKvi tgqv`  
cĚY Kitj v|

R. ersj vt`tki Aóg mvari Y ubePb

2001 mvtj i 1 Ašvei ersj vt`tk Aóg mvari Y ubePb AbyôZ nq| w`j řq  
ZĚeavqK miKvi cÂvb nb cÂ³b cÂvb wePvi cwZ j wZdi ingvb| tgvU tfvUvi  
msL`v 7 tKwU 49 jvL 51 nrRvi 319 Rb| ubePtb tfvU Kv÷ nq 5 tKwU 61  
jvL 69 nrRvi 233 wU ev kZKiv cÂq 74.90 fVw| weGbwic weRqx nq 193 wU  
Avmtb| hv tgvU Kw÷s tfvtUi kZKiv cÂq 41.40 fVw| Avl qvqx j xM cvq 62  
wU Avmb| hv tgvU Kw÷s tfvtUi kZKiv cÂq 40.02 fVw| RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx  
cvq 17 wU Avmb| hv tgvU Kw÷s tfvtUi kZKiv cÂq 4.28 fVw| RvZxq cwU©  
(Givr`) cvq 14 wU Avmb hv tgvU Kw÷s tfvtUi kZKiv cÂq 7.22 fVw|  
RvZxq cwU©(bwRDi) cvq 1 wU Avmb| Bmj vgx HK`tRvU cvq 2 wU Avmb|  
K.I.K kigK RbZv j xM cvq 2 wU Avmb| RvZxq cwU©(gĚ) cvq 1 wU Avmb|  
`ZŠ; cĚ\_ř cvq 6 wU Avmb| 2 Avmtbi ubePb `wMZ Kiv nq|  
weGbwic tbZŽyaxb Pvi`j xq tRvU (weGbwic, RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx, Bmj vgx  
HK`tRvU, RvZxq cwU©(bwRDi) wgtj miKvi MVb Kti| ZZxq ertii gZv  
cÂvbgŠx nb teMg Lvtj`v wRqv| msmt` Avevtiv wevix `j xq tbZv nb tkL  
nwmvbv| Avevtiv teMg Lvtj`v wRqv qgZv KwqMZ Kivi tPôv Ktib| Lvtj`v  
wRqv miKvti c`vi vj j GKwU miKvi cwi Pj bv Ktib Zvi cĚ ab Zvti K

WRqv| ebrvxi nvl qv Feb t\_ik KvH 2001 t\_ik 2006 muj chS-câvbgšx  
Lvtj`v WRqv eo t0tj ZvtiK WRqv mi Kvi cwi Pvj bv Kti b| Lvtj`v WRqv ZLb  
iay bvtgB cZj câvbgšx| cW e0ti WRqv `B t0tj ZvtiK WRqv Avi  
AvivdvZ ingvb tKvtKv wgtj tMvUv evsjv`tk jJcvtUi ivRbmZ Pvj Kti|  
WRqv cwi evi GB mgtg nvrvi nvrvi tKwU UvKvi iv0tg m=umE Pni Kti|  
ivZviwZ MmRtg I tV WwU Wwqs| wet`tk cvPvi Kti tKwU tKwU evsjv`tk  
UvKv| evsjv`tk Ggb tKvtbv Aciva tbB hv WRqv `B t0tj ZLb Kti bV|  
gwb j Úwis, A\_°cvPvi, tPrivKvi evix, iv0tg m=umE `Lj, g`, tdrY WvBj,  
brix e`emv mn me aibvi Aciva Kti tQ Lvtj`v WRqv `B tmvbi t0tj|  
evsjv`tk Zvt`i t`šivZ¥ Avevdiv gvb| dM l tV| `ii` nq ivR%wZK  
Aw`i Zv|

wKŠ` gZv cvKvcwK Kitz teMg Lvtj`v WRqv w`šxq ZEveavqK mi Kvi  
e`e`vi mi Kvi câvb Ktib`jxq tcmWwU c0dmi BqvRD`xb Avntg`tk|  
wKŠ` Avl qvgx j xM tbZšyaxb Ab`vb` ivR%wZK `j tV GB Awbagg tgb  
tbqub| Avevdiv ivR%wZK Aw`wZkxj Zvi gL tmbvewnbx KvHš` gZv `Lj  
Kti| tmbvewnbx mivmwi mg\_šY BbUwv qvg mi Kvti i câvb Dct`ón nb  
evsjv`tk e`vstKi mteK Mfš`i dLi`w`b Avng`| teMg Lvtj`v WRqv l tkL  
nwmvbtK tM0Zvi Kiv nq| WRqv `B tmvbi t0tj ZvtiK ingvb Avi  
AvivdvZ ingvb tKvtKvKI tM0Zvi Kiv nq| `B e0i t`tk GB BbUwv qvg  
mi Kvi kvmb KvHš`yiv tL|

Aetk tI 2008 mvtj i 29 w`tm=at evsjv`tki beg mvari Y wbePb Abv0Z  
nq| evsjv`tk Avl qvgx j xM WRqv nq 230 wU Avntb| Avl qvgx j xM kwi K  
wntmte RvZxq cvwU°cvq 27 wU Avmb, RvM` (Bb) cvq 3 wU Avmb, l qvKšm°  
cvwU°cvq 2 wU Avmb, wj ev t j tWtg v`wUJ cvwU°cvq 1 wU Avmb| Avl qvgx  
j xM tbZšyaxb gnrRvU tgvU 263 Avntb WRqv nq| Ab`w`tk Lvtj`v WRqv  
Pvi`jxq tRvU cvq gvI 33 wU Avmb| hvi gta` weGbw 30 wU, RvgrqvZ  
Bmj vgx 2 wU l RvZxq cvwU°(bWRDi) 1 wU Avmb cvq| `Zš; c0šv 4 wU  
Avntb WRqv nq| tkL nwmv w0Zxqev t i gZv evsjv`tki câvbgšx nb|  
GLb evsjv`tk Pj tQ wK weGbw0i AbK i tY Avl qvgx j JcVU| GB j JcvtUi  
câvb fW`vi Qv t j xM l hšj xM| miv t`tk Avl qvgx `ššiv weGbw0i  
AbK i tY `vctUi mt½ Pni, j JcVU, `mjevE Pwj tQ hv`Q| evsjv`tki gvr°  
tbB| evsjv`tki mvari Y gvb t i ivR%wZK `ššit`i t\_ik tKvtbv Kvtj B gvr°  
tbB| Avgiv Kx GB evsjv`tk tPtqUj vg? Ggb cKwZtj` c0šv me`mvPx tj LK  
W±i úgvqb AvRv` eWtZ cvti bwb| weGbw-RvgrqvZ tbZšyaxb tRvU mi Kvi  
GKRb úgvqb AvRv` tK eWtZ t`qub|

36. GKRb úgvqb AvRv`  
AvR kvbevi | AvR w`Nxi Rvtbi nVU| AvR tKi nvtU Bgrvgi bvtKj tberi K\_v  
wQj | NwSo wWv t cti hvl qv ivbWni hZxb tgi vZ Kti wQj tmB UvKv GLtbv  
t`l qv nqub| Bgvg KtqKw`b wctivRcj Kx wbtq thtbv fvix e`-t cimy  
etj wQj w`Nxi Rvtbi nvtU wKQz bvtKj wewu Kti hZxtbi UvKvUv w`tq t`te|  
wKŠ` GLb `šj| GLtbv Bgrvgi ewotZ tdivi tKvtbv j tY tbB| Bgrvgi eD  
wKix ej t j v, Avš, hZxb `v0ti Lei cvVvB| tm bvtKj wewu Kti UvKv wbtq  
wbK| gvZeti Rtb` Atc`v Kij tePriv bv tLtg gvi hvte| Awgl wKix  
K\_v mvg w`jvg| Avgvi tQvU t`eti tQvU t0tj wicbtK tWtK ej jvg, ZB  
GKUz hZxb wgt`K Lei t`| bvtKj wbtq nvtU hwe| bvtKj wewu Kti  
hZxtbi UvKv w`ve| wicb hZxtbK GB Lei RvbtZ tMj | Awg Ckvtbi  
Wtqvi Uv nvtZ wbtq cotZ `ii` Kijvg| GKRb úgvqb AvRv` Avevi tK? GB  
tj vKtK tZv Awg wPwb bv| Ckvb Kx wj tLtg t`wLŃ

1947 mvtj i 28 Gwš` XvKvi gYxMtAi ivpLvtj W±i úgvqb AvRv` RbM0b  
Ktib| wZvb evsjv`tki GKRb c0švZ tj LK, GKRb `jvi, GKRb fvlv  
mwnZ`i c0dmi | GwU G÷vej ÷tgU, GwU wj wRqb l GwU wgvj Uwi  
ftqmi Rtb` W±i AvRv` t j Lbx miv t`tk Zgj MY tRvqt`i mjo  
Kti wQj | ivR%wZK `ššit`i wei`x Zui ivR%wZK gš` t j v th tKvtbv  
mgqi evsjv`tki Rtb` AvRxb D34xexb mjev wntmte mevBtK Avtj woz  
Kite| 1986 mvtj wZvb evsjv fvlv l mwnZ`i Rtb` evsjv GKvWgx cv`vi  
cvb| 1976 mvtj XvKv wektj`vj q t\_ik evsjv fvlv l mwnZ`i Dci gv÷vm°  
Kivi ci W±i AvRv` j Útbi GwWbevM°BDwbvwm0U t\_ik wj s\_Bw÷tKi Dci  
wGbpw wWwM0b Ktib| cti wZvb XvKv wektj`vj tqi evsjv wfvM wK`K  
wntmte thvM vb Ktib| AvRxb wZvb XvKv wektj`vj tQ wK`KZv Kti tQb|  
evsjv wj s\_Bw÷tKi Dci wZvb i Pbv Ktib evsjv wmbU`v`|

1980 mvtj i `ii` w`tk W±i AvRv` mgKvj xb mvgwRK ivR%wZK wcl q wbtq  
cW Kvq wbgvZ Kj vg wj tLZ `ii` Ktib| 1990 muj chS-Zui GB Kj vg tj Lv  
Ae`vZ wQj | l B mgtg wZvb agtq tšj ev`i wect`v Zui my`úo Ae`vb Ztj  
atib| evsjv`tk Bmj vgx tMvovxi l wZvb GKRb Ktvi mgvtj pK| 1992  
mvtj c0švZ tj LK wntg`vb `wef`vi-Gi 0` tmtK0 tm` 0 Aej štB W±i  
AvRv` t j Lb evsjvq Zui c0g tclvwb÷ eB 0vix0| l B mgtg 0vix0 te÷  
tmj vi wntmte cvK mgvR e`vck Avtj vob Zj t j W±i AvRv` ivZvi wZ tj LK  
L`wZ tctZ `ii` Ktib| l B mgq weGbw RvgrqvZ tRvU HK`ex ntq Bmj vgx  
tšj ev`x` l Kk Kitz 1995 mvtj úgvqb AvRv` i 0vix0 eBwU mi Kwv fite

evfRqvB tNvlyv Kti | W±i AvRv` mi Kvfi GB m×všš cŰZevf` Av`vj žzi  
 `šiyycbænb| 2000 mvtj D`P Av`vj Z eBil m×vššK`mi Kvfi i m×vššK  
 feAvBib tNvlyv Ktib|  
 2003 mvtj 3 mWm×f` `wbK BtEdvfi C` msL`vq cKvKZ nq ūgvqpb  
 AvRv` i Dcb`vm ūcvK mvi Rvqb mva ev`Ű| GB Dcb`vm vbtq Avevfi v  
 tgšj ev`x tMvűx Zui wei`tx h× tNvlyv Kti | IB mgq ūgʒ`gbvŰ bvgK GKvU  
 AbjvBb e# W±i AvRv` tj Lvjt vL Kitzb| 2004 mvtj 6 Rvbhwi  
 tgšj ev`xiv ūgʒ`gbvŰ gWfiUtii KvŰQ B-tgBtj W±i AvRv` tK nZ`vi ūgvK  
 cŰvb Kti | 2004 mvtj 27 tde`qumi evsj v GKvWgxi Agi GKtk eBtj v  
 t`tk tdivi mgq tgšj ev`x Pigcšiv W±i AvRv` i cŰv bvtki tPűv Pvj vq|  
 gvivZK AvnZ Ae`vq cŰtq ZvK XvKv tgvWtKj Ktj R nvmcvZvtj fivZ`Kiv  
 nq| cti Ae`vi AebvZ NUtj ZvK XvKv tmbvbevfi K×vBŰ vgvj Uvvi  
 nmicUvtj (mGgGBP) `vbsš Kiv nq| IB mgq W±i AvRv` i Dci  
 eešivPZ nvgj vi cŰZevf` mivv`tk RbZv vevf`v cŰkŰ Kti | Ges vbtksm  
 IB nvgj vi `űššj K vevi `vex Kti |  
 RbMtYi Ae`vnZ vevf`vfi Kvity vevf`v RvqvZ tRvU mi Kvi tkl chS`  
 W±i AvRv` tK Dbz vPvKrmvi Rtb` \_vBj`vŰi evgi`bMŰ nvmcvZvtj cvvZ  
 eva` nq| 2006 mvtj RvqvqvtZ Bmjvxi KL`vZ tgšj ev`x gv j vbv t`vj vqi  
 tnvmb mivC`x evsj v`tki RvZxq msm` `votq W±i ūgvqpb AvRv` i ūcvK  
 mvi Rvqb mva ev`Ű mi Kvi fvte evfRqvB Kivi Rtb` Abtiva Ktib| Ges W±i  
 AvRv` tK evvtdig AvBtb tMűZvi Kivi tNvlyv t`b| IB mgq Re Qovq th,  
 evsj v`tk bZb Dű vb nl qv tgšj ev`x Pigcšiv RvqvZj gRvtn`xb evsj v`tk  
 ev tRGvveűi tBvZvK Lp tMvctb vevf`v RvqvZ tRvU mi Kvi i`vW  
 G`vKkvb evUvqv ev mst`vct i`ve-G vbtqvM v`tqvQj | Avi IB tgšj ev`x  
 tBZvi tBZšj GKvU mk` tMvűx 2004 mvtj ūgvqpb AvRv` I ivRkvx  
 vevf`v`vj tqi GKRB vK`vKti Dci nvgj v Pvj vq| W±i AvRv` i Dci IB  
 vbgű nvgj vi AvR chS`-tKvtn művvevfi nqv| AvR chS`-t`tki gvbj Rvfb  
 bv Kivi ev tK W±i AvRv` i Dci nvgj v Pvj tqvQj |  
 \_vBj`vŰ t`tk m`v`ntq W±i AvRv` t`tk vcti vevf`v vevf`v Zv Ges tgšj ev`x  
 Pigcšiv i gngű Rvxb vvtki ūgvK tctZ \_vKb| ZvB vZvb tctP \_vKvi  
 Rtb` t`k Z`vM Kivi m×všš-tbb| Evbk kZtki vevf`v RvqvB tvgvUK Kve  
 tnbvK tnbvbi Dci MtelYi Rtb` W±i AvRv` `jv vKc vbtq RvqvB  
 vgdvbtL Mgb Ktib 3 AvM÷ 2004 mvtj | vK GK mšvtni gta` 11 AvM÷  
 2004 mvtj RvqvB vgdvbtL W±i AvRv` tK RvqvB mi Kvi cŰE

tivvWvUvqvj fefb W±i ūgvqpb AvRv` tK gZ Ae`vq cvlqv hvq|  
 evsj v`tki gvbj GLtbr Rvfb bv Kxvte W±i AvRv` gviv tMűB| Kivi ZvK  
 m`i vevf`tki gvUztI vbi vevf`v evPZ t`qv| W±i ūgvqpb AvRv` tK nZ`v Kiv  
 ntqűQ| hviv vevf`v vevf`v ZvK nZ`v Kivi ūgvK cŰvb Kti vQj ZvivB ZvK  
 nZ`v Kti tQ| evsj v`tki gvUztI W±i ūgvqpb AvRv` i gZv ev`v iv evPZ  
 cvfb bv| A\_P vevf`v kvbvgtj `vaxZv vevf`v KL`vZ ivRvKvi Avj e`i  
 tBZv gvZDi ingvb vevf`v, Avj v Avnmv gRv`v gšj ntq MvotZ  
 evsj v`tki RvZxq cZvKv j vMvq Ntj tevq| Avi Gt`tki gvU I gvbj tK Zv  
 vbtv mn` Kitz nq| KivY kvvK `tj i vgvZi `vcU| W±i AvRv` i jvk  
 t`tk Avbv ntj i vPvLvtj Zui `cZ` vevf`v ZvK mgvvZ Kiv nq|  
 W±i ūgvqpb AvRv` i cKvKZ Mš` msL`v 77 vU| Zui Dvj t`hM` Mš` tj v  
 vbgvfcN  
 KveZv: Atj švK Bv`v (1973), Rtj v vPZvN (1980), me vKQz bűt` i  
 AvvKvfi hvte (1985), htZvB Mfvti hvB gayhtZvB I cti hvB bxj (1987),  
 Avvg tevPvQj v Abt` i mgvq (1990), ūgvqpb AvRv` i tKű KveZv (1993),  
 AvvK evsj v KveZv (1994), Kvctb tgvov Akűv`y (1998), Kve` msMh  
 (1998), tPv vB (1999)|  
 Dcb`vm: Qvavb vevf`v vevf`v (1994), me vKQz tftű cű (1995), gvbj  
 vevf`v Avgi Aciva mgn (1996), Rv`Kti gZi (1996), i feZ, Zvi  
 m×všš vevf`v (1997), ivRvZv`MY (1998), Kve A`ev `vEZ Acj`l  
 (1999), vbtRi mű vbtRi Rvxbi gay (2000), dvj dvj Kti Kvlv Pv`  
 (2001), Dcb`vm msMh-GK (2001), Dcb`vm msMh-`β (2001), kvteYi  
 evotZ i`v Rev (2002), `k nrvvi Ges Avt`v GKvU al` (2003), cvK mvi  
 Rvqb mva ev` (2003), GKvU Lfti `cæ (2004)|  
 mgtj vPbv: iev` cŰŰ : ivű I mgtj vPšv (1973), kvgmj i vngvb : vevf`v`  
 tkicv (1983), vki Kvi vevf`v KivY I Av`v` cŰŰ (1988), fvlv  
 Avt`vjb : mvmvZ`K cŰvq (1990), vix (1992), cŰvq vevf`v Zvi `vN`  
 Qvqi bxtP (1992), vevf`v vevf`v gv (1992), gvZvj ZiYx (1992), bitK Abš-  
 FZi (1992), Rj cvB iűi AŰKvi (1992), mvgv×Zvi mű (1993), Avavi  
 I Avavtqv (1993), Avgi Avvkm (1997), vevf`v PÆMű : mēR cvvtoi  
 tFZi v`vq cŰvvnZ vsmvi SYvav (1997), vevf`v cŰŰ (1999), gvveKj  
 (2000), vűZxq vj ½ (2001), Avgi v Kx GB evsj v`k tPvqvQj vq (2003),  
 Avgi vZb Rvű (2005)|

uj s. Bw = K: c0bvgvBbvj vBtRkvb Bb te½wj (1983), evsj v fvlvi kĀ"ngĀ (1983), evK`ZĒj (1994), evsj v fvlv- GK (1984), evsj v fvlv- β (1985), Zj bvgj K I HwZnmK fvlveÁvb (1988), A\_@Ávb (1999) |

uk'i mvmZ": j vj bxj `xcvej x ev evsj v mvmZ"i Rxebx (1983), dġj i MġU Nġ Avġm bv (1985), KġZv b`x mġivei ev evsj v fvlvi Rxebx (1987), AveġġK gġb cġo (1989), eK cġKġU tRvbmK tcvKv (1993), Avgvġ`i knġi GK`j t`e`Z (1996), AÜKvġi MÜivR (2003) |

Ab`vb` eB: ũgvqġ AvRvġ`i cġPb\_ "Q (1992), mġġvRkvi (1994), AvġZvZvqġ`i mġ½ Kġ\_vcK\_b (1995), eũgvġġ tR`vZġq (1997), i ex`bv` VvKġi i cġg KweZv (1997), Avl qvi veDvUdġ evsj vġ`k (2004) |

W±i ũgvqġ AvRvġ` evsj vġ`ġk teġP\_vKvi Avkvq 2004 mġġ t`ġki cġvbgšġ, veġivax`j xq tbĀx I t`kevmxi KvġQ GKvU tLvj v vPw vġ tLvj b | I B vPwI Zvi vbi vcĒv vbi vZ KiġZ cvġi v | W±i AvRvġ` i tġ Lv vPwI vU GLvġb t`I qv nġj vŴ

cġvbgšġ, veġivax`j xq tbĀx I t`kevmxi KvġQ tLvj v vPw

*gırbıxı cġvbgšġ, gırbıxı veġivax`j xq tbĀx I vġġ t`kevmı,*

AZ`š-Amıvq, Avıvš-I vebwAe`ıq Avıg AvıR Avcbıġ`i KvġQ G- tLvj v vPw vġ LıvQ, tKbbv Rıeb Avıvı I Avıvı cvı evġi i m`m`ġ`i KvġQ `veġıv nġq DġvġQ | G eQi 27 tde`qıvı mÜ`ıq eBġġv t`ġk tdivı cġ\_ NvZKġ`i Övıv Avıg Avıvš-nġqıQıvıg; Avıvı teġP\_vKvi K\_v vQj bv, ZeyPvı v`b gZıi tġZġı evm Kġı Avıg Rıeġb vġġi GġmıQ | G Rġb` Avıg KZÁ mKġġı KvġQ; cġvbgšġı KvġQ KZÁ, vZıv Avıvı vPwKrmıvı fıvı vġġıQıvıb; veġivax`j xq tbĀxı KvġQ KZÁ, vZıv Avıvı Rıeġbı Rġb` DıvMentġ QġU vMġıQıvıb; Ges KZÁ vġġ t`kevmxi KvġQ, hıvıv Avıvı Rġb` nıvıKvı Kġı DġvıQıvıb, Dġvıg Z nġq DġvıQıvıb, Avıvı Rıeġbı Rġb` cġ\_ Pıv KġıvıQıvıb; Ges KZÁ Avıg vebġe`ıvġıı vKġK-QıvĀ, t`ġki vKıx I vıRbıvZve`ġ`i KvġQ, hıvıv AvıvıK evmġıq vıLvi Rġb` veb`KıvR KġıġQb | Avıvı Rıeġb tdivı K\_v vQj bv, vKš` vPwKrmKġ`i cġvcb mıvıvıq Avıg Rıeġb vġġi GġmıQ | Zıv`i KvġQ Avıg KZÁ |

27 tde`qıvı i mÜ`ıvı cı Avıg nġq DġvıQıvıg t`kevmxi ü`ġıı ab, hıvıv AvıvıM Avıvı bıvı RıvġZb bv, Zıvıvı Avıvı Kkġ Kıgıvı KġıvıQıvıb; vKš`AvıR Avıg Avıvıš-Ges Avıvı cvı evı vebw Avıvı mıvıvıY NıZġKi AvıvıgıYı fıq

Avı`ı | MZ 24 RıvıB Avıvı GKıvĀ cġĀ Abb`ġK Acnıġbı tPıv Kġı NıZġKıv, Aveıvı 25 RıvıB vebġıġ tUıġıdıġb teıgıvı fıq t`mġıq Avıvıġ`ı AvıZvıZ Kġı tZıġı | Avıvı cvı evı I Avıg GLb m`eZ evsj vġ`ġki meġPıq AvıZvıZ cvı evı I e`ıv<sup>3</sup>, hıv`ı Rıeb th tKıvıvı mgq vebwvıZ cvıı | Zıvı Avıg Avıcbıġ`ı Avıšvı K mıvıvıġ Kıgıvı Kıvı | AvıcbıvıB Avıvıġ`ı evmġıq vıLıZ cvııb | Avıvı gZıı mgq Avıcbıvıvı th `ıvıZı cvııb KġıvıQıvıb, Zıvı vK Avıcbıvıvı cvııb Kıġeb bv Avıvı Rıeġbı mgq?

Avıg cġıY teġPıvQ, vKš`Avıg GLıvı m`ıvıY`mıvı` gıvıı bB | Avıvı GK tPıL AġaR AÜ, Avıvı gġL Avıvı`ı I KóKi tıvıvıB, tVıvı vKıvıj, `ıvıZ`ıvı Kıvıg Ges kvıvıvı K fıte Avıg `ıvı | Avıg vġġı Avıvı cı t`ġK NııB e`x nġq AvıvıQ, tKbbv Avıvı Rıeb vıvıv` bıq, th tKıvı mgq Avıg Avıvıš-nġZ cvıı | Avıvı vıvıvıvı Rb` mıKıvı cvıı k cġıvı e`e`ıv KġıġQ, G Rġb` Avıg ab`er` Rıvıvı | vKš`Avıg evı evı Lġbı ũgvıK cvıvıQ, Avıvı cvı evıı i m`m`ġ`ı i vġġ tġıv nġQ, hıvı tKıvıvı gıvııı cġıġ mıvı Kıvı Kıvıvı | Avıvı cvı evııı m`m`ġ`ı i vıvıKURıbı gġLı v`ġK Avıg ZıvıvıZ cvıı bv, tKbbv Zıvı`ı gġL fıqı v`ıvı vPš` t`LıZ cvıvı; gġb nq Zıvıvı Qıvı, PıvıvıZ ev AvıvıMıvıġ`ı vġġP evm KıġQ; gġb nq Pıvıvı K t`ġK NıZġKıvı Zıvı`ı vNıı tġıġQ, vKš`Zıvı`ı i vıvıvı Kıvı tKıD tıbı | G- Ae`ıq teġP\_vKıvı KġıZıvıvı Kıvıvı I vıvı`R, Zıvı Avıcbıvıvı nqġZıvı Kıvıvı Kġı DıvıZ cvııebıvı |

AcıgZıı fıqġKB GLb Avıvıġ`ı Rıeb gġb nq; Rıeġbı tıvıvı tKġU tMġı Avıvıvı GKıvıvıM AvıZıvıZ vı KıġZ cvııZıvı, Pıvı`ı dıġ`ıvıvıK NıZKġ`ı nıvıZ Zıġı vı`ıq thġZ cvııZıvı; vKš``ıvı Avıvıvı, Rıeġbı tıvıvı Kıvıvıvı, ZıvıB Avıvıvı mıvıvıY AvıZvıZ`ıvıK; tKıD evıvıı tMġı Zıvı Rġb` fıq`ıvıK Ges Avıg evıvıı tMġı Nııı Rġb` DıvMıvıvıK | GKıvıġıı Rıeb Gıvı `ıvıvıvı vQj bv | GLb me mgq vıvıvı Rġb` Kı`Yı vıvıvıM, Rıeġbı Rġb` Kı`Yı vıvıvıM Ges Avıvıvı tKıvıvıvı th t`ġki Rġb` Kı`Yı vıvıvıM | G tKıgı t`k thLıvıvı GKıvıvı Aa`ıvıK I tġLKI mıvıvı Rıeb hıvıvı KıġZ cvıı bv; v`ıvı mġıvı eBġı cvııvı DıvıvıZ cvıı bv, GKıvı KıvıZıvı cġıvı vıLıZ cvıı bv; tKbbv NıZġKıvı ZıvıK me mgq, Gıvı vK Nııı fıZıı, mš`ı-Kııı vıLıQı! GıB Rġb` Avıvıvı evsj vġ`k tPıqıvıvıg? GıB Rġb` cġıvı vıvıvıvıvı ARm`ıvı kġcġıK?

Avıg GKıvıvı Aa`ıvıK I tġLK; Qıvıvı eQi aııı vebġe`ıvġıq cvıvıQ Ges vıvı LıvQ Avıvıvı teıvı mgq aġıı | vKġıvıvı`ı Ávıvı vıvıZ Avıg Kġıvıvı Aetıvıvı Kıvıvıvı; Zıvı`ı Avıg Avıvıvı tıgıvı Abıvıvıı Ávıvı vıvıZ tPıvı Kġıvıvı; nıvıvıvıvı nıvıvıvı Qıvı AvıvıvıK Zıvı`ı vġġ I tKıvı vKġK gġb Kġıı, Zıvı`ı fıvıvıvıvıvı I k`ıvı AvıvıvıK

ab" Kti#Q| Avg Qv#i i bZb bZb Avb w#z tPov Kti#Q, cjt#v fvebmP#i gta" ivL#Z P#B#; tKbbv Av#bi cK#ZB nt"Q bZb Avb m#o Kiv, gub#l i cK#Z bZb Avb m#o Kiv| gub#l bZb bZb Avb m#o Kti#Q etjB c#\_ex G#M#q#Q, Av#bK mg#q Dcb#Z nt#q#Q| Avi Avg weivgn#bfite wj#L#Q, GKgw#Kfite bq, e#gw#Kfite| K#eZv, Dcb#m, c#U, mg#tjvPbv, f#l#e#Avb, ivR#m#Z#e#k#H, #K#k#v#m#n#Z#N# #e#P# kvL#q Avg K#R Kti#Q Ges G ch#-Avg#i m#E#i#i gtZv eB tem#q#Q| A#b#KB #K#v#i K#b Avg#i tjLv evs#v#t #ki m#n#Z#K mg#x Kti#Q, Avg#i gZ#i ci#l Zv D#t#j L#h#M" nt#q \_v#K#e#| #K#S# G#e# m#E#l R#e#b Avg#i Kv#Q #e#P#n, tKbbv N#v#Z#K#v Avg#K#l Avg#i c#i#e#v#K# #b#q#G#Z #g#K# #t#q P#j#Q Ges Av#Z#i# Avg# Av#b#l m#n#Z#K# f#j# h#v#Q| G#v# #K# evs#v#t #ki R#b# #M#S#e# th# Z#v# G#K#R#b# c#v#b# A#v#C#K#l#l#l#K#K# gZ#i# Av#Z#i#i# gta" e#m# K#i#Z# nt"Q? Avg# #K# c#i#v#q# f#t#j#v# K#i#Q#j#v#g, A#v#C#K#l#l#l#K#K# #t#j#L#K# #m#t#e# K#v#Z#j#j#v#f# K#i#Q#j#v#g, #t#ki# g#v#b#l#i# #v#t#q#i# f#t#j#v#e#m#v# t#t#q#Q#j#v#g#l#B# N#v#Z#K#i# n#v#Z# #b#n#Z# n#l#q#v#i# R#b#? Avg#i# A#C#G#Z#i# #K# evs#v#t #ki R#b# K#j# #v#y# e#q# Av#b#e#? b#m#K# #t#k#K# K#j# #v#Z# K#i#e#? Avg# G#K#R#b# #t#j#L#K#l# A#Z#s#-m#s#e#b#k#j# g#v#b#l#, h#v#i# Kv#Q# N#i# e#x# n#q# \_v#K#i#v#b# gZ#i# #t#K#l# #k#v#P#b#q#| g#t#b# c#t#o# G#K#i#b# Avg# G#K#v# G#K#v# n#u#Z#v#g#, G#K#v# M#t#g# th#Z#v#g#, P#i# c#m#L# b#x# #L#Z#v#g#; Av#R# Avg#i# G#K#v# n#u#l#v#i# A#v#K#v#i# #b#B#, Av#R# Avg#i# P#i# c#m#L# b#x# #L#v#i# A#v#K#v#i# #b#B#, A#\_P# A#v#K#v#i# Av#Q# Z#v#i# h#v#i#v# Avg#K# n#Z#v# K#i#Z# P#v#g#, h#v#i#v# K#L#t#b# P#i# f#t#j#v# K#i# #t#L#b#| G#K#R#b# #t#j#L#K#l# Av#b#P#P#K#v#i# c#t#q#l# N#i# e#x# n#q# \_v#K#v#i# g#t#Z#v# #k#v#P#b#q# Av#i# #K#Q#v#t#b#B#; G#t#Z# Z#v#i# m#j#o#k#j# Z#v#i# A#e#m#v# N#t#U#| G#K#v# Avg# b#B#, X#v#K#v# #e#k#j#e# #v#j#t#q#i# Av#t#v# K#t#q#K#R#b# A#v#C#K#K#K# G#K#i#U# #t#M#v#x# gZ#i# #t#E# #v#E#Z# K#i#Q#| Z#v#t#i# h#S#y#v# Avg# e#p#S#; #K#S# Avg#v#i# Av#i# K#t#Z#v#K#j# G#B# h#S#y#v#i# gta" e#m# K#i#Z# n#e#? #c#q# c#v#b#g#S#x#, #c#q# #e#t#i#v# #j#x#q# #b#l#x#, #c#q# #t#k#e#v#m#x#, G#L#b# Av#C#b#v#i# #b#v#l#q# \_v#K#v#i# mg#q# b#q#, Av#C#b#v#i# #t#L#v# #i#K#v#i# K#v#v# Avg#v#i# h#S#y#v#i# gta" #t#L#t#Q#; G#U#v# Av#C#b#v#i# c#v#e#l# #m#q#Z#; G# #m#q#Z#j# Av#C#b#v#i# c#v#j# b#K#v# #i#K#v#i#, b#B#t#j# f#i#e#l#Z# Av#C#b#v#i# #t#K#v# #t#P#l# #t#L#e#? Avg#v#i# #c#q# evs#v#t #k#K# Avg#i#v# G#K#i#U# D#b#Z#, Av#v#b#K#l#l#l#l#K#v#e#y#e#t#k# #m#m#v#e# #t#L#Z# #t#P#q#Q#; #K#S# Avg#i#v# #m#f#i#e# #t#k#K# M#t#o# Z#j#Z# c#v#i#b#| #e#k#l# evs#v#t #ki# f#i#e#g#Z#m#y#i# b#q#; Av#i# G#L#b# Avg#K#l# Avg#i# c#i#e#v#i#K# th#f#i#e# m#S#j#-K#t#i# i#v#L#v# nt"Q, Z#v#Z# #t#k#i# f#i#e#g#Z#v#Av#t#v#i#v# A#m#y#i# n#q# D#v#e#| Av#C#b#v#i#v# #e#i#B# R#i#t#b# Avg#K#v# h#v#i#v# m#S#j#-K#t#i# Z#j#Q#, Z#v#i#v# G#K#i#U# #e#k#l# g#Z#v# #k#v#e#k#j#m# K#t#i#| G#K#i#U# R#v#Z#v#l# #t#k# Z#L#b#B# #m#y#i#l# D#b#Z# n#q#, h#L#b# #m# #t#k# g#Z#v#k#M#Z#

#e#P#i# \_v#K#, ci#\_u#i#e#t#i#v# #P#S#b#v#i#v#l# c#v#k#v#m#k# e#m# K#i#| ci#\_u#t#i# #P#S#v#l# g#Z#v#k#K#m#n# K#i#v#B#M#Y#Z#s#j#i#m#Z#| Avg#i# #e#t#i#v# #g#Z#v#k#K# Av#t#b#i# m#v#v#t#h#, #t#L#v#i# g#v#t#g#, e#m#Z#j# K#i#Z# c#v#i#, #K#S# #t#K#D# #e#t#i#v# #g#Z#v#k#K#v#l#Y# K#i#Q# etjB# Z#v#K#l#b# K#i#Z# ev#L#b#i# #g#K# #v#t#Z# c#v#i# b#v#| #K#S# evs#v#t #k# G#L#b# #P#S#v#i# m#v#v#t#h# #P#S#v#K# e#m#Z#j# K#v#i# e#t#j# L#b# ev#L#b#i# #g#K# #t#q#v#B#i#m#Z# n#q# D#v#t#Q# Ges Avg# Z#v#i# c#v#b# #k#K#v#i# c#v#i#Y#Z# n#t#q#Q#| Avg#i# #t#j#Lv# #K# M#v#i# evs#v#t #k#K# mg#x# K#t#i#b#? Avg# #K# evs#v#t #k#K# f#t#j#v#e#t#m# #t#k#i# R#b# #b#t#R#K# D#r#M#K#v#i#b#? Avg#i# g#Z#i# ci#e#v#O#j#x# #K# Avg#K# #b#t#q# #M#S#e# K#i#e# b#v#? Z#v#t#j# R#m#e#Z# A#e#v#q# Avg#K# #t#K#b# g#Z#i# Av#Z#i#i# i#v#L#v# nt"Q? Avg# Av#C#b#v#i# A#v#e#j# #v#m#v#q#Z#v# K#v#b#v# K#i#Q#| evs#v#t #k# G#L#b# G#K#i#U# e#o# #e#ch#f#q#i# gta" #i#t#q#Q#, c#l#q# m#v#v# #t#k# e#b#v#q# c#v#e#Z# n#t#q# #t#M#Q#, g#v#b#l#i# #t#L# K#t#o#i# G#L#b# #k#l# #t#b#B#; Z#e# g#g#S#K# nt"Q# th# G#U#B# #k#l# e#b#v#b#q#| evs#v#t #k# a#x#i# a#x#i# W#j#e# h#v#t#Q#, f#Z#m#E#K#t#i# g#t#Z# Av#M#g#x# c#v#P#K# e#Q#i# evs#v#t #k# m#M#t#i# #b#t#P# n#m#i#t#q# h#t#e#| #K#S# G#B# #k#v#P#b#q# #f#M# Avg#i#v# c#v#Z#i#v# K#i#Z# c#v#i# Av#b#l# #b#o#v#i# m#v#v#t#h#; Av#i# Z#v# h#v# b#v# K#v#i#, Z#v#t#j# G#K# mg#q# evs#v#t #k#e#v#m#t#i# B#i#i#i# g#t#Z#v# Ab#t#K#v# #t#k# #M#t#q# D#v#t#Z# n#e#| n#q#Z#v# D#v#t#Z# #t#e# b#v#| Avg#i#v# A#b#t#K#B# n#q#Z#v# Av#M#g#x# c#v#P#K# e#Q#i# e#P#t#e#v# b#v# #K#S# Avg#v#i# D#E#i#m#K#v#i# #t#R#b# G#K#i#U# #b#i#v#c# #l# D#b#Z# #t#k# #t#i#L# h#v#l#q#v# Avg#v#i# K#Z#e#| #K#S# #m# #t#K# K#v#i#v# #t#P#l# #t#b#B#, D#M#G#Z#v#k#f#v# G#L#b# Avg#i# g#t#Z#v# g#v#b#l#K#l#b# K#v#i# R#b# #e#M#n#t#q# D#v#t#Q#, #t#t#b#v# G#t#Z#B# #e#m#m#v#i# mg#i#v#b# n#t#q# h#t#e#| G#B# e#b#v#q# Avg#l# g#v#b#l#i# g#v#S# #t#t#Z# P#v#B#, #K#S# Avg#i# #m# A#v#K#v#i# #t#b#B#; Avg# N#t#i# e#x# n#q# #t#L#Z# c#v#i#Q# g#v#b#l# #t#K#b# K#t#o# Av#t#Q#| Avg#i# #b#t#R#i# M#t#g#i# e#m#l# e#b#v#q# W#j#e#t#Q#, #K#S# Avg# #t#L#Z# #t#t#Z# c#v#i#Q# b#v#, n#q#Z#v# N#v#Z#K#v# Avg#K# Ab#v#i#Y# K#i#e#| c#K#v#Z# g#v#b#l#K# #e#C#b#e#K#t#i#Q#, Av#i# Avg#K# #e#C#b#e#K#t#i#Q# G#K#j# g#Z#v#k#P#N#v#Z#K#, h#v#i#v# c#K#v#Z#K# #e#ch#f#q#i# gta"l# #f#t#j#v# #t#h# Avg#K# Av#Z#v#Z# K#i# i#v#L#Z# n#e#| #c#q# c#v#b#g#S#x#, #c#q# #e#t#i#v# #j#x#q# #b#l#x#, #c#q# #t#k#e#v#m#x#, G#m#v#l#v# g#v#t#Z#v# #e#C#b#e#Z#v#i# mg#t#q#, Avg#i# c#v#i#e#t#i#l# Avg#i# R#e#b# Avg# Av#C#b#v#i# n#v#Z# mg#C#P# K#i#j#v#g#; Av#C#b#v#i#v# #v#i# K#i#e#b# evs#v#t #k# #K# N#v#Z#K#i# P#i#c#v#Z#i# Av#N#v#Z#i# #b#t#P#\_v#K#e#, Avg#l# Avg#i# c#v#i#e#v# #K# #e#b# #K#v#Z#\_v#K#t#e#v#, Ges evs#v#t #ki# #i#t#3#i# e#b#v#q# #K# W#j#e# h#v#t#e# evs#v#t #k#? Ges #e#k#l# #k#D#t#i# D#v#t#e# evs#v#t #k#K# #t#L#? mg#q# #e#k# #t#b#B#, G#L#b# Av#C#b#v#i# K#Z#e# #v#i# K#v#i# R#b# Av#t#e#b# R#v#b#v#|

#g#v#q#b# Av#R#v#l#

evsj vt`tki cãvbgšx, evsj vt`tki weivax`jxq tb1x | evsj vt`tki Avvtiv  
 tKwU RbMY GKRb úgvqþ AvRv`tk NvZKt`i gZi úgmk t`tk euvtZ  
 cvtiub | NvZtKiv GKRb úgvqþ AvRv`tk myt RvgvbtZ wltq | teftP \_vKtZ  
 t`qub | evsj vt`tk GKRb úgvqþ AvRv`ti wbivcÉv tbB | NvZKt`i wvõZ  
 úgmk t`tk cwi\_exi tKv\_vl GKRb úgvqþ AvRv`ti wbivcÉv tbB | Avgiv  
 GKRb úgvqþ AvRv`tk euvtZ cwiub | Avgiv GKRb fvlweAvbxtK wbivcÉv  
 w`tZ cwiub | Avgiv GKRb mRbKxj gvb1tK NvZKt`i úgmk t`tk tinvB  
 w`tZ cwiub | Avgiv GKRb Aa`vcK úgvqþ AvRv`tk euvtZ ivLtZ e`<sup>©</sup>  
 ntqQ | BvZnm Ges fvel`Z Avgv`i GB Rtb` 1lqv Kite bv | evsj vt`k  
 cãZw b NvZKt`i AvNvtZ gti hv`t`Q | evsj vt`k GLtþv NvZtKiv tek Avivg  
 Avtqtk Rxeb KvUv`Q | evsj vt`k cãZw b wbivcÉvnxvZvq wecbent`Q | nvqti  
 t`k Avgvi, Avgiv GB evsj vt`k tPtqUj vg!

Bgvgti eD w`ix `çtjii Llevi tiwv Kti Avgv`K ivbNti WvKj | Avi ZLbB  
 hZxb Avmtjv | Avgv ejjvg, hZxb, Zvg bvi`Kj wev Kti UvKv wbev | Avi  
 cvitj Avgvi Rtb` GKUzeo cvb Avbev | Avi hv` kv`v R`çcvl | hZxb gv\_v  
 bwotq Avgvi K\_vq mvq w`tjv | wicbtK mt½ wotq hZxb bvi`Kj wotq il bv  
 ntjv | Avi Avgiv `çtjii Llevi tLtZ emjvg | çvU gvQ fwr, jvDkvK Avi  
 tkvj gv`Q | tSvj, Avi `þ-bvi`Kj | w`ix`K wRtAm Kijvg, bvi`Kj cvBjv  
 tKvB? Revte eDgv w`ix ejj, Avgv QqUv ivBLv w`im | GB bvi`Kj wKš`  
 Avcbvi tQjtj GKUd t`tev bv | Avgv Revte `aywgUvgU nmjvg | Avgvi  
 tdkvjv `v`Zi nvm t`tL Bgvgti tQjtj Drml tnv tnv Kti DVtjv |

37. mvgšMvZxi KvBR`v

Zvivejvq evRvi t`tk tmvRv `w`tY etj kj wKQv AMñi ntq ivOv wgtvi NvU  
 t`tk tmvRv cãõtg evK wotqQ | etj kjii `w`tY cvi çtjvUv embqwi | Avi  
 cãõg cvi mvgšMvZxi | mvgšMvZxi wKQz Ask bwrRicj \_vbi Ašf` | evKx  
 çtjvUv wPZj gvix \_vbi Ask | mvgšMvZxi etj kj cvtii tMvUv AskUv `kgnj  
 bvtgB cwi wPZ | AvtM etj kj t`tk `kgnjtj emoNi AþbK `xi wQ | ZLb  
 etj kjii il thšeb wQ | wKš` div`vq cUv b`xZ eia t`l qvi dtj axti axti  
 etj kj gitZ \_vtK | ZLb t`tkB etj kjii `w`tY cvi fvt0 Avi cãõg cvti  
 Pi ci`Z \_vtK | Avi axti axti AþbK emZ ewo etj kjii cvti Mmrtq DVtZ  
 \_vtK | etj kjii `w`tY cvtii gvb1li `vex Zvt`i b`xZ fivRw lcvti Pi  
 AvKviti tRtM DvtvQ | ZvB IB Rvigi gvij Kvbvq Zvt`i bvh` cvl bv | wKš`  
 `kgnjtj i w`v`i `vex ntjv GUv etj kj b`xi `vb | Avi GUv `kgnjtj i  
 Gcvti tRtMtQ etj B GUvZ Zvt`i AwaKviB cãc` | GB wotq etj kj b`xi

Dfq cvtii gvb1li gta` ZLb cãqB kvij m`evK emtZ \_vKtjv | wKš` Pti  
 tRtM lVv Rvigi gvij Kvbi `vex t`tk tKvtrv c`TB mti thtZ bvirR |  
 cãZ eQi avb gvij Wj wZj Avjywbq Dfq cvtii gvb1li gta` PjtZ jvMtjv  
 wvZ` Kjnl mvariYZ dmj t`evi mgq `kgnjtj i w`jv embqvixi w`yev  
 gvij gv KvDtk tKvtrv evav t`q bv | wKš` dmj tZjvi mgq tRvceR lmb  
 dmj Zviv Ztj wotq hvq | çti GB wotq Dfq cvtii MY`gvb` e`w`3t`i wotq  
 Pjt Mõg` kvij m | wKš` wePv`i i vq tKvtrvfvteB KvRKi nq bv | axti axti  
 embqvixi w`ygvij g GK ntq GKUv Avvgtbi cãwZ wotZ \_vtK | tKvtrv GK  
 inm`gq Kvty tmB Lei ivZi AÜKviti tçt0 hvq `kgnjtj i w`v`i KvQ |  
 Zvivil ZLb cãwZ tbq | cãq eQiB embqvixi w`ygvij gv GKwZ nevi  
 AvtMB `kgnjtj i w`jv Xij kiw wotq etj kjii cvti Gtm úgmk cãk` Kti  
 hvq | ZLb Avi ftq embqvixi jwvqvjv etj kjii lcvti thtZ mvm t`Lq  
 bv | çti `kgnjtj i Kvbv gEj ev Wv`vi mpxi gEj i ewotZ etm Dfq cvtii  
 gvZei`i `evK | cãZ eQiB IB `ev`Ki djvdj nq kb` | embqvixi tKD  
 avb jvMtj wKB `kgnjtj i tKD tmB avb tRvceR tKtU wotq hvq |

1979 mtj i 10 RjvB mU`vq `kgnjtj i Kvbv gEj i ewotZ etm Dfq  
 cvtii gvZei`i `evK | Dfq cvtii gvb1 ZLb ibht`A bvgvi Rtb`l m`uY<sup>©</sup>  
 cãZ | embqvixi çt` Avevi me mgq mvgšMvZxi wK`vi ewoi gvij gvbi |  
 `kgnjtj ZLb KvBR`vi Rtb` me wgvj`q Xij cãZ Kg çt` `k nvRvi |  
 etj kjii Gcvti embqvixiZ me wgvj`q Xij cãZ cãq mvt0 miv nvRvi | mvgš-  
 MvZxi wK`vi iv embqvixi çt` tbqv tmLvtbl embqvixi çt` Xij cãZ cãq  
 cvPtkv | Kvbv gEj i ewoi `evK tft0 tMtj B KvBR`v`i nte | IB `ev`K  
 etj kjii Gcvi lcvtii MY`gvb` e`w`3v itqtQb | Ckv`bi evvl IB `ev`K  
 tMtQb | Avgvi ivRyPvRv IB `ev`K AvtQb | Avgv`i tPqvigv mivEvi mvtne  
 IB `ev`K AvtQb | eiBeybqvii Kvl wgtv, ajv wgtv, ivwgtvivil IB `ev`K  
 itqtQb | miv ivZi IB `ev`Ki tKvtrv AvctWU Lei tbB embqvixi KvQ |  
 Dtëv tK ev Kviv thtþv IB mgq `Re Qovtjv th, embqvixi gvZei`i  
 `kgnjtj i w`jv `x` Kti`Q | gvZei`i tKv\_vq ivLv ntqQ Zvl tKD etjZ  
 cvti bv | tMvUv embqvixiZ ZLb AvZ¼ Qvotq çtjv | eiBeybqvii wKQzgvZei  
 IB `ev`K wltqQjtj b | Zv`i Rtb` etj kjii DEi cvtii eiBeybqvii  
 gvb1livl ZLb DwMq`

ivZi AÜKviti etj kjii `w`tY cvtii embqvixi gvb1liv tRtM AvtQ |  
 etj kjii DEi cvtii eiBeybqvii gvb1livl tRtM AvtQ | etj kjii cãõg  
 cvtii `kgnj mvgšMvZxi gvb1livl tRtM AvtQ | KvbvB gEj i ewotZ  
 gvZei`i `ev`Ki djvdj Kx nq Zv Rvbi Rtb` | IB AvZt¼i gta`B

embqvi xi cŏZ j wVqj iv tšKvq Kti etj kŕi i l cvti `kgntj i tewo eutai  
cvtk „Q „Q Ae`vb wbtZ \_vKtjv| Zvt`i mnvqZvi Rtb` mvgšMvZxi  
wK`viŕi i j wVqj ivl „Q „Q Ae`vb wbj | ei Beybqvi wKŏz j wVqj Xvj  
kiwK wbtq Zvivebqv evRvti Ae`vb wbtq Atcŕiv KiŕZ \_vKtjv| `kgntj i  
j wVqj ivl fvi tŕur tkŕi cŏwZ wbtq `evŕki djvdtj i Rtb` Atcŕiv KiŕZ  
\_vKtjv|

ZLb cevKvŕk gvŕ bZb mhŒDŕVŕQ| embqvix Avi ei Beybqvi gvZeYiMY tLqv  
cvitq Zvivebqv evRvti hwŒQŕj b| Avi `kgntj i j wVqj iv wR wR ewotZ  
ŕdivi Rtb` cŏZ| wK ZLb etj kŕi i tewo eua t\_ŕk embqvixi j wVqj ŕi  
MMYe`vix wPrKvi | bvitq ZKexi, Avj wŕ AvKei | Rq nwi, Rq ivg| tmB  
mŕ½ embqvixi wŕ`ygmj vŕi Dj pŕw| etj kŕi i cvti eySev ZLb cŕq Kvŕ  
NuŕZ huŕQ| ibhŕAi Anevŕb| gnŕZ`kgntj i wŕ`ŕi j wVqj ivl cvŕv  
Avŕgŕb Rtb` Rq nwi, Rq ivg etj wPrKvi Kti i bŕŕŕi i wŕk QŕU AvmŕZ  
j wŕjv| KŕqK wgbŕUi gŕa` `kgntj i j wVqj iv tMuv etj kŕi i tewo eua  
GjvKv wŕi tŕj v| Zvt`i wK mvgŕb ZLb embqvixi j wVqj iv| ZLb nq  
Zvt`i wŕQŕq etj kŕi Suc wŕq giŕZ nŕe| bZev `kgntj i j wVqj ŕi mŕ½  
KvBR`v Kti wŕk \_vKŕZ nŕe| hŕ Qrov tKvŕv weKŕi tB|

KŕqK gnŕZ`i ay Kvŕjv Dfŕ cŕŕi nuK Wŕk| Zvici `i` nŕjv KvBR`v|  
etj kŕi i `wŕy cvti embqvixi gvŕŕiv ZLb `Rbŕi Rtb` Vvq`wotq| Zgŕ  
ewŕcvŕZi gŕZv PjŕQ `kgntj i j wVqj ŕi kiwK Pjv b| wKŠ` embqvixi  
j wVqj iv gvŕS gŕa` `ŕ GKuv kiwK Pjv b| Ovov `i ay `kgntj i j wVqj ŕi  
wŕŕŕi kiwK tVkvŕZ e`ŕ KviY embqvixi j wVqj ŕi gRŕ kiwK tkl nŕq  
tMŕj b`ŕZ Suc t lqv Ovov weKŕi tB| ZvB Zviv `i ay `kgntj i kiwK  
tVkvŕbvi tKŠk wbtqŕQb| GKRb j wVqj tMuv weŕki tew kiwK enb KiŕZ  
cvivi K\_v b| `kgntj i j wVqj ŕi tKŠk wQj cŕg AvŕgŕYB embqvixi  
j wVqj ŕi etj kŕi tŕj wŕq Kuctq Kuctq nZ`v Kiŕe| wKŠ` cŕg `dv  
embqvixi j wVqj iv tek `ŕmnŕmi mŕ½B Zv tgvKvŕejv KiŕZ mŕŕg nŕjv|  
`kgntj i j wVqj ŕi kiwK wŕŕŕi msL`v axŕi axŕi Kŕg AvmŕQ eŕŕZ tŕti  
embqvixi j wVqj iv ZLb kiwK wŕŕŕi c ewotq wŕj b|

gZi AmberhŕeŕŕZ cvitj gvŕy euPvi Rtb` KŕZv weKŕi c\_B bv LŕR tei  
Kŕi | embqvixi j wVqj ŕi mvgŕb nq gZi bZev weRq| GŒrov tKvŕv weKŕi  
tB| tmB mŕ½ Zvt`i mnvqZv KiŕZ hŕŕ nŕjv embqvixi iv`vq weQvŕv cŕj b|  
jvj BU| tMuv embqvixi brix Avi wŕi iv wŕj iv`vi BU tŕŕŕ tšKvq Kŕi  
embqvixi j wVqj ŕi thvMv wŕZ `i` Kiŕjv| ibŕŕŕi ŕiv BU tŕŕŕv  
embqvixi j wVqj iv thŕbvev cŕy wŕŕi tŕj b| kiwK Avi BŕUi mŕŕŕj Z

Avŕgŕb `kgntj i j wVqj ŕi ZLb aivmB Ae`v| `kgntj i j wVqj ŕi  
GKuv Mŕc bŕk bv tLŕqB ibŕŕŕi GŕmŕQŕv| tmB Afŕŕ ŕlavZŒMŕcŕU cŕg  
iŕb Fŕ½ wŕq wŕQŕŕ`šŕ gvŕjv| embqvixi j wVqj iv tmB mŕhŕM nuZŒrov Kŕi  
Kŕvŕe? `i` nŕjv Zgŕ kiwK Avi BU wŕŕŕi| gvŕ KŕqK wgbŕUi gŕa`  
embqvixi j wVqj iv axŕi axŕi mvgŕb AMŕi nŕQ| Avi `kgntj i j wVqj iv  
ZLb cŕy euPvŕZ wŕQy nuŕZ e`ŕ wK GB mgŕ nVr embqvixi j wVqj iv  
wPrKvi wŕq Povl nŕjv `kgntj i j wVqj ŕi lci | KŕqK tkv eQŕi  
`kgntj i j wVqj ŕi t`gvM Avi kvŕi evn`jx gvŕ KŕqK wgbŕUi gŕa`B  
etj kŕi i mvgšMvZxi Pŕi embqvixi `ŕmnŕx j wVqj ŕi nŕZ KŕcvKvZ  
nŕjv| `kgntj i j wVqj iv nvi tŕgŕ wbtq t`šŕŕ Mŕg XŕK tMŕ| exŕi gŕZv  
ZLb etj kŕi i mvgšMvZxi Pŕi jvj wŕkvb lŕvŕjv embqvixi j wVqj iv|  
`kgntj i `ŕ Rb j wVqj embqvixi j wVqj ŕi KvŕQ aiv cŕjv| Zvt`i  
i`vŕ Ae`vq Gcvŕi Avb nŕqŕQ| embqvixi j wVqj ŕi gŕa` Kvj yewŕ  
gvŕZKŕvŕe AvnZ nŕqŕQb| weŕŕŕi i wŕŕŕi kiwK Zvi tŕU Gŕdvo lŕdvo  
Kŕi tŕjŕQ| GŒrov embqvixi cŕq cŕvK t\_ŕk Mŕi Rb j wVqj bŕvŕ vŕe  
AvnZ nŕqŕQb| `kgntj i AŕŕZ t`ŕtkv t\_ŕk `ŕtkv Rb j wVqj AvnZ  
nŕqŕQb| Zŕe mŕei nŕjv Dfŕ cŕŕi tKD wŕnZ nŕqŕb| Pi `Lj tŕŕi  
embqvixi j wVqj ŕi GKuv Ask lLŕŕB Ae`vb KiŕZ j wŕj b| \_vŕv cvj k  
Avmvi cŕi e`x `ŕ `kgntj i j wVqj ŕi cvjŕki KvŕQ n`vŕŕi Kiv nŕe|  
Wvŕi mŕxi gŕj, KvŕvB gŕj, iŕgk gŕjŕi GKuv kŕiŕ-wgkb weKvŕj i wŕk  
embqvix Avmŕj b| Zviv Pi `Lŕj hŕx AvbŕvŕvKŕvŕe nvi tŕgŕ wŕj b| Avi  
KLŕv embqvixi gvŕŕi etj kŕi Pi t\_ŕk DŕQ` Kiv nŕe bv kŕZ`Zviv  
gŕjŕKv wŕj b| kŕiŕeYŒmn Ae`vŕbi cŕZkŕZl wŕj b| cŕi gŕj evi  
KvŕvB gŕjŕi ewotZ embqvixi weRqŕi fvi tŕŕŕi wbgŕŕi wŕj b| Avi  
weŕgŕq e`x `ŕ AvnZ j wVqj ŕk tŕir Pvŕj b| tmB t\_ŕk etj kŕi i mvgš-  
MvZxi Pŕi wŕ`ygmj g mŕcŕZ Aveŕŕiv `wŕZ nŕjv| cŕi embqvixi Atŕk  
Mvi e wŕ`ygmj gvŕ lcvŕi wŕŕi lB weRq Pŕi ewo Ni `vŕb Kŕi emew KiŕZ  
j wŕj b| GLŕv lB Pŕi wŕ`ygmj g mn Ae`vb Lŕ mŕcŕZi mŕ½B AUU  
iŕqŕQ|

38. lŕvKw` Vki ewo

gvŕ tZŕiv eQŕ eqŕm Avŕvi tŕj Ckvb GKevi ewo t\_ŕk wŕiŕŕi k nŕqŕQj |  
GK mŕŕv wŕŕŕi RvŕqMŕq Avŕvŕv Pjvŕv vi ci RvŕŕZ cvj vŕg Ckvb thŕŕMk  
Vŕkŕi i `ŕj mŕ½ lŕvKw` tMŕQ| 1983 mŕŕj i tmB dvŕŕ gvŕmi 1 Zwi L

Ckvb wbi`f`i`k`nq | Avi dvêp gvtmi 18 Zwi L tm ewotZ tdiZ Avtm | IB eQi Avgv`i` Mõg t`\_t`K Ckv`bi` K`f`ki` m`Kj` w`v`j`v` t`Q`j`i`v`l` I`ov`K`w`v` w`M`t`q`u`Q`j` | I`ov`K`w`v` t`\_t`K` t`d`i`v`i` c`i` Ckv`b`i` e`v`e`v` Ckv`b`t`K` K`i`w`b` g`v`i` t`g`t`i`u`Q`j` | ewotZ K`v`D`t`K` b`v` e`j`j` | f`v`t`e` c`w`j`t`q` I`ov`K`w`v` h`v`e`i` A`c`i`v`t`a` | Ckvb ewotZ G`f`m` i`w`b`t`q`u`Q`j` t`h` t`c`i`m`t`W`U` t`R`b`v`f`i`j` u`m`v`B`b` g`v`v`v`v` G`i`k`v` | b`w`i`K` I`ov`K`w`v` i` V`v`K`i` e`w`o`i` c`k`f`i` m`u`b` K`t`i`Q`b` | c`t`i` A`e`k` t`h`v`t`M`k` V`v`K`i` A`v`g`v`t`i` e`w`o`t`Z` G`f`m` Ckv`b`i` e`v`e`v`t`K` N`U`b`v` m`e` R`w`b`t`q`u`Q`j` b` |

cõZ eQi dvêp gvtmi 13 Zwi L I`ov`K`w`v` V`v`K`i` ewotZ e`f`m` e`i` "Y`x` t`g`j` v` | Avi 10 w`b` e`v`c`x` G`B` t`g`j` v` t`k`l` n`q` 23 Zwi L | t`M`U`v` e`v`s`j`v`t`k` | f`v`i` Z` t`\_t`K` A`S`-t`Z` 10 j`v`t`L`i`l` t`e`i`k` w`v`y` t`j`v`K` I`ov`K`w`v` i` t`g`j`v`q` A`S`k`M`õ`b` K`t`i` | w`v`y` m`v`c`õ`v`t`q`i` t`j`v`K` Q`v`o`v`l` g`m`j`g`v`b` | w`L`v`b` m`v`c`õ`v`t`q`i` g`v`b`f`l`i`v` I`ov`K`w`v` i` t`g`j`v`q` A`S`k`M`õ`b` K`t`i` | I`ov`K`w`v` V`v`K`i` e`w`o`i` c`õ`v`b` g`v`i` u`g`\_g`v`v` g`v`n`m`s`N`õ`-G`i` t`g`B`b` i` R`v`q` `ß` j`v`B`t`b`i` G`K`u`w` t`k`v`k` A`v`t`Q` |

Øi`v`g` n`w`i` K`õ` n`w`i` n`w`i` t`M`v`i`v`P`u`  
m`e`v`n`w`i` w`g`t`j` G`B` c`Y`v`n`w`i` P`u` Ø`

t`M`v`c`j` M`Ä` t`R`j`v`i` K`w`i`k`q`w`b` D`c`t`R`j`v`i` I`ov`K`w`v` M`õ`g` e`v`s`j`v` 1214 m`v`t`j`i` 13 dvêp k`i` k`i` n`w`i` P`u` V`v`K`i` R`b`v`M`õ`b` K`t`i`b` | n`w`i` P`u` V`v`K`i`i` e`v`e`v` h`t`k`v`g`S`-V`v`K`i` u`Q`j` b` G`K`R`b` g`\_g`v`v` e`t`p`Y` | m`v`a`v`i`Y`Z` `g`w`\_j`v` e`v` g`\_g`v`v` e`t`p`Y`i`v` f`M`e`v`b` w`e`õ`f`K` c`R`v` K`t`i`b` | n`w`i` P`u` V`v`K`i` f`M`e`v`b` w`e`õ`f`K` c`R`v` K`i`v`i` R`t`b` | I`ov`K`w`v` g`\_g`v`v` g`v`n`m`s`N` c`õ`Z`õ`v` K`t`i`b` | cõZ eQi n`w`i` P`u` V`v`K`i`i` R`b`f`w`t`b` 13 dvêp j`v`L` j`v`L` w`v`y` m`v`c`õ`v`t`q`i` t`j`v`K`R`b` I`ov`K`w`v` m`v`t`b` A`S`k`M`õ`b` K`t`i` | n`w`i` P`u` V`v`K`i`i` A`b`j`v`i`x`i`v` w`e`k`j`m` K`t`i`b` t`h` I`ov`K`w`v` i` V`v`K`i` e`w`o`i` c`k`f`i` 13 dvêp m`u`b` K`i`t`j` m`v`i`v` e`Q`i` A`v`R`Z` c`v`c` t`g`v`P`b` n`q` | Avi h`v`i`v` G`B` c`Y`m`v`t`b` A`S`k`M`õ`b` K`t`i` f`M`e`v`b` w`e`õ`z`v`t`i` R`t`b` A`v`k`e`P` K`t`i`b` |

e`v`s`j`v` 1284 m`v`t`j`i` 23 dvêp n`w`i` P`u` V`v`K`i` B`n`t`j`v`K` Z`v`M` K`t`i`b` | Z`v`B` Z`u`i` g`Z`i` w`v` e`f`m` I`ov`K`w`v` i` t`g`j`v` t`k`l` n`q` | h`w` | n`w`i` P`u` V`v`K`i`i` A`b`j`v`i`x`i`v` Q`v`o`v` e`w`i`K`i`v` m`v`a`v`i`Y`Z` I`ov`K`w`v` i` m`v`t`b`i` c`t`i` 3 w`t`b`i` t`g`j`v`q` A`S`k`M`õ`b` K`t`i` | h`v` m`K`j` a`t`g`P` g`v`b`f`l`i` R`t`b` D`b`v`ß` | Z`v`B` cõZ eQi K`t`q`K` j`v`L` t`j`v`t`K`i` m`g`v`M`g` N`t`U` I`ov`K`w`v` t`Z` 13 dvêp c`Y`m`u`b` m`n` c`i`e`Z`P`w`Z`b` w`b` A`\_g`r` t`g`v`U` 4 w`b` | I`ov`K`w`v` i` V`v`K`i` e`w`o`i` G`B` t`g`j`v` g`\_g`v`v` t`g`j`v` e`v` e`i` "Y`x` t`g`j` v` e`v` I`ov`K`w`v` c`Y`m`u`b` b`v`t`g`l` c`w`i`v`P`Z` | n`w`i` P`u` V`v`K`i` Z`u`i` A`b`j`v`i`x`i`v` i` R`t`b` 12 w`U` D`c`t`k` A`e`k` c`v`j` b` K`i`v` K`Z`õ` g`t`b` K`i`t`Z`b` | k`i` n`w`i` P`u` V`v`K`i`i` w`e`L`v`Z` I`B` 12 w`U` D`c`t`k` Z`u`i` f`³` A`b`j`v`i`x`i`v` m`v`i`v` e`Q`i`B` c`v`j` b` K`t`i`b` | n`w`i` P`u` V`v`K`i`i` 12 w`U` D`c`t`k` n`t`j`v`l` 1. m`v`v`Z` K`\_v` e`j` , 2. g`v`Z`w`i`c`Z`v`t`K` f`M`e`v`t`b`i` m`g`v`b` m`v`v`b` K`i` , 3. t`g`t`q` R`v`Z`v`t`K` g`v`t`q`i` g`t`Z`v` f`w`³` K`i` , 4. c`w`\_e`x`t`K` f`v`t`j`v`e`v`t`m`v` , 5. a`w`g`K`t`i` c`õ`Z` m`v`q` n`l` , 6. w`n`s`m`v` n`v`b`v`n`v`b`

g`v`n`v`c`v`c` , 7. n`w`i` g`w`i` c`õ`Z`õ`v` K`i` , 8. c`õ`Z`n` c`õ`\_v`v` K`i` , 9. w`b`t`R`t`K` f`M`e`v`t`b`i` t`m`e`v`q` D`r`m`M`õ`K`i` , 10. G`K`t`I` G`t`K`i` A`w`a`K` c`R`v` K`w`i` l` b`v` , 11. g`\_t`K` 6 w`Z`j` K` A`v`t`K`v` | 12. K`v`t`R`i` i`i` "t`Z` n`w`i` b`v`g` g`t`L` j`l` |

A`v`g`v`t`i` M`õ`g` t`\_t`K` c`õ`Z` e`Q`i` t`h`v`t`M`k` V`v`K`i`i` t`b`Z`P`Z`i`w`e`k`v`j` G`K`u`w` `j` I`ov`K`w`v` c`Y`m`v`t`b` A`S`k`M`õ`b` K`t`i` | t`h`v`t`M`k` V`v`K`i`i` G`B` `j`w`U`t`Z` w`v`y`c`j` "l` g`m`j`v` w`e`a`e`v` w`k`t`k`v`i` m`e`v`B`\_v`t`K` | A`v`g`v`t`i` M`õ`g` t`\_t`K` I`ov`K`w`v` i` `t`Z`i` c`õ`q` 50 g`v`B`j` | w`K`S` t`h`v`t`M`k` V`v`K`i`i` `j`w`U` A`S`t`Z` 100 g`v`B`j` a`g`Y` t`k`t`l` I`ov`K`w`v` t`Z` t`c`õ`Q`v`q` | G`B` `t`j`i` m`t`½`\_v`t`K` w`e`k`v`j` A`v`K`v`t`i`i` w`Z`b` P`v`i`w`U` t`X`v`j` , g`\_½` , g`w`i`v` , n`v`i`t`g`v`b`q`v`g` , n`w`i` L`w`P`Z` b`v`g`v`e`j`x` A`v`i` A`S`t`Z` t`M`U`v` w`e`t`k`K` j`v`j` c`Z`v`K`v` | I`ov`K`w`v` i` l`b`v` n`e`v`i` c`i` c`Y`m`u`b` t`k`l` b`v` K`t`i` G`B` `t`j`i` t`K`D` f`i`Z` `u`k`õ`K`t`i` b`v` | h`v`e`v`i` m`g`q` G`B` 100 g`v`B`j` c`w`o` w`t`Z` c`t`\_h`t`Z`v` w`v`y`e`w`o` A`v`t`Q` m`e` ewotZ` G`i`v` õ`n`w`i` t`e`r`t`j`v`õ` e`j`j` A`S`t`Z` A`v`a`v` N`E`v` t`M`j`v`K`v`i` e`E` `Z`w`i` K`t`i` j`v`d`v`t`e` A`v`i` w`P`r`K`v`i` K`i`t`e`l` Z`v`i`c`i` I`B` e`w`o` t`\_t`K` R`j` w`P`o`v` g`v`o` L`B` K`j`v`\_o` L`u`t`e` G`e`s` c`i`e`Z`P`w`v`y`e`w`o`t`Z` t`c`õ`Q`v` c`h`S`-m`v`i`v` c`t`\_õ`n`w`i` t`e`r`t`j`v`õ` h`c` K`i`t`Z`\_v`K`t`e`l` c`õ`Z` e`Q`i` 1 j`v` dvêp t`h`v`t`M`k` V`v`K`i`i` `j`w`U` I`ov`K`w`v` i` l`b`v` t`q` | Avi 100 g`v`B`j` c`v`t`q` t`n`t`U` I`ov`K`w`v` t`c`õ`Q`v`q` w`K` 13 dvêp | I`ov`K`w`v` t`\_t`K` t`d`i`v`i` m`g`q` A`t`b`t`K` A`m`y`n`t`q` h`v`q` | Z`L`b` t`K`D` t`K`D` `j` t`Q`t`o` A`v`t`M` P`t`j` A`v`t`m` | w`K`S` t`h`v`t`M`k` V`v`K`i`i` t`g`B`b` `j`w`U` t`d`i`Z` A`v`t`m` P`T` g`v`t`m`i` c`õ`g` m`B`v`t`n` | K`v`i`Y` , t`h`v`t`M`k` V`v`K`i`i` t`g`B`b` `j`w`U` 23 dvêp c`h`S`-I`ov`K`w`v` n`w`i` P`u` V`v`K`i`i` g`\_g`v`v` g`v`n`m`s`t`N` f`R`b` K`v`Z`õ` M`v`b` K`t`i` K`v`U`v`q` | Avi 23 dvêp A`v`e`v`t`i`v` m`v`t`b`i` c`i` e`w`o`i` D`f`i`t`k` i` l`b`v` t`q` |

39. Ckv`b`i` w`P`w`

e`l`P`K`v`t`j` A`v`g`v`t`i` e`w`o`i` P`v`i`c`v`k` W`f`e` h`v`q` | t`e`i`k` e`b`v` n`t`j` D`t`V`r`t`b`l` c`w`b` l`t`v` | t`M`U`v` M`õ`g` t`\_t`K` A`v`g`i`v` Z`L`b` G`K` w`e`i`v`Q`b`e`õ`t`c`i` e`w`m`v` n`t`q` h`v`B` | t`b`S`K`v` Q`v`o`v` G`B` m`g`t`q` t`K`v`\_v`l` t`e`i` n`e`v`i` m`f`h`v`M` t`b`B` | w`e`i`v`Q`b`e`õ`t`c`i` e`f`m` Z`L`b` A`j`m` m`g`q` K`v`t`U` A`v`g`v`i` | Z`v`Q`v`o`v` K`t`q`K` w`b` a`t`i` A`w`i`g` L`e` A`m`y`t` | m`v`i`v`v`Y` w`e`Q`v`b`v`q` i`t`q` e`f`m`\_v`K`t`Z`\_v`K`t`Z` k`i`x`i`l` e`\_v` n`t`q` t`M`t`Q` | G`e`v`i` n`q`t`Z`v` A`w`i`g` A`v`i` D`V`t`Z` c`v`i`t`e`v` b`v` | A`v`g`v`i` k`i`x`i` L`e` f`v`t`j`v` t`b`B` | Z`v`B` Ckv`b`i` W`t`q`w`i`l` A`t`b`K` w`b` L`e` G`K`U`v` c`o`v` n`q` b`v` | w`e`Q`v`b`v`q` i`t`q` i`t`q` K`L`t`b`v` P`c`P`i`c` i`a`y`w`b`m`M`õ`c`K`u`Z`i` t`k`v`f`v` t`\_w`L` | K`L`t`b`v` `t`i` A`v`K`v`t`k` t`g`t`N`t`i` n`t`i`K`i`K`g` t`g`j`v` t`\_w`L` | K`L`t`b`v` e`p`o`i` A`w`e`i`v`g` S`t`o` c`i`v` t`\_w`L` | K`L`t`b`v` m`v`i`v` g`v`t`V`i` e`l`P` R`t`j`i` t`Q`v`U` t`Q`v`U` t`X`D` t`\_w`L` | K`L`t`b`v` c`w`b`e`v`x` R`x`e`b`h`v`c`b` t`\_w`L` | Avi G`m`t`e`i` g`t`a` Ckv`b`i` K`\_v` g`t`b` c`o`t`j` | i` W`t`q`w`i` L`t`j` c`w`o` | A`v`R` L`t`R` t`c`j`v`g` Ckv`b`i` t`m`B` w`P`w`U`v` | w`P`w`t`Z` Ckvb` w`j` t`L`t`Q`N`



ւե՛ղ ցր,


AvR Amg tZvgv`i t0to eU`fi Pij hwrQ| tZvgv`i m½ Avgvi Avi  
 tKvfbw`b t`Lv nte bv| Amg tZvgvi GKwU e`\_mSrb| RxeTb KvTiv m½B  
 Avgvi gtZi HK` nTjv bv| fvBtevt`i m½ nTjv bv| cvov-c0Zteksi m½  
 nTjv bv| eUevUet`i m½ nTjv bv| mgvRi m½ nTjv bv| ivtofi m½ nTjv  
 bv| tKv\_vl KvTiv m½B Avgvi embebv nTjv bv| Avgvi wPŠ+ Ges KvTiv m½  
 tZvgv`i KvTiv m½B tKvfbw`b wj nTjv bv| tZvgv`i KvTiv `vex Amg  
 RxeTb ciY KiTz cwiwb| KviY, Amg PvKwi evKwi Kwi bv| evsjv`tk Avgvi  
 PvKwi tbB| thvM`Zv\_vKv m½Ejl Avgvi tKvfbv PvKwi nTjv bv evsjv`tk|  
 wZbevi wevmGm fvBfv t`tk AvgvK ev` t`lqv nTjv| KviY, Amg Avl qvgx  
 jwM ev weGwic Kwi bv| wZxq tkYxi tKvfbv PvKwi Amg tKvfbw`bB KiTev bv,  
 gv| KviY, wPŠvq l thvM`Zvq KLtbvB Amg wZxq tkYxi wQjvg bv| `fUv  
 t`fTb evsjv`tki Mo gvbtli tPtq Avgvi wPŠ+ l thvM`Zv AštZ tekx wQj |  
 QvT RxeTb Amg KLtbv wZxq nBwb| KgRxeTb l Amg wZxq nTq emPtZ PvBbv,  
 gv| ZvB Avgvi GB wbi`tk k hvTjv|  
 evsjv`tki me\_tjv ivotq hš;`pMz Avi `RbcMzi AvLovq fti tMtQ|  
 GLvfb `jxq ev `RbcMz bv\_vKtj `iaythvM`Zv w`tq wKOB nqbv| evsjv`tk  
 tgavi tKvfbv mwZ`KvTii gj`vqb tbB| KviY, ivotq Awcm Av`vj Z Dwkj gSj  
 meLvfbB AthvM` t`vjKi mgvMtq RvZxq cwiTek `wZ nTq tMtQ| mr l thvM`  
 c0\_P wbePb KivUv Zvt`i ct`q tKvfbw`bB mæe bq| KviY, tMvUv t`tk  
 AthvM` tbZfZj mthvM GK tkYxi fqsKi kw³kvjx wmuUtkU GLvfb Lp  
 KwWbvfte wKko tMtQ| Zvt`i Zvte`vix Avi t`šivZy GLvfb tgavext`i  
 wKOB Kivi mthvM tbB| tmB m½ hš nTqTQ Aweklm` `pMzi `p Pµ| GB  
 `p Ptµi evBti wMtq GLvfb e`emv, ivRbmZ, PvKwi ev mgvRtmev tKvfbvB  
 Kivi mthvM tbB| evsjv`kUv Gt`i Lati cti ctivcwi bó nTq tMtQ| GB  
 bó t`tki áo gvbtli m½ Avgvi tKvfbv muU nTz cvTibv, gv|  
 cwiemwi Kfvitel tZvgiv AvgvK wMpxZ KtiTQv| Amg GKwU tqtqK  
 fvTjvevmZvg, tZvgiv ZvK Nti Zj tZ PvLwb| Avgvi tmB fvTjvevm tZvgv`i  
 KvTiy e`\_ntqTQ| D`P wK`lvi Rtb` Amg w`k Mgb KiTz tPtqQjvg|  
 tZvgiv mnthvMZvi cwi etZ`lohtš; wj B nTqTQv| tkl chS-Avgvi w`k  
 hvLqv nqwb| fvBtevt`i w`qtZ chS-AvgvK Rvrbv nqbv| cwi evTii  
 tKvfbv wmxvšB Avgvi tKvfbv gZvgZ tblqv nqbv| cwi evTii tKv\_vl Avgvi  
 tKvfbv Kj tK tbB| Amg cwi evTii m`m`ti KvTQl Acvst³q| mgvRi  
 KvTQl axti axti tevSv nTq hwrQ| ivtofi KvTQ Amg GKRB wKw`Z teKvi|

eUevUet`i KvTQ Amg GKwU AbvKw-LZ `w`f`q KviK| tKv\_vl Avgvi tKvfbv  
 Av`Zi tbB| ZvB Amg tm`Ovq wbi`tk k nevi wmxvš-wbtqQ, gv|  
 tZvgvi KvTQ Amg c0ZÁv KiwQ gv, RxeTb tKvfbw`bB Amg Amr ct\_ cv  
 t`tebv| Amg bv tLq gitZ c0Z wKŠ AvgvK w`tq tKD Pwi KvTz cvite  
 bv| Amg MwQZjvq\_vKtZ c0Z wKŠ AvgvK w`tq tKD mgvRw`etivax ev  
 ivotetivax KvR KvTz cvite bv| gvbmK hšYvi wbg` AwfKvTc `xN`ctbtiv  
 eQi Amg wevfbeaitbi tKvq Avµvš-nTqQ, gv| Amg Aewj jvq g` MuAv  
 tclwY WwBj tLq gtbi Rjv v`gb Kivi tPov KtiwQ| kvixwi Kfvitel Amg Lp  
 AmY, gv| wKŠ Amg KLtbv Amr ct\_ cv evovBwb| fviet`ZI Amg Amr ct\_  
 hvteb ev etj B gtb c0Y wngvj tqi gtZv AUU AwQ| Amg Avgvi Rb`fngtK Lp  
 fvTjvevm, gv| ZvB ivtofi me eo eo Awbqg t`tL Avgvi l etK Lp Kó nq|  
 GB evsjv`tkK tZvgiv PvLwb, gv| GB evsjv`tkK Avgivl PvBbv, gv| wKŠ  
 ivR%wZK `pEvgTb Avgvi w`q GB tQvE t`kwU GtZvB c\_áo nTqTQ th,  
 GLvfb meWkOB bóti AthvM` tMtQ| evsjv`tki meWkOB `Lj nTq tMtQ|  
 B`g Ktj R w`k`e`vj q Awcm Av`vj Z msm` meWkOB bóti `Lj tMtQ|  
 ivRbmZ e`emv mgvRtmev meLvfbB Gt`tk AthvM` t`vjKt`i t`šivZy AthvM`  
 tbZfZj tQvTj Avgvi GB t`k GLb c\_áo| Avgvi t`k fvTjv tbB, gv|  
 Amg l tgvTUl fvTjv tbB, gv|  
 Avgvi eZgvb RxeB Lp Ktoi | gvbl Gfvte tetP\_vKtZ cvTibv, gv| GB wbg`  
 Ktoi K\_v tZvgvK ej tZ PvBbv, gv| GB Ktoi tKvfbv fvLqv jfc t`evi mvg\_@  
 Avgvi tbB| tZvgvK Lp t`LtZ Bt`Q Kti, gv| wKŠ Avgvi kvY`t`tni Rxb@  
 KivUvi kixi tZvgvi bv t`LvB fvTjv| GKw`b th t`tn Zvg AvTjv Qvotq  
 w`tqTj AvR tmB kixi tKvi Av`tb cfo qZw`qZ Zvgv nTq tMtQ| GB  
 QvB ft`ši RxY`gvj b Ktoi `wM tZvgvK Amg t`LvZ PvB bv, gv| `iaytZvgvi  
 KvTQ AKctU `Kvi KiTz PvB th, AtbK tKvi Av`tb cfo wbttkl nTz wMtq  
 GLvfb mgq tctj Amg Wwtqwi wj wL| Avgvi GB Wwtqwi tZvgvK WwKt`hvM  
 cvTibvi Bt`Q iBtjv|  
 GLvfb Amg dj b`x Avi cRvcwZ fvTjvevm| GLvfb Amg dwos aiv tQj t`i  
 gtZv Mnxb Aitb` nwiTq hvB| GLvfb Amg giv MwQ t`Lj AvZtK Dw|  
 GLvfb Amg evsjvi evZvM jvtki MÜ cvB| GLvfb Amg ewotZ w`fR Ašt  
 kwš-Abfe Kwi| GLvfb Amg meR NvTmi PZfi Lwj cvTq nuUz wMtq  
 tQvTevjvi tZvgvi tmB Av`ti wK t`btz cvB| GLvfb Amg tRvQbv ivTzi  
 AevK Mtgi wbeK wbmTmP` tePa` ZRgv Ašt j v j b Kwi | GLvfb Amg ivTzi  
 ci ivZ Rwm Avi `t b`q`ti c0Zer` wguTj i t`w`wb tKvbi tPov Kwi |

GLtbr Awg tMvaj x j tMeAvtj v Auawi gvqvq tLvj vgvfV nuUtZ vMtq c\_ fj  
 Kti nwi tq hvB| GLtbr Awg Vv Vv tiv i fiv wbtRi Qvqvi m½ GKvKx K\_v  
 ewj | GLtbr Awg evsjvi Rj evsjvi gnuUtZ `pfi `cæejb| GLtbr Awg  
 fvtvii ewMtb AmsL` cwiLi gvZvj Kiv Mvb`imb| GLtbr Awg AÜKvi ivtZ  
 wK AvfMi gtZvB tRvbwK tcvKv LpR| GLtbr Awg Aj m `cfti Nvj WtK  
 PÅj wKtvtvii gtZv eÇ gvZvj nB| GLtbr Awg mÜvKvfk KvK Avi  
 tKwktj i MMYwe`vix l ovDwo t`tL fvix Avb` cvB| GLtbr Awg MsvPj ntq  
 kb` AvKvfk e\_vB l ovi tPóv Kwi | GLtbr Awg Kqvkv gmo tq tgvV c\_ afi  
 cvtqi wPš` GtK hvB| GLtbr Awg efbv kwj tKi tPrtL el fKtj i AevK fvtvii  
 bZb mh`t`mL| GLtbr Avgvi etj kfi i Zxti Kiketbi j fUrcyUtZ AevK  
 tgvNi Pvnwb t`tL we`sq j vM| GLtbr Awg tQtj tej vq bvBqvi Lvij gvQ aivi  
 tmB Kv`vgwUj MÜ kixi cvB| GLtbr tZvgvi wgnó AvPj i wbtP tQtj tej vi  
 gtZv Avgvi gj j KvftZ B`Qv Rvfm| GLtbr Avgvi tZvgvi nvtZi j vD kvK Avi  
 `K gvQ tLtz fvix Bt`Q Kti | GLtbr Avgvi mÜvtej vq `ß nvtZ c`vfi v cvQv  
 tnwi tKtbi Kwj gvLtz Bt`Q Kti |  
 gv, Awg Lp fvtj v AvwQ| dmtj i gvV Kl.tKi nwmfZ Awg Lp mFL AwQ, gv|  
 GLtbr Avgvi etj kfi i tNvj vRj Avi Kv`vgwUj Mvtq gvLtz Bt`Q Kti | GLtbr  
 Avgvi eK cftKtU tRvbwK tcvKv fti AÜKvi ivtZ GKvKx nuUtZ fvtj v j vfm|  
 GLtbr Avgvi tZvgvi KvQ tQvUtej vi AfbK Mí nvRvi evi`itZ Bt`Q Kti |  
 Awg Lp fvtj v AvwQ, gv| Zngl fvtj v t`tKv, gv| klmZ iwli efk Abš-  
 mth` q chš-Zng fvtj v t`tKv, gv|

BwZ  
 tZvgvi tmēni  
 Ckvb  
 27 Rvbgwi 2009

we.` gv, GKw` b Zyg| l B etj kfi i gnuUtZ wgtk atj v ntq hvte| ZeyZLtbv  
 hviv etj kfi i efbv evj pti tmB atj v-ewj Mvtq tgvL j fUrcyU Lvte, gtb ti tL  
 Zvivi GB evsjvi Rj evsjvi gnu fvtj vevmte| Avi ga`vtš`i mh`ZLtbv giv  
 etj kfi i tmB atj v-ewj tZ tZvgvi tPrtLi gnbōi gtZv wPKvPK Ki te|



ব্যক্তিগত: মাসা সোহানী

বেঙ্গালি নাম:   
 জন্ম: ৮ ফেব্রুৱাৰী ১৩৭৭ (২১ এপ্রিল ১৯৭০)  
 উত্তৰ বঙ্গীয়ী, নম্বৰপুত্ৰ, শিৱোদ্যাপুত্ৰ, বাংলাদেশ  
 বা: পৰীক্ষা কেন্দ্ৰ (সূত্ৰ: ২৭ জানুৱাৰী ২০০৯)  
 নাম: স্বয়ংকৃত আবেদন (সূত্ৰ: ৬ ডিচেম্বৰ ১৯৯০)

কেৱল এটা: মুক্ত পৈশাব আৰু চঞ্চল কৈশোৰ কেটেছে  
 খাচে, অস্বস্তি অৱস্থা। স্বয়ংকৃত পথৰে অৱৰ্ণা নীৰৱৈ  
 নামধাৰী মকল। ইংলীছ দেৱালিৰ বেলে দেৱালিৰ  
 গুৰু

শিক্ষণ: পিনেৰ অৱ পাঠশালা, পশ্চিম চৰ বঙ্গীয়ী  
 সৰস্বতী গৱেষ্টিক বিদ্যালয়, দ্বীত্ৰিজন অধ্যয়িক  
 বিদ্যালয়, স্বত্ৰিলা ভিডি কলেজ, সৰস্বতী ভিডি কলেজ  
 এছ. চাৰ বিদ্যালয়। অৱনীতি পত্ৰ স্তম্ভ (সময়)  
 ও স্যাত্ৰেপ্ত ভিডি

কামৰা: দেৱালি ও খাচে। এছ. চাৰ ভিডি ও বটক  
 পাত্ৰ গ বিডি বিচল

ব্যক্তিগত গুৰু: স্ব, (উদ্যোগ, ডিচেম্বৰ ২০১১), অল  
 অস্বিন ধৰণ (স্ব); স্যংকৃত (স্ব), কলেজ ২০১১,  
 অল-অস্বিন ধৰণ (স্ব), পূৰ্বা দ্বৈত পূৰ্ব (স্ব),  
 কলেজ ২০১১, অল-অস্বিন ধৰণ (স্ব), পেনেৰ কাম  
 (স্ব), কলেজ ২০১০, বিকৰ্তন ধৰণ (স্ব), পূৰ্ব  
 অস্বিনী (স্ব), কলেজ ২০০৮, পাঠশালা, স্বয়ংকৃত  
 অস্বিনী (স্ব), পূৰ্বা স্যংকৃত, স্ব ২০০৩, পূৰ্ব  
 অস্বিনী (স্ব), অস্বিনী (স্ব), স্বয়ংকৃত (স্ব), স্ব  
 অস্বিনী (স্ব), স্বয়ংকৃত (স্ব), স্বয়ংকৃত (স্ব), স্ব  
 অস্বিনী (স্ব), স্বয়ংকৃত (স্ব), স্বয়ংকৃত (স্ব)।

বিবাহ: ১৭ সেপ্টেম্বৰ ২০১০। স্যংকৃত: স্বয়ংকৃত,  
 কৰ্ত্তব্য, স্বয়ংকৃত ও স্বয়ংকৃত।

E-mail: rezaghatok@hotmail.com



M.A.  
— Novel by Bina Chakrabarti  
Published by J. J. Jaisankar Publishers & Distributors, P.O. Box 111,  
Cuttack, Odisha, India



**জানকি মুকর্জুন**  
জানকি মুকর্জুন, বিদ্যা-বিজ্ঞান-সংস্কৃতি-সংক্রান্ত  
সংস্কৃত-সাহিত্য-সংক্রান্ত-সংস্কৃত-সাহিত্য-সংক্রান্ত  
সংস্কৃত-সাহিত্য-সংক্রান্ত-সংস্কৃত-সাহিত্য-সংক্রান্ত  
সংস্কৃত-সাহিত্য-সংক্রান্ত-সংস্কৃত-সাহিত্য-সংক্রান্ত

ISBN : 978-81-83-1003-5